UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA
Santa Barbara

Indium Gallium Nitride/Gallium Nitride Vacuum Microelectronic Cold Cathodes: Piezoelectric Surface Barrier Lowering

A dissertation submitted in partial satisfaction
of the requirements for the degree of

Doctor of Philosophy

in

Electrical & Computer Engineering

by

Robert Douglas Underwood

Committee in charge:

Professor Umesh K. Mishra, Chairperson

Professor Steven P. DenBaars

Professor John E. Bowers

Professor Arthur C. Gossard

September 1999

UMI Number: 9987928

Bell & Howell Information and Learning Company
300 North Zeeb Road
P.O. Box 1346
Ann Arbor, MI 48106-1346

The dissertation of Robert D. Underwood is approved

Committee Chairperson

August 1999

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Over the past six years that I have spent working on this project and dissertation, I have had the opportunity to work with some truly exceptional people. Directly or indirectly, many have contributed to the completion of this work and it gives me great pleasure to mention them here for posterity.

First, I would like to thank Dr. Umesh Mishra for giving me the opportunity to work on such an interesting and challenging project. In his group, I was surrounded by FET, HBT, and materials researchers, and the work on vacuum microelectronics gave me the opportunity to walk off the beaten path. I am still amazed by his bottomless well of new research ideas, and I feel very fortunate to have been able to work with him these years. The finishing of this dissertation is in no small part due to his constant encouragement and guidance.

I would also like to thank the members of my dissertation committee, Dr. Bowers, Dr. Gossard, and Dr. DenBaars, for their criticism of the dissertation and their inputs to make this work better. The very high standards that the ECE Department faculty and students uphold makes earning a degree from this department something I am feel very fortunate to have accomplished.

I must thank my colleagues, the students, especially those of the Mishra and York groups, who have put up with my almost Tzar-like control of the PC network. Emphatic thanks to Dr. Wei-Nan Jiang, who taught me all I know about processing, and Dr. Dave Kapolnek, who developed the GaN pyramid selective growth at UCSB. Thanks also to Peter and Huili for taking over the pryamid growth after Dave (always thank the growers). Thanks to Dr. Stacia Keller and Dr. James Ibbetson for their good and frequent help. Thanks to the past members of the Mishra group: Nguyen, Jeff Shealy, Jeff Yen, Primit, Kursad, and Yi-Feng. Thanks to the present members of the Mishra group for all of the help, conversation, and friendship that make being a grad student bearable: Prashant, James Champlain, Rama, Gia, Lee McCarthy, Sten, Naiqian, Jae, Likun, Debdeep, Can, and Dan. Its amazing how the group has grown; when Prashant, Primit and I arrived, there were only five members of the group. Thanks to all of the members of the York group: Angelos, Amit, Nick, Jane, Vicki, Paolo, Erich, Bruce, and Pengcheng. I would also like to mention the wonderful InGaN spreadsheets and x-ray data provided to me by Amber Abare, and the friendship of Paul, Hughes, Beck, and Kehl.

Finally, I would like to acknowledge the help of some of the staff of the department. They never get their names on the papers, but without them, the process of doing the research would be so much more difficult. My warmest thanks to Cathy and Lee in Dr. Mishra's office, for all of their immeasurable help. Also thanks to Jack Whaley and Bob Hill for maintaining and improving UCSB's cleanroom. Thanks to the guys in the electronics shop, Bob and Avery; and computer support, Ken and Jacques, for all the help over the years.

This material is based upon work supported by, or in part by, the U. S. Army Research Office under contract number DAAH04-95-1-0157 (Dr. David Skatrud, contract monitor) and by the U.S. Office of Naval Research under MURI Contract/Grant No. N00014-98-1-0654 (Dr. John Zolper, contract monitor). This work made use of the MRL Central Facilities supported by the National Science Foundation under Award No. DMR-9123048.

Dedicated to my parents,

Douglas and Shirley

VITA

July 24, 1971 — Born: Hannover, West Germany

1993— B.S., Electrical Engineering, California Institute of Technology, Pasadena, California

1993—Teaching Assistant, Electrical Engineering Department, California Institute of Technology

1993-1995—Research Assistant, Department of Electrical & Computer Engineering, University of California, Santa Barbara

1995—M.S., Electrical & Computer Engineering, University of California, Santa Barbara

1995-1999—Research Assistant, Department of Electrical & Computer Engineering, University of California, Santa Barbara

PUBLICATIONS

1. R.D. Underwood, P. Kozodoy, H. Xing, S. Keller, J.P. Ibbetson, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "InGaN/GaN Field Emitters with Lowered Effective Electron Affinity," presented at the 12th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, Darmstadt, Germany, July 5-9, 1999, pp. 164-165.
2. R.D. Underwood, P. Kozodoy, S. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Piezoelectric surface barrier lowering applied to InGaN/GaN field emitter arrays," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73 (3), pp. 405-407, 1998.
3. R.D. Underwood, P. Kozodoy, S. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "InGaN/GaN Field Emitters with a Piezoelectrically-Lowered Surface Barrier," presented at the 11th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, Asheville, NC, July 19-24, 1998, pp. 283-284.
4. R.D. Underwood, S. Keller, U.K. Mishra, D. Kapolnek, B.P. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, "GaN field emitter array with integrated anode," *J. Vac. Sci.*

Technol. B, vol. 16 (2), pp. 822-825, 1998. (Technical Digest of the 10th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, Kyongju, Korea, 17-21 August 1997, pp. 132-136.)

5. D. Kapolnek, S. Keller, R.D. Underwood, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Spatial control of InGaN luminescence by MOCVD selective epitaxy," *J. Crystal Growth*, vol. 189/190, pp. 83-86, 1998.
6. R.D. Underwood, D. Kapolnek, B.P. Keller, S. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Selective-area Regrowth of GaN Field Emission Tips," *Solid-St. Electron.*, vol. 41, pp. 243-245, 1997. (Proceedings of the Topical Workshop on III-V Nitrides, Nagoya, Japan, 21-23 September 1995, pp. 181-183)
7. D. Kapolnek, S. Keller, R. Vetury, R.D. Underwood, P. Kozodoy, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Anisotropic epitaxial lateral growth in GaN selective area epitaxy," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71 (2), pp. 1204-1206, 1997.
8. R.D. Underwood, D. Kapolnek, B.P. Keller, S. Keller, S. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Field Emission From Selectively Regrown GaN Pyramids," presented at 54th Device Research Conference, Santa Barbara, California, 1996, pp. 152-153.
9. D. Kapolnek, R.D. Underwood, B.P. Keller, S. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Selective area epitaxy of GaN for electron field emission devices," *J. Crystal Growth*, vol. 170, pp. 340-343, 1997. (8th International Conference on MOVPE, Cardiff, UK, 9-13 June 1996, pp. 340-343)
10. W.-N. Jiang, N.X. Nguyen, R.D. Underwood, U.K. Mishra, "Tellurium-doped $Al_{0.43}Ga_{0.57}As/(In_{0.2})GaAs$ modulation doped heterostructures by molecular-beam-epitaxy," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 66, pp. 845-847, 1995.

FIELDS OF STUDY

Major Field: Solid State

InGaP Planar-Doped Barrier Electron Emitters, AlGaAs Planar-Doped Barrier Electron Emitters
Professor Umesh Mishra and Dr. Wei-Nan Jiang

GaN Field Emitters, GaN Device Processing, Vacuum Microelectronics
Professors Umesh Mishra and Steven DenBaars

InGaN/GaN Field Emitters and the Piezoelectric Surface Barrier Lowering
Professors Umesh Mishra and Steven DenBaars

ABSTRACT

Indium Gallium Nitride/Gallium Nitride Vacuum Microelectronic Cold Cathodes: Piezoelectric Surface Barrier Lowering

by

Robert Douglas Underwood

Vacuum microelectronic devices are electronic devices fabricated using microelectronic processing and using vacuum as a transport medium. The electron velocity in vacuum can be larger than in solid state, which allows higher frequency operation of vacuum devices compared to solid-state devices. The effectiveness of vacuum microelectronic devices relies on the realization of an efficient source of electrons supplied to the vacuum. Cold cathodes do not rely on thermal energy for the emission of electrons into vacuum. Cold cathodes based on field emission are the most common types of vacuum microelectronic cold cathode because they have a very high efficiency and high current density electron emission. Materials used to fabricate field emitters must have the properties of high electron concentration, low surface reactivity, resistance to sputtering by ions, high thermal conductivity, and a method of fabrication of uniform arrays of field emitters. The III-V nitride semiconductors possess these material properties and uniform arrays of GaN field emitter pyramids have been produced by selective-area, self-limited metalorganic chemical vapor deposition.

The first GaN field emitter arrays were fabricated and measured. Emission currents as large as 82 μA at 1100 V from 245,000 pyramids have been realized using an external anode, separated by 0.25 mm, to apply voltage bias. The operation voltage was reduced by the development of an integrated anode structure. The anode-cathode separation achievable with the integrated anode was in the

range of 0.5-2.4 μm. The turn-on voltages of these devices were reduced to the range of 175-435 V.

The operation voltage of field emitter cathodes is related to the surface energy barrier, which for *n*-type semiconductors is the electron affinity. A new method to reduce the effective electron affinity using a piezoelectric dipole in an InGaN/GaN heterostructure has been proposed and tested. The piezoelectric field produced in the strained InGaN layer on a GaN pyramid produces a dipole that counteracts the surface barrier. The reduced barrier is characterized by defining an effective electron affinity. Emission results of InGaN/GaN field emitter arrays have shown a reduced electron affinity as low as 1.0 eV when compared to the electron affinity of GaN (3.5eV).

TABLE OF CONTENTS

LIST OF FIGURES AND TABLES

FIGURES

TABLES

Chapter One

Introduction

> "...new or improved electron sources have frequently contributed to advances in both basic science and electronics, the industry in which free electrons are employed."—W.W. Dolan and W.P. Dyke, "Temperature-and-Field Emission of Electrons from Metals," *The Physical Review*, vol. 95, pp. 327-332, 1954.

(1.1) Cold Cathodes

Electron sources of high intensity and high efficiency are desirable for a variety of applications. Cathodes with high current density and high transconductance are required for microwave power vacuum tubes. For emissive displays, highly efficient electron sources allow portable operation of displays with high brightness. The most common electron source is the thermionic cathode in which a material is heated to a high temperature. The electron population in the material is raised in energy to the point that a small fraction of electrons has sufficient energy to surmount the work function barrier. Thermionic cathodes provide stable emission currents over long lifetimes and can provide current densities that are adequate for many applications in power vacuum tubes and information displays such as the ubiquitous cathode-ray tube (CRT). Because research and development of macroscopic thermionic cathodes is for the most part mature, designers of systems in which these cathodes meet the performance specifications can reference a substantial literature base.

Thermionic cathodes do have several limitations and disadvantages that as yet have been unsolved. The disadvantages of heating the cathode are the wasted energy and the relatively large minimum separation that can be reliably achieved between the cathode and current modulating electrodes. Thus for microwave power tubes, in order to achieve high operating frequency, long drift regions that add size, weight, and focusing complexity are required. For displays, thermionic cathodes waste too much energy for portable applications, and display tubes based on a single heated cathode require substantial depth to allow scanning of the electron beam. Finally, while thermionic cathodes provide adequate current densities for many applications, other applications, such as high-power vacuum tubes and high definition television, require higher current densities. The most advanced thermionic cathodes can produce current densities on the order of 100 A/cm^2 but suffer from reproducibility problems.[1] The most common thermionic cathodes generally operate in the range of 0.5 A/cm^2.[2] Maximum current densities from thermionic cathodes are ultimately limited by the reliability problems related to operating cathodes at temperatures where significant evaporation of the cathode material occurs.

Cold cathodes, as the name implies, do not rely on the heating of a material to emit electrons over the vacuum barrier.[3] Consequently, thermal issues are not the prime limitation on the maximum current density achievable from cold cathodes and, generally, higher current densities are theoretically possible. The lack of heating also obviates the need for complex separation of the cathode from other devices lending cold cathodes to denser integration than achievable with thermionic cathodes and also decreasing the demands on the cathode power supply. Finally, since no energy is wasted in heating the cathode, a higher efficiency is obtainable. There are several types of cold cathodes and a survey of the varieties is given in Table 1.1. Cold cathodes can be classified based on their geometry. Field emitters rely on field enhancement created by sharp points or edges to facilitate tunneling of electrons. Planar cold cathodes fall into a large variety of types but in general do not rely on field enhancement for their operation.

(1.2) Cold Cathode Types

The most common type of microelectronic cold cathode is the field emitter. Field emitters operate by tunneling of electrons from a material into vacuum as the result of an impressed electric field.[4] The high electric field serves to thin the vacuum barrier and allow electrons to tunnel. As the field emission process is dependent on a high electric field at the surface, a sharp, tip-like geometry is

Table 1.1. Survey of Cold Cathode Types.

Type of Cold Cathode	*Operating Principle*	*Common Materials*	*Cesium Required*
• Field Emitter	Enhancement of electric field allows tunneling.	Mo, W, Si, diamond	No
• Metal-Insulator-Metal (MIM) Tunnel Emitter	Electrons tunnel through insulator into vacuum level of top metal.	Insulator: SiO_2 and Al_2O_3	Yes
• Negative Electron Affinity (NEA)	Vacuum level is below the bulk conduction band edge.	diamond, AlN	GaAs, Silicon: Yes diamond: No
• Photocathodes	Photons excite electrons above the vacuum barrier. In an optoelectronic cold cathode, the photon source is integrated with the cathode.	LaB_6 AlGaAs	No
• Planar-Doped Barrier Electron Emitter	Hot electrons are emitted over triangular barrier and gain energy to overcome surface barrier.	AlGaAs/GaAs	Yes
• Schottky Barrier Emitter	Forward biased n-type Schottky diode with metal work function lower than the Schottky barrier height.	ZnS:Pd	Yes
• Forward-biased *p-n* Junction	Vacuum acts as collector of *npn* transistor and requires the *p*-type surface to have NEA.	Si, GaAs	Yes
• Reversed-biased *p-n* Junction (includes Avalanche Electron Emitter)	Hot electrons created in depletion region accelerated to energy above the vacuum level.	SiC, Si	Yes
• Ferroelectric Cathodes	Rapidly changing electric field is applied to ferroelectric ceramic.	PLZT (lead-lathanum-zirconium-titanate)	No
• Secondary emission	Malter-effect or RF electron trajectories create self-sustaining discharge.	MgO	No

necessary. Field emission wastes no energy in the emission process and thus can approach 100% efficiency.

There are many other types of cold cathodes; most have a planar emitting surface and use a variety of principles for electron emission. A full discussion of these cathodes is outside the scope of this work but a list of the major types and a simple description of their operating principles is given for completeness. First, the negative electron affinity emitter, can emit electrons at very low electric fields because the surface vacuum level is below the bulk conduction band edge and, consequently, there is no barrier for electron emission and no need for field enhancement.[5],[6] The externally applied field penetrates the material and accelerates the electrons to the surface for emission. Another type of planar cold cathode is the tunnel emitter based on a metal-insulator-metal structure.[7-11] When the top metal is positively biased, electrons can tunnel from the bottom metal through the thin insulator and into the vacuum level of the top metal. Next, a subset of the planar cold cathodes, including planar-doped barrier electron emitter[12] and reverse-biased *p-n* junction cathodes[13-16], emit hot electrons. Conduction band electrons gain kinetic energy in the high field regions of the cathode and a fraction of those electrons acquire energies higher than the surface barrier. Another type of planar cathode is the forward-biased junction emitters (Schottky and *p-n* junction) in which electrons are injected into a surface region that has a very low surface barrier.[17-19] Photocathodes use photonic energy to impart electrons with enough energy to be emitted into vacuum;[20-22] optoelectronic cathodes are photocathodes that have the photon source integrated with the cathode.[23, 24] Ferroelectric cathodes rely on the application of alternating fields on a film of ferroelectric ceramic, which produces an electron emission from one face of the ceramic.[25] The final common type of cold cathode is based on secondary electron emission. In fact, the most common type of cold cathode currently in use in vacuum tube technology is the secondary electron emitter.[26] Materials with secondary electron yield greater than one can exhibit an amplification of electron emission (known as the Malter effect)[27] or radio frequency electron trajectories in vacuum tubes such as klystrons can be used to create large secondary emission currents.

A perusal of Table 1.1 indicates that most of the planar cold cathodes require an emission surface treated with cesium or cesium and oxygen in order to operate at reasonable efficiencies or provide reasonable current densities. Cesium affects these devices by creating a dipole at the surface of the material, which lowers the surface energy barrier.[5] The effect can be quite significant, lowering the energy barrier to less than 1 eV in some cases. There are several problems associated with the use of cesium in vacuum devices.[28] First, cesium will react with the residual gases in vacuum conditions above 10^{-11} Torr and will lose its work function-lowering properties with time. Secondly, even in applications that can support such ultra-high vacuum (UHV) requirements, the fields at the surface of the device are large enough to cause the electromigration of the highly mobile cesium atoms. If there is no system to replenish the cesium, the emission area will be left bare and the efficiency of the device will drop. Finally, cesium moving about a vacuum device may compromise the voltage-standoff capability of the insulators separating the device components. In conclusion, long lifetime, stable vacuum device operation may require a cathode devoid of cesium.

(1.3) Planar Cold Cathodes vs. Field Emitters

Planar cathodes and field emitters both have strengths and weaknesses as cold cathodes. Some of the weaknesses are inherent to the structures while others may be overcome with improved technology or advanced materials. Planar cold cathodes have the advantage of producing a uniform current density emission and the methods of fabricating them are similar to standard integrated circuit processing. The disadvantages of planar cold cathodes are that most require cesiation to achieve an acceptable efficiency as discussed in the previous section and the devices must be operated in an UHV environment. The advantages of field emitters are that they operate at high efficiency and without the need for cesiation.

Another advantage of field emitters are that many of them can be put in parallel (the current record is 2.5×10^9 cm^{-2})[29] thus increasing the maximum current available. Field emitters are not as affected by ionizing radiation as planar emitters making them suitable for use in hostile environments such as space or nuclear power plants. Weaknesses of field emitters are that they inherently produce a conical beam because of the radial direction of the electric field surrounding the emitter and the typically poor uniformity of arrays of field emitters produces non-uniform current density. Other significant problems with field emitters are the short lifetime, and poor reliability, and non-standard fabrication steps; however, most of these issues have been resolved with advances in materials, packaging, and proper design of field emission cathodes. Ultimately, the potential for high current density and high efficiency has made field emitters the most widely researched cold cathode.

Table 1.2. Summary of Advantages and Disadvantages of Field Emitters and Planar Emitters.

	Field Emitters	*Planar Emitters*
Advantages	• High efficiency (near 100%) • High current density (1-2 kA/cm^2) • No cesium	• Compatible with IC processing • High current density (8 kA/cm^2) • Uniform current density beam • Low bias voltage (<10 V)
Disadvantages	• High bias voltage (>10 V) • Non-uniform beam • Uniformity over array poor • Lifetime sensitive to vacuum quality	• Cesium necessary • Sensitive to vacuum quality (if cesiated) • Low efficiency (~1.5%)

(1.4) Field Emitter Basics

A field emitter, in its most basic form, consists of a sharp, point-like structure. When the field emitter is sufficiently negatively biased with respect to another electrode separated from the emitter by vacuum, a current flows through the space. The charge is emitted from the cathode into vacuum because the normal potential barrier that exists at the surface of a material has been thinned by the application of the electric field. The thinning of the barrier allows electrons to tunnel from the material into vacuum although the electrons do not have sufficient energy to go over the barrier. Tunneling behavior can not be described by classical mechanics and one must turn to quantum mechanics for a description of the physical process.[4]

Some details of field emission theory will be covered in Chapter 2, but as an introduction, there are three important parameters describing a field emitter: the field enhancement factor, the emission area, and the work function or electron affinity. The field enhancement factor describes the factor by which the geometry of the emitter has increased the field at the surface of the emitter over that which would be produced by a plane-parallel geometry. The field enhancement can be increased by reducing the radius of curvature and increasing the height-to-width ratio (commonly called the aspect ratio) of the emitter. Field emitters with tips having single or few atoms have been produced. A high field enhancement will lower the applied voltage necessary for emission. The second factor, the emission area, is determined by the geometry, and in general, the emission area decreases as field enhancement is increased. This means that an optimum radius of curvature may not be the sharpest possible emitter but involves a trade-off of emission area and field enhancement. One method to increase emission area without taking a large field enhancement penalty is to produce an array of field emitters. The current from each pyramid will add in parallel. Since the presence of neighboring emitters will decrease the field enhancement, an optimization procedure is required here as well.

The final parameter listed above, the height of the barrier that the electrons must tunnel through, contributes to determining the operating voltage of the field emitter. In metals, this barrier is the metallic work function which is defined as the amount of energy necessary to remove an electron from the Fermi level in the metal and move it to a position infinitely far from the metal (the vacuum level). In an *n*-type semiconductor, this barrier is the electron affinity, which is defined as the energy difference from the conduction band minimum to the vacuum level. For a *p*-type semiconductor, where the electrons are emitted from the valence band, the barrier would be the energy band gap plus the electron affinity. The emitter material determines these energy barriers. Using cesium can lower the surface barrier but the use of cesium involves many disadvantages as discussed above.

(1.5) Materials Issues for Field Emitters

The ideal material for a field emitter would have high electron concentration, high thermal conductivity, and would be hard and non-reactive in the vacuum environment. High electron concentration is necessary for high emission current and most field emission research has focussed on metal as the emitter material for this very reason. A secondary concern for achieving high current density is the thermal conductivity of the emitter material. The current densities in the microscopic tips can become so high that melting or fracturing of the emitter is possible. A material with a high thermal conductivity can source more current with less temperature rise because the heat generated can dissipate into the bulk from the tip. Finally, lifetime of field emitters is determined by the reactivity and mechanical strength of the emitter material. Reaction of the surface of the emitter with the residual gas in the vacuum environment generally tends to increase the work function of the emitter with time. Emitters made from reactive materials also suffer from increased noise as residual gas atoms adsorb and chemisorb on the surface and momentarily perturb the surface work function. In addition, operation of the cathode will cause the production of positive ions from collisions of electrons with the residual gas. These ions are accelerated toward the cathode and a fraction of them will impinge on the field emitter. Some of the ions will have sufficient energy to cause sputter erosion of the tip. This may tend to blunt or sharpen the tip, but both actions are detrimental to the reliability and lifetime of the tips. The blunting action will decrease the field enhancement and will decrease current. On the other hand, sharpening of the emitter may continue to a point where the current increases and the emitter fails from thermal destruction. Attempts to avoid this problem by ensuring a negligible residual gas presence require use of an UHV environment of 10^{-11} Torr or better; this vacuum level is not acceptable for most applications and, in any case, is difficult and expensive to maintain. The threat of sputter damage can be significantly reduced by lowering the emission voltage. The most effective way to reduce the emitter voltage is to sharpen the emitter and decrease the separation of the emitter from the extraction electrode. Efforts to miniaturize the field emitter helped lead to the development of vacuum microelectronics, which will be discussed in section (1.7).

Nearly every metal on the periodic table has been tested for field emission. Refractory metals have received the most attention due to their high melting points. Early field emitters were fabricated from the ends of drawn wires of tungsten.[30-34] The high melting point of tungsten allowed the emitters to be heated to very high temperature which facilitated vacuum desorption of contaminants for cleaning of the emitters. In addition, field-enhanced vacuum evaporation was used to sharpen the wire ends and thereby lower the emission voltage. Metals can provide a large electron supply for emission but suffer from high reactivity with residual gases in the vacuum and the malleable nature of metals presents a poor resistance to sputter damage and deformation.

A large variety of non-metals has been proposed as candidates for field emitters. Materials such as carbon (as graphite, amorphous carbon, nanotubes and diamond) and metallic carbides have been considered for their low reactivity and high hardness.[35-38] Semiconductors are another important class of field emission materials. Although possessing much fewer conduction electrons than metals, semiconductors have the advantage of possible integration and the leveraging of microelectronic semiconductor processing methods to the fabrication of smaller emitter structures. Of course, silicon has received the most attention as a field emitter cathode due to the economies of scale and advanced fabrication technologies that exist for silicon-based electronics.[39-44] Processing involving thermal oxidation of silicon field emitters has allowed the production of emitters of extremely small points.[45] The most recent class of semiconductors to receive attention for field emission research has been the wide band gap semiconductors. Materials like diamond and III-V compound semiconductors have some potentially advantageous properties for field emission that will be introduced next.

(1.6) Nitride-based Field Emitters

Paths to improving field emitter performance have followed improvements in fabrication methods and materials. Lowered voltages of operation have been achieved by increasing the sharpness of emitters and shrinking the distances between the extraction electrodes and emitters. The operating voltage can also been reduced by using materials with smaller surface barriers. In particular, a very large effort over the past decade has targeted diamond and diamond-like carbon as a material for field emission cathodes.[46-51] The initial reason for pursuing diamond was that researchers discovered that certain surfaces of diamond exhibited a negative electron affinity.[52] This means that the bulk conduction level of diamond is above the vacuum level and, consequently, no barrier for electron emission from the conduction band exists. This promised the potential for high emission currents at low voltage. Diamond also has other advantages, like low reactivity, high hardness, and high thermal conductivity, which make it attractive for possible use in field emitter cathodes.

The primary drawback of diamond is that it is an insulator. Thus, while electrons in the conduction band see a very small barrier to emission, there are not enough electrons in the conduction band for large emission currents. Attempts to dope diamond with electron donors have met with limited success.[53] There are divers theories trying to explain observed field emission from diamond.[54] One theory contends that field emission from diamond is controlled mainly by the interface of the diamond with the substrate it is deposited on or on the material quality of the diamond itself. In other words, the electrons are field emitted from the substrate into the conduction band of the diamond, are accelerated through the diamond film by the penetrating electric field, and are emitted over the small surface barrier of the diamond. Since some fraction of the electrons will be scattered while passing through the diamond film, the final emission results for diamond cathodes may not be much better than the emission from the bare substrate. Efforts to dope diamond or provide a better contact to supply electrons to the conduction band of diamond are continuing. If they should prove successful, the low electron affinity, low reactivity with residual gases, and sputter-resistant surface, may propel diamond to become the dominant material for field emitters. Even with a lack of electron donor, some encouraging results for diamond based field emitters have been obtained although the mechanisms for achieving these results are not yet fully understood.[55, 56]

The nitride-based semiconductors, GaN, AlN, and InN have much in common with diamond. They have large energy gap, low reactivity, and high surface hardness. In addition, GaN, and alloys of AlGaN and InGaN have shown the ability to be doped both *n*-type and *p*-type. AlN, with the largest band gap of the nitride semiconductors, even shows a negative electron affinity similar to diamond. Over the past decade, with the improvement in the epitaxial growth of nitrides, a large effort to develop nitride-based electronics and optoelectronics has grown.[57, 58] Short-wavelength light-emitting diodes and lasers (from the blue to the UV regions) have been demonstrated and improved.[59-62] High power and high temperature electronics based on nitride transistors are also under development and are setting records for solid-state, single-device microwave power capability.[63, 64]

For field emission cathodes, the important properties of the nitride semiconductors are the low reactivity, high surface hardness, high electron concentration, and relatively low electron affinity. The low reactivity and high hardness should contribute to lower noise and longer device lifetime. The electron concentration achievable is similar to that found in other semiconductors used for field emission, such as silicon, but all semiconductors will suffer in comparison to metals with respect to electron concentration. The work functions of tungsten and molybdenum, which are the most commonly used metals for field emitters, are about 4.5 eV. Metals with lower work functions have shown lower operating voltages but also much reduced lifetime due to a generally higher reactivity with the residual gases in the vacuum. GaN has an electron affinity reported between 2.9 and 4.5 eV. While this is somewhat lower than the commonly used metals and semiconductors, it is not, by itself, a significant factor for lowering the operating voltage of nitride-based emitters with respect to the other materials.

Another important property of the III-nitride semiconductors is that they possess large piezoelectric constants.[65] The piezoelectric effect describes the production of an electric field caused by an applied mechanical stress and, conversely, the mechanical stress produced by an applied electric field. Epitaxial growth of a thin InGaN layer on GaN layer results in the InGaN being strained. This built-in strain produces an electric field in the growth direction. This electric field modifies the energy band profile in the semiconductor. For the case of InGaN grown on top of GaN, this modification results in a lower effective electron affinity of the combined semiconductor layers. The bulk of this dissertation will describe the development of GaN-based field emitters and the lowering of the effective electron affinity of GaN field emitters by using the piezoelectric effect in a thin, strained InGaN film grown on top of GaN field emitter pyramids.

(1.7) Vacuum Microelectronics & Applications

The study of field emission has been ongoing for more than a century, but most of the work on field emitters since the late 1960s has involved efforts to miniaturize field emitters in order to lower their operating voltage. The use of microelectronic processing methods to fabricate devices that make use of vacuum as a transport "medium" has been termed vacuum microelectronics. The concept of vacuum microelectronics was first introduced by Ken Shoulders of the Stanford Research Institute in the late 1950's and first published in 1961.[66] In this seminal work, predictive of both vacuum microelectronic and computer developments, Shoulders proposed many devices based on vacuum microelectronics that are still being developed today such as vacuum microelectronic displays, vacuum microtriodes, and amplifiers. In fact, the basic building blocks of an entirely vacuum microelectronic computer, including memory, were discussed! Shoulders also foresaw many of the technological advances that would need to be made concerning vacuum encapsulation and component lifetime. Since Shoulders first introduced the concept, research has been on going and has accelerated since the mid-1980s. The improved fabrication of smaller and smaller microelectronic structures allows the production of very small extraction electrode-to-cathode spacing which allows even lower voltage operation of field emitters. The interested reader may turn to many fine reviews of vacuum microelectronics that have appeared in the literature.[2, 67-69]

Crucial to the development of vacuum microelectronics, a reliable source of electrons must be realized. Consequently, most vacuum microelectronics research has been aimed at producing microelectronic cold cathodes. Work on various types of planar cold cathodes has been ongoing since the late 1960s with varying degrees of success. The best results for planar cold cathodes show current densities of 8000 A/cm^2[16] and efficiencies of 1.5%[28] using cesium coatings. As stated earlier, most planar cold cathodes have required a cesium coating to achieve acceptable efficiencies and most researchers agree that cesium coatings are not acceptable for commercialization. The pioneer in the fabrication of vacuum microelectronic field emitter cathodes is Charles Spindt who was also at Stanford Research Institute in the 1960s (now SRI International). The most common structure for microelectronic field emission cathodes now carries his name.[70-72] The "Spindt cathode" is illustrated in Figure 1.1. In the Spindt structure, the extraction (or gate) electrode is separated from the substrates by a dielectric layer but is closely positioned around the field emission tips. The array of field emitters can be shaped to suit the design requirements and extremely dense arrays of field emitters can be produced using microelectronic fabrication. The close proximity of the extraction electrode to the emitter lowers the operating voltage necessary to produce a large electric field at the tip. Proper design of the structure ensures that

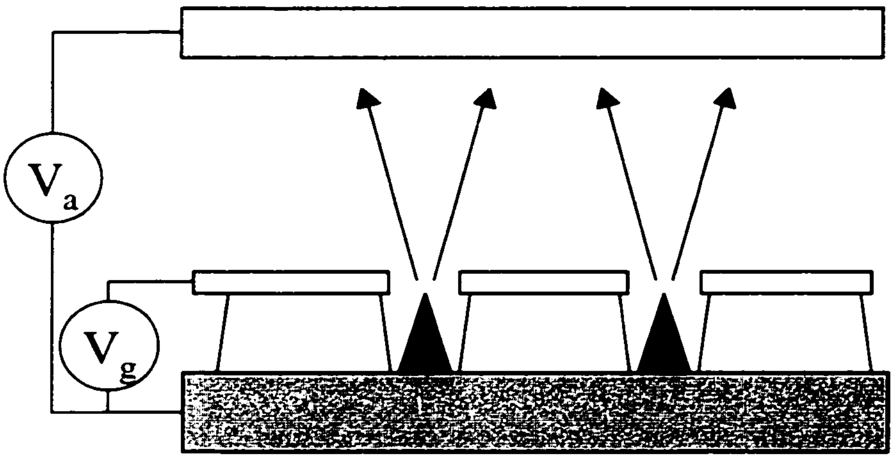


Figure 1.1. Cross-sectional schematic of Spindt-type field emitter array in a triode-like configuration. An extraction electrode (striped) surrounds the field emitter tips (black). The field created by the voltage applied to the extraction electrode, V_g, modulates the electron emission. If the anode voltage, V_a, is sufficiently larger than the extraction voltage, the electrons will be accelerated toward and collected by the anode.

the extraction electrode will intercept a negligible fraction of the emitted electrons. Once the electrons have passed the extraction electrode, they are attracted in the direction of the anode.

Cold cathodes find uses in a myriad of applications too numerous to cover completely here. Table 1.3 presents a list of some of the applications of vacuum microelectronic field emitters and cold cathodes. Some of these applications already make use of thermionic cathodes but could benefit from a cold cathode that provides higher current density, higher efficiency, or lower energy spread. Examples in this category are simple thermionic cathode replacement in devices such as CRT displays. Next, surface scientists have taken advantage of the properties of field emission to study the properties of surfaces and adsorbates. Of all the applications for field emitter arrays currently being investigated, two types of devices have generated the most research and show the most promise for taking advantage of the emission properties of field emitters. The first type is flat panel displays that can take advantage of low voltage and small size of field emitter arrays and the second are high power vacuum tubes that can take advantage of the high current density and direct modulation of the emission current. The basics of these two important devices will be briefly introduced in the following sections.

Flat Panel Emissive Displays

Flat panel displays based on cold cathodes have been the most heavily targeted application of cold cathode research. The flat panel display market is currently dominated by active-matrix liquid-crystal displays (AMLCDs) that have the advantage of being a mature technology that can provide bright, full-color displays in a small package capable of reasonable operation times on battery power.[73] The basic weakness of the LCD is that it produces images by blocking and filtering a backlight and thus much of the energy used by the display is wasted. LCDs also suffer from slow refresh rate and restricted viewing angle although these deficiencies may be eliminated with advanced (but less mature and more

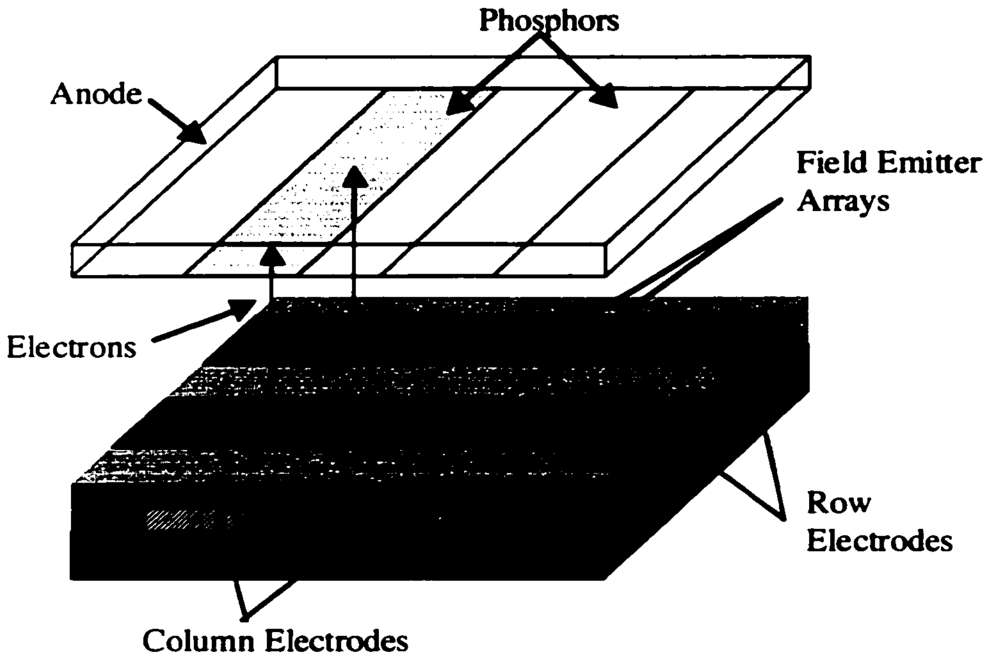


Figure 1.2. Schematic diagram of flat-panel display based on field emission arrays. The field emitters are connected to the column electrodes and the emission current is switched on and off by the row electrodes. In the simplest design, the anode-cathode separation is made small enough so that the electrons strike the phosphors above the array without the need for focusing electrodes.

expensive) LCD technologies. The cathode-ray tube (CRT), in which the light is produced by electrons striking a phosphor-coated screen, is an example of an emissive display. The CRT is considered the best quality display in terms of brightness, viewing angle, and refresh speed. Nevertheless, in order to scan the electron beam from a single thermionic cathode for the CRT, the design of CRTs requires them to have a depth comparable to the screen dimensions. A display combining the emissive properties of a CRT and the flat dimensions of an LCD would be an ideal technology for increasing the utility of consumer electronics. Flat-panel emissive displays based on cold cathodes are seen as a potential technology for realizing these applications.

The most commonly researched vacuum microelectronic display is the field emission display (FED). A simple schematic of an FED is shown in Figure 1.2. In an FED, each pixel of the display is supplied electrons from an array of field emitters. The array of pixels on the screen is directly in front of the arrays of field emitters, and thus, the voltage necessary to excite the phosphors governs the required thickness of the display, with higher voltage phosphors requiring larger front-to-back spacing. The main components of the display are the cold cathode, the anode screen, and the spacers that separate the anode from the cathode. The cold cathode is composed of the field emitter arrays and the gate electrodes which turn on and off the emission for the individual pixels. Initial work on FEDs was begun in the late 1980s by SRI International in the United States and by the *Laboratoire d'Electronique, de Technologie et d'Instrumentation* (LETI) in France.[74] Both groups produced prototype displays. Development has continued at companies such as Pixtech (France), Micron Display (U.S.), Candescent (U.S.), Samsung (South Korea), Daewoo (South Korea), and Futaba (Japan) and appears to be nearing commercialization. A related technology that has also received attention is field emitter-based lighting. Field emitter based lighting has the potential to produce highly efficient light sources if highly efficient phosphors are coupled with efficient field emitters.[75-79]

High-Power Vacuum Tube Amplifiers

Solid state devices have yet to displace vacuum tube components for high power, high frequency sources.[80] Figure 1.3 shows a plot of the frequency-power ranges of various vacuum electronic and solid state devices take from Granatstein *et al.*[80] For applications requiring kilowatts or more or RF power, vacuum electronic devices are the only current option. Vacuum tube devices can operate at higher voltages and electron velocities than solid state devices. The higher voltage operation derives from the higher breakdown voltage of vacuum versus solid state device materials. Higher electron velocities in vacuum are a result of the reduced scattering of electrons in vacuum versus in solids. Cold cathodes have two main advantages over thermionic emitters for use in vacuum tube devices. The first is that cold cathodes can emit higher current density electron beams. The higher current density increases the amount of power that can be generated in the tubes and relaxes the focusing requirements of the tubes.[80] The second advantage is the emission current from cold cathodes can be directly modulated. Because of the operating conditions of thermionic cathodes, placing a modulating grid near the hot filament involves difficult fabrication methods.[81] In conventional electron tubes, in order to modulate the emission current for electron beam devices using thermionic cathodes, long drift regions are necessary which adds weight and size to the tubes. Coupled with the their inherent higher efficiency, field emitter cathodes are a promising technology for use in high-power vacuum tubes, especial where portability (low weight, small size) and energy efficiency are required.

Compared to field emission flat panel displays, field emitter-based vacuum tubes have a much smaller market, and have generated fewer research programs and prototypes. In the U.S., the majority of research on field emitters for vacuum

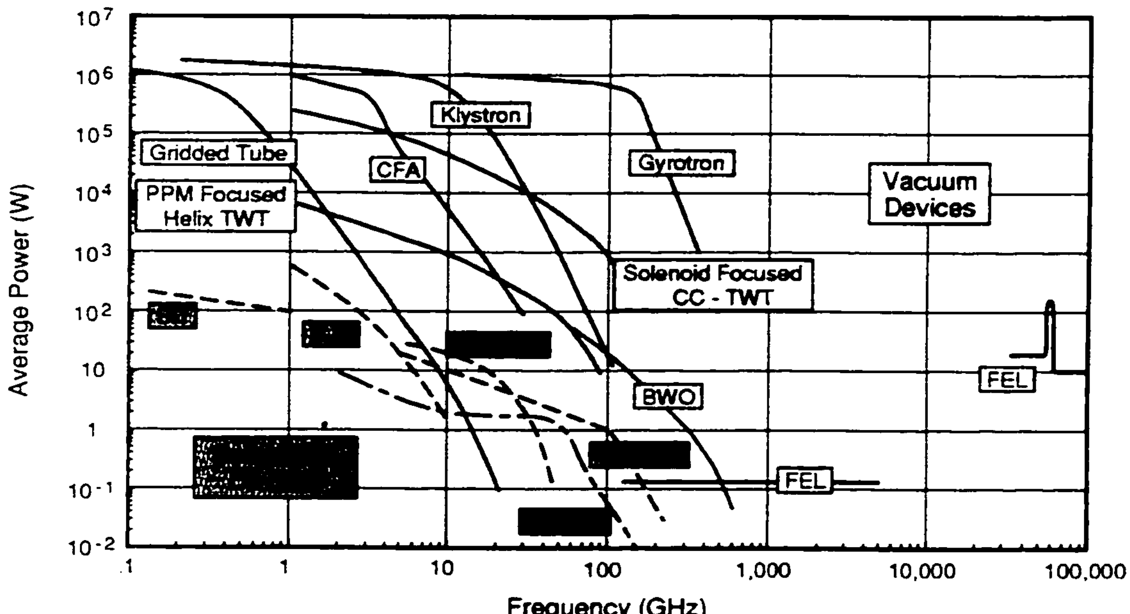


Figure 1.3. Current state of technology for various vacuum and solid-state devices. Reprinted with permission from Figure 3 of V.L. Granatstein, R.K. Parker, and C.M. Armstrong, *Proceedings of the IEEE*, vol. 87, no. 5, pp. 702-715, 1999.

tubes and designs of field emitter based tubes has been carried out by SRI International, Varian (now CPI), MIT/Lincoln Laboratory, MCNC, and the United States Naval Research Laboratory.[81, 82] Recently, demonstration of field emission cathode-based tubes has been made by researchers at NEC Corporation in Japan. Researchers there have reported miniaturized TWT results of 27.5 W at 10.5 GHz, 19.5-dB gain, and a bandwidth greater than 3 GHz using a lateral-resistor-stabilized Spindt-type field emitter array.[83] Another design by NEC, using vertical current limiters for high reliability from arc-related damage, resulted in a tube capable of 8 W output power, 22-dB gain at 11.5 GHz and stable operation for 5000 hours. These recent positive results may re-energize the efforts of the vacuum microelectronics community to develop high-power vacuum devices based on field emission cathodes.

Table 1.3. Some Applications of Cold Cathodes and Field Emitters.

Application	*Description*	*Year of 1st Prototype or Demonstration*
Displays & Microscopes		
Cathode ray tube	Replace thermionic cathode with field emission cathode	1967[84]
Flat panel displays	Cold-cathode based flat panel	Alphanumeric: 1968[85] Monochrome & Color: 1988[74]
Field emission SEM & TEM	Field emitter cathode gives higher resolution at lower voltage than thermionic cathode	1968[86, 87]
Miniature electron beam column	For smaller SEMs using integrated miniature electron optics	1991[88]
Sensors & Gauges		
Pressure sensors	High sensitivity of field emission to changes in electric field; pressure changes anode-cathode spacing	1991[89, 90]
Accelerometer	Acceleration changes tunnel gap	1996[91]
Magnetic field	Magnetic field alters trajectory of field emitted electrons	1995[92]
UHV gauge	Relates field emission current changes to measure vacuum	1972[93]
Surface Science		
Field emission microscope	Projection of field electron emission on a phosphor screen reveals atomic structure of field emitter tip	1937[94]
Adsorbate & surface studies	Study the change in field emission currents and field emission microscope patterns caused by various adsorbates on field emitters	1951[95]
Electron holography	Coherent electron beam from single-atom field emitters	1987[96]
Vacuum Tube Devices		
Microelectronic triode	Based on field emitters	1986[97]
Conventional beam tube	Traveling-wave tube	1997[83]
Other		
Mass spectrometer ionizer	Vacuum microelectronic field emitter-based mass spectrometer used in the 1986 Vega spaceflight to analyze Halley's comet tail	1975[98] 1986[99]
Massively parallel electron beam lithography	Multiple electron sources speed e-beam lithography throughput	1987[100]
X-ray source	High current density electron beam for the production of flash x-rays	1961[101]

(1.8) References

[1] R.E. Thomas, J.W. Gibson, G.A. Haas, and R.H. Abrams, Jr., "Thermionic Sources for High-Brightness Electron Beams," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 37, pp. 850-861, 1990.

[2] I. Brodie and P.R. Schwoebel, "Vacuum Microelectronic Devices," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 82, pp. 1006-1034, 1994.

[3] W.M. Feist, "Cold Electron Emitters," in *Supplement 4: Electron Beam and Laser Beam Technology*, vol. 20, *Advances in Electronics and Electron Physics*, L. Marton and A. B. El-Kareh, Eds. New York: Academic Press, 1968, pp. 1-59.

[4] R.H. Fowler and L. Nordheim, "Electron Emission in Intense Electric Fields," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. 119, pp. 173-181, 1928.

[5] R.L. Bell, *Negative electron affinity devices*. Oxford,: Clarendon Press, 1973.

[6] B.F. Williams and J.J. Tietjen, "Current Status of Negative Electron Affinity Devices," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 59, pp. 1489, 1971.

[7] J. Cohen, "Tunnel Emission into Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 1999-2000, 1962.

[8] C.A. Mead, "The Tunnel-Emission Amplifier," *Proc. IRE*, vol. 48, pp. 359-361, 1960.

[9] C.A. Mead, "A Note on Tunnel Emission," *Proc. IRE*, vol. 48, pp. 1478, 1960.

[10] C.A. Mead, "Operation of Tunnel-Emission Devices," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. 646-652, 1961.

[11] J.G. Simmons, "Note on the Barrier Heights in Al-Al_2O_3-Al Tunnel Junctions," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 17, pp. 104-105, 1965.

[12] W.-N. Jiang and U.K. Mishra, "1% efficiency $Al_{0.3}Ga_{0.7}As$ planar-doped-barrier electron emitters," *Electron. Lett.*, vol. 29, pp. 1997-1999, 1993.

[13] J.A. Burton, "Electron Emission from Avalanche Breakdown in Silicon," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 108, pp. 1342-1343, 1957.

[14] G.G.P. van Gorkom and A.M.E. Hoeberechts, "Electron emission from depletion layers of silicon *p-n* junctions," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 51, pp. 3780-3785, 1980.

[15] R.V. Bellau and A.E. Widdowson, "Some properties of reverse-biased silicon carbide p-n junction cold cathodes," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 5, pp. 656-666, 1972.

[16] G.G.P. van Gorkom and A.M.E. Hoeberechts, "Back-biased junction cold cathodes: history and state of the art," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 41-52.

[17] D.V. Geppert, "A Proposed *p-n* Junction Cathode," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 54, pp. 61, 1966.

[18] E.S. Kohn, "Cold-Cathode Electron Emission from Silicon," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 18, pp. 272-273, 1971.

[19] B.F. Williams and R.E. Simon, "Electron Emission from a "Cold-Cathode" GaAs *p-n* Junction," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 14, pp. 214-216, 1969.

[20] J.J. Scheer and J. van Laar, "GaAs-Cs: A New Type of Photoemitter," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 3, pp. 189-193, 1965.

[21] W.E. Spicer, "Negative Affinity 3-5 Photocathodes: Their Physics and Technology," *Appl. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 115-130, 1977.

[22] D.K. Schroder, R.N. Thomas, J. Vine, and H.C. Nathanson, "The Semiconductor Field-Emission Photocathode," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 21, pp. 785-798, 1974.

[23] A.I. Akinwande, R.D. Horning, P.P. Ruden, D.K. Arch, B.R. Johnson, B.G. Heil, and J.M. King, "Non-Thermionic Cathodes—Solid State Electron Emitters based on GaN and LaB_6," in *Tech. Digest of the 1997 International Electron Devices Meeting*. New York: IEEE, 1997, pp. 729-732.

[24] H. Schade, H. Nelson, and H. Kressel, "Efficient Electron Emission from GaAs-$Al_{1-x}Ga_xAs$ Optoelectronic Cold-Cathode Structures," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 18, pp. 413-414, 1971.

[25] H. Riege, "Ferroelectric electron emission: Principles and technology," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 318-324, 1997.

[26] A.S. Gilmour, Jr., *Microwave tubes*. Dedham, MA: Artech House, 1986.

[27] L. Malter, "Thin Film Field Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 50, pp. 48-58, 1936.

[28] G.G.P. van Gorkom and A.M.E. Hoeberechts, "Silicon cold cathodes," *Philips Tech. Rev.*, vol. 43, pp. 49-57, 1987.

[29] D.G. Pflug, M. Schattenburg, H.I. Smith, and A.I. Akinwande, "100nm Aperature Field Emitter Arrays for Low Voltage Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 1998 International Electron Devices Meeting*. San Francisco, CA: IEEE, 1998, pp. 855-858.

[30] E.W. Müller, "Work Function of Tungsten Single Crystal Planes Measured by the Field Emission Microscope," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 732-737, 1955.

[31] R.H. Good, Jr. and E.W. Müller, "Field Emission," in *Handbuch der Physik*, vol. 21, S. Flügge, Ed. Berlin: Springer-Verlag, 1956, pp. 176-231.

[32] W.P. Dyke and W.W. Dolan, "Field Emission," in *Advances in Electronics and Electron Physics*, vol. 8, L. Marton, Ed. New York: Academic, 1956, pp. 89-185.

[33] W.P. Dyke and J.K. Trolan, "High Density Field Emission from Single Tungsten Crystals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 82, pp. 575, 1951.

[34] W.P. Dyke, "Field Emission, A Newly Practical Electron Source," *IRE Trans. Military Electronics*, vol. 4, pp. 38-45, 1960.

[35] H. Adachi, "Carbide Field Emitters," *Scanning Microsc.*, vol. 1, pp. 919-929, 1987.

[36] F.S. Baker, "Field Emission from Silicon Carbide Whiskers," *Nature (London)*, vol. 225, pp. 539-540, 1970.

[37] Y. Ishizawa, M. Koizumi, C. Oshima, and S. Otani, "Field Emission Properties of <110>-Oriented Carbide Tips," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 9-14, 1987.

[38] W.A. Mackie, R.L. Hartman, M.A. Anderson, and P.R. Davis, "Transition metal carbides for use as field emission cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 722-726, 1994.

[39] H.F. Gray and G.J. Campisi, "A Silicon Field Emitter Array Planar Vacuum FET Fabricated with Microfabrication Techniques," in *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 76. Boston, MA: Materials Research Society, 1987, pp. 25-30.

[40] R. Johnston and A.J. Miller, "Field emission from silicon emitters," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 155-162, 1992.

[41] C. Kleint, H. Neumann, and R. Fischer, "Field Emission from Silicon," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 8, pp. 204-219, 1961.

[42] T. Fischer, "Feldemission aus Silizium," *Helv. Phys. Acta*, vol. 33, pp. 961-963, 1960.

[43] G.N. Fursey and N.V. Egorov, "Field Emission from p-Type Si," *phys. stat. sol.*, vol. 32, pp. 23-29, 1969.

[44] C.E. Hunt, J.T. Trujillo, and W.J. Orvis, "Structure and Electrical Characteristics of Silicon Field-Emission Microelectronic Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2309-2313, 1991.

[45] R.B. Marcus, T.S. Ravi, T. Gmitter, K. Chin, D. Liu, W.J. Orvis, D.R. Ciarlo, C.E. Hunt, and J. Trujillo, "Formation of silicon tips with <1nm radius," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 56, pp. 236-238, 1990.

[46] M.W. Geis, N.N. Efremow, J.D. Woodhouse, M.D. McAleese, M. Marchywka, D.G. Socker, and J.F. Hochedez, "Diamond Cold Cathode," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 12, pp. 456-459, 1991.

[47] E.I. Givargizov, V.V. Zhirnov, N.N. Chubun, and A.B. Voronin, "Diamond cold cathodes for electron guns," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 442-445, 1997.

[48] D. Hong and M. Aslam, "Design and Fabrication of Diamond Field Emitter Structures," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 320-324.

[49] Z.-H. Huang, P.H. Cutler, N.M. Miskovsky, and T.E. Sullivan, "Theoretical study of field emission from diamond," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 65, pp. 2562-2564, 1994.

[50] K. Okano, K. Hoshina, M. Iida, S. Koizumi, and T. Inuzuka, "Fabrication of a diamond field emitter array," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 64, pp. 2742-2744, 1994.

[51] W. Zhu, G.P. Kochanski, and S. Jin, "Electron Field Emission Properties of Diamond," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 416, pp. 443-448, 1996.

[52] F.J. Himpsel, J.A. Knapp, J.A. Van Vechten, and D.E. Eastman, "Quantum photoyield of diamond(111)--A stable negative-affinity emitter," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 20, pp. 624-627, 1979.

[53] K. Okano, H. Kiyota, T. Iwasaki, Y. Nakamura, Y. Akiba, T. Kurosu, M. Iida, and T. Nakamura, "Synthesis of *n*-Type Semiconducting Diamond Film using Diphosphorus Pentaoxide as the Doping Source," *Appl. Phys. A*, vol. 51, pp. 344-346, 1990.

[54] W. Zhu, G.P. Kochanski, S. Jin, and L. Seibles, "Electron field emission from chemical vapor deposited diamond," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2011-2019, 1996.

[55] W.P. Kang, A. Wisitsora-at, J.L. Davidson, and D.V. Kerns, "Ultralow-Voltage Boron-Doped Diamond Field Emitter Vacuum Diode," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 19, pp. 379-381, 1998.

[56] A. Wisitsora-at, W.P. Kang, J.L. Davidson, Q. Li, J.F. Xu, and D.V. Kerns, "A New Self-Aligned Gated Diamond Field Emitter Array with Sub-V Turn-on Voltage and High Emission Current," presented at 56th Device Research Conference, Charlottesville, VA, pp.120-121, 1998.

[57] S. Strite and H. Morkoç, "GaN, AlN, and InN: A review," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 10, pp. 1237-1266, 1992.

[58] O. Ambacher, "Growth and applications of Group III-nitrides," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 31, pp. 2653-2710, 1998.

[59] A.C. Abare, M.P. Mack, M. Hansen, R.K. Sink, P. Kozodoy, S. Keller, J.S. Speck, J.E. Bowers, U.K. Mishra, L.A. Coldren, and S.P. DenBaars, "Cleaved and etched facet nitride laser diodes," *IEEE Journal of Selected Topics in Quantum Electronics*, vol. 4, pp. 505-509, 1998.

[60] A.C. Abare, M.P. Mack, M.W. Hansen, R.K. Sink, P. Kozodoy, S.L. Keller, E.L. Hu, J.S. Speck, J.E. Bowers, U.K. Mishra, L.A. Coldren, and S.P. DenBaars, "Pulsed operation of (Al,Ga,In)N blue laser diodes," *Proc. SPIE*, vol. 3284, pp. 103-112, 1998.

[61] S. Nakamura, M. Senoh, and T. Mukai, "P-GaN/N-InGaN/N-GaN Double Heterostructure Blue-Light-Emitting Diodes," *Japan Journal of Applied Physics*, vol. 32, pp. L8-L11, 1993.

[62] S. Nakamura, T. Mukai, and M. Senoh, "Candela-class high-brightness InGaN/AlGaN double-heterostructure blue-light-emitting diodes," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 64, pp. 1687-1689, 1994.

[63] Y.-F. Wu, B.P. Keller, S. Keller, N.X. Nguyen, M. Le, C. Nguyen, T.J. Jenkins, L.T. Kehias, S.P. Denbaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Short Channel AlGaN/GaN MODFETs with 50-GHz f_T and 1.7 W/mm Output-Power at 10 GHz," *EDL*, vol. 18, pp. 438-440, 1997.

[64] U.K. Mishra, Y.-F. Wu, B.P. Keller, S. Keller, and S.P. Denbaars, "GaN microwave electronics," *IEEE Transactions on Microwave Theory and Techniques*, vol. 46, pp. 756-761, 1998.

[65] J.H. Edgar, *Properties of group III nitrides*. London: INSPEC Institution of Electrical Engineers, 1994.

[66] K.R. Shoulders, "Microelectronics Using Electron-Beam-Activated Machining Techniques," in *Advances in Computers*, vol. 2, F. L. Alt, Ed. New York: Academic Press, 1961, pp. 135-293.

[67] I. Brodie and C.A. Spindt, "Vacuum Microelectronics," in *Adv. Electron. Electron Phys.*, vol. 83, P. W. Hawkes, Ed. New York: Academic, 1992, pp. 1-106.

[68] H.H. Busta, "Vacuum microelectronics--1992," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 2, pp. 43-74, 1992.

[69] S. Iannazzo, "A Survey of the Present Status of Vacuum Microelectronics," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 36, pp. 301-320, 1993.

[70] C.A. Spindt and K.R. Shoulders, "Research in Micron-Size Field-Emission Tubes," presented at IEEE Conference on Tube Techniques, pp.143-147, 1966.

[71] C.A. Spindt, "A Thin-Film Field-Emission Cathode," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 39, pp. 3504-3505, 1968.

[72] C.A. Spindt, I. Brodie, L. Humphrey, and E.R. Westerberg, "Physical properties of thin-film field emission cathodes with molybdenum cones," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 47, pp. 5248-5263, 1976.

[73] D.A. Cathey, Jr., "Field Emission Displays," in *Proceedings of Tech. Papers International Symposium on VLSI Technology, Systems, and Applications*. Taipei, Taiwan: IEEE, 1995, pp. 131-136.

[74] I. Brodie, "Advanced technology: flat cold-cathode CRTs," *Inf. Disp.*, vol. 5, pp. 17-19, 1989.

[75] E.P. Sheshin, A.L. Suvorov, A.F. Bobkov, and D.E. Dolin, "Light Source on the Basis of Carbon Field Electron Cathodes: Design and Parameters," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 423-426, 1994.

[76] A.G. Chakhovskoi and C.E. Hunt, "Improved Image Uniformity in Light Sources with Carbon Field Emitters," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, pp.190-191, 1998.

[77] H. Chen, M. Nakanishi, T. Shimojo, and M. Migitaka, "Application of Si Field Emitter Arrays to a Lighting Element," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 754-757.

[78] M. DiChristina, "A Better Bulb," in *Popular Science*, vol. 251, 1997, pp. 33.

[79] Y. Saito, S. Uemura, and K. Hamaguchi, "Cathode ray tube lighting elements with carbon nanotube field emitters," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 37, pp. L346-348, 1998.

[80] V.L. Granatstein, R.K. Parker, and C.M. Armstrong, "Scanning the Technology: Vacuum Electronics at the Dawn of the Twenty-First Century," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 87, pp. 702-716, 1999.

[81] J.P. Calame and D.K. Abe, "Applications of Advanced Materials Technologies to Vacuum Electronic Devices," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 87, pp. 840-864, 1999.

[82] P.M. Lally, E.A. Nettesheim, Y. Goren, C.A. Spindt, and A. Rosengreen, "A 10 GHz Tuned Amplifier Based on the SRI Thin-Film Field-Emission Cathode," in *Technical Digest of the 1988 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1988, pp. 522-525.

[83] H. Makishima, H. Imura, M. Takahashi, H. Fukui, and A. Okamoto, "Remarkable improvements of microwave electron tubes through the development of the cathode materials," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 194-199.

[84] T. Utsumi and G.C. Dalman, "A High-Density Field-Emitting Semiconductor Cathode Produced by a Voltage-Breakdown Process," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 11, pp. 397-399, 1967.

[85] R.W. Lomax and J.G. Simmons, "A Thin Film, Cold Cathode, Alpha-numeric Display Panel," *The Radio and Electronic Engineer*, vol. 35, pp. 265-272, 1968.

[86] A.V. Crewe, J. Wall, and L.M. Welter, "A High-Resolution Scanning Transmission Electron Microscope," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 39, pp. 5861-5868, 1968.

[87] A.V. Crewe, D.N. Eggenberger, J. Wall, and L.M. Welter, "Electron Gun Using a Field Emission Source," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 39, pp. 576-583, 1968.

[88] T.H.P. Chang, D.P. Kern, M.A. McCord, and L.P. Muray, "A scanning tunneling microscope controlled field emission microprobe system," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 9, pp. 438-443, 1991.

[89] H.-C. Lee and R.-S. Huang, "A Novel Field Emission Array Pressure Sensor," in *Digest of Technical Papers 1991 International Conference on Solid-State Sensors and Actuators*: IEEE, 1991, pp. 241-244.

[90] J.C. Jiang, R.C. White, and P.K. Allen, "Microcavity Vacuum Tube Pressure Sensor," in *Digest of Technical Papers 1991 International Conference on Solid-State Sensors and Actuators*: IEEE, 1991, pp. 238-240.

[91] H.K. Rockstad, T.K. Tang, J.K. Reynolds, T.W. Kenny, W.J. Kaiser, and T.B. Gabrielson, "A miniature, high-sensitivity, electron tunneling accelerometer," *Sens. Actuators A*, vol. A53, pp. 227-231, 1996.

[92] Y. Sugiyama, "Recent progress on magnetic sensors with nanostructures and applications," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 1075-1083, 1995.

[93] A.J. Emons and K.L. Hagemans, "Use of a Field-Electron Emitter as a Pressure Indicator in Ultrahigh Vacuum," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 9, pp. 112-116, 1972.

[94] E.W. Müller, *Z. Physik*, vol. 106, pp. 541, 1937.

[95] J.A. Becker, "The Use of the Field Emission Electron Microscope in Adsorption Studies of W on W and Ba on W," *Bell System Tech. J.*, vol. 30, pp. 907-932, 1951.

[96] A. Tonomura, "Applications of electron holography," *Rev. Mod. Phys.*, vol. 59, pp. 639-669, 1987.

[97] H.F. Gray, G.J. Campisi, and R.F. Greene, "A Vacuum Field Transistor Using Silicon Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 1986 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1986, pp. 776-779.

[98] M. Irako, T. Oguri, and I. Kanomata, "The static operation mass spectrometer," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 14, pp. 533-543, 1975.

[99] C.C. Curtis and K.C. Hsieh, "Spacecraft mass spectrometer ion source employing field emission cathodes," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 57, pp. 989-990, 1986.

[100] G.G.P. van Gorkom and A.M.E. Hoeberechts, "Silicon cold cathodes as possible sources in electron lithography systems," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 5, pp. 1544-1548, 1987.

[101] F.J. Grundhauser, W.P. Dyke, and S.D. Bennett, "A Fifty-Millimicrosecond Flash X-Ray System for High-Speed Radiographs," *J SMPTE*, vol. 70, pp. 435-439, 1961.

Chapter Two

Field Emission

> "After considerable experimenting I have succeeded in finding a method of producing the rays by what appears to be a new form of cathode discharge, which manifests itself as a bright blue arc between two minute balls of platinum in a very high vacuum."—R.W. Wood, "A New Form of Cathode Discharge and the Production of *X*-Rays, Together with Some Notes on Diffraction," *The Physical Review*, vol. 10 (series I), pp. 1-10, i897.

(2.1) History and Background

The emission of electrons from sharp points has been observed since 1744 when Johann Winkler observed electron emission from sharpened wires while teaching at a school in Leipzig.[1] The poor vacuum levels achievable then compared to present day preclude the conclusion that the observed emission was definitely field emission and Winkler did not use that term. The first work to experimentally describe field emission in detail was made by R.W. Wood in 1897.[2] Experimental work on field emission would increase of the next few decades with Julius Lillienfeld at the University of Leipzig, and Franz Rother publishing papers on the effect in the 1910s and 1920s. About 1920, Robert Millikan's group at the California Institute of Technology also began to look at the problem of electron emission in intense fields.[3-6] The commercial appeal of field emission-based cathodes can be attested to by the early research of Gossling at the General Electric Company in 1926.[7]

Walter Schottky's theory to explain field emission appeared in 1923.[8] Schottky attempted to explain field emission using a classical approach, hypothesizing that field emission was a result of the image force of electrons above a metal surface reducing the potential barrier to zero at some critical field. At low fields, the reduction of the thermionic work function with applied field had been experimentally confirmed, however, the field emission experiments of Gosling failed to confirm the Schottky theory for high fields. Gossling came to the general conclusion that application of the new quantum theory may be necessary to explain field emission. An important experimental discovery was made in 1929 by

Millikan and Lauritsen[9] where they showed empirically that the current-voltage characteristics followed a relationship given by $I = A\exp(-B/F)$, where A and B are constants and F is the field at the cathode surface.

The quantum mechanical theory of field emission was first published by R.H. Fowler and L. Nordheim in 1928 in which they made a clear application of Sommerfeld's electron theory of metals.[10] The key theoretical breakthrough was the realization that electrons did not have to possess enough energy to surmount the surface barrier, but, because the electron's wave function was spread out in space, there exists a finite probability that the electron can "tunnel" through the barrier and be emitted into vacuum. Fowler and Nordheim applied Fermi-Dirac statistics to determine the energy distribution of electrons striking the surface of a metal (the supply function) and then solved the Schrödinger equation to calculate the fraction of electrons that could tunnel through the surface barrier at a given energy (the transmission function). The emission current is calculated by taking the product of the supply function and transmission function and integrating over all energies. The result is an equation, $I = AF^2\exp(-B/F)$, which differs in form from the Millikan and Lauritsen result only in the pre-exponential factor of F^2. This factor is difficult to observe experimentally. Nordheim improved the accuracy of the theory by incorporating Schottky's image lowering effect in a subsequent paper.[11]

Research on field emission and field emission cathodes continued at a rapid pace through the following decades. The most significant result of the 1930s was E. Müller's invention of the field emission microscope (FEM) in 1937[12] based on the work of Johnson and Shockley.[13] A schematic of the FEM appears in Figure 2.1. The FEM consists of a tungsten point cathode at the center of a glass bulb. The tungsten tip is mounted to a loop through which a current can be passed through, in order to heat and thereby clean the tip. The electrons pass through the vacuum and impinge on the anode, which is a phosphor screen on the glass vacuum envelope. The electrons striking the phosphor produce a magnified image of the

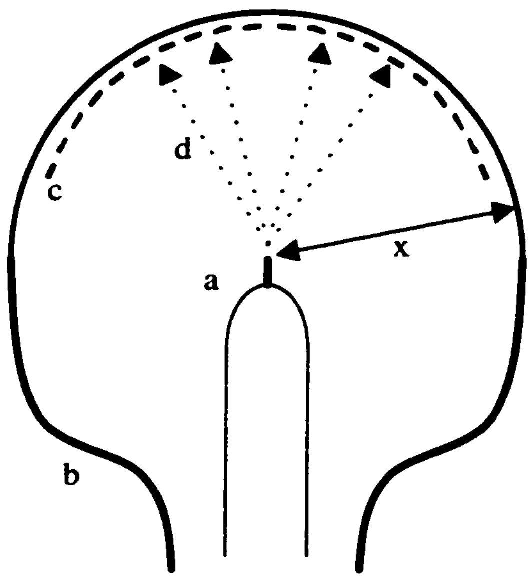


Figure 2.1. Schematic of field emission microscope. (a) tungsten loop with tungsten tip field emitter, (b) glass vacuum envelope, (c) phosphor screen, (d) electron trajectories from cathode to anode. The separation of the tip from the screen is x.

electron emission at the tungsten tip. The electron emission is dependent on the shape of the tip and the differing work functions of the various tungsten crystal planes. The ideal magnification of the FEM is x/r where x is the cathode-to-anode separation and r is the tip radius of the tungsten emitter. For a tip of 1000 Å and tube dimensions on the centimeter scale, magnifications in 10^5-10^6 range are obtained.[14]

The first major effort to make use of field emitters as practical sources of electron beams was undertaken by W.P. Dyke and W.W. Dolan at Linfield College in Oregon. Dyke and Dolan concentrated on improving field emitter performance of tungsten field emitters, operating the emitters at temperatures and fields that gave stable emitter performance.[15] Their work on tungsten field emitters eventually lead to their use in such devices as flash x-ray tubes.[16]

The above discussion is but a brief introduction to the history and development of field emission theory and experimentation. The interested reader can obtain a fuller picture of the history of field emission research from the many fine review articles and manuscripts that have appeared on field emission and field emission microscopy over the past century.[1, 14, 15, 17-26].

The remainder of this chapter will be concerned with the development of the field emission equation for *n*-type GaN. The development will proceed from the treatment for metals and refinements will be made to account for the semiconductor nature of GaN. The theory of field emission from semiconductors was first undertaken by R. Stratton[27] in 1955 and later refined in 1962.[28] Stratton gives a detailed and rigorous derivation of the physics of emission from both the conduction and valence bands, but his resulting equations are complex. To be clear, the approach of the following sections will be to follow the development of the theory as given by Good and Müller[21] making the appropriate changes to account for an *n*-type, *wide band gap* semiconductor. The specification of wide band gap and *n*-type semiconductor suggests that field emission from the valence band, which is several eV below the conduction band, can be ignored relative to that from the conduction band. In addition, the consequences of surface states are not included in this derivation, and current research, although not complete, suggests that the surface state density of the nitride semiconductors is low. The fact that Schottky contacts on GaN appear to follow the Schottky-Mott model indicates that the surface state density is low enough to prevent surface Fermi level pinning.[29]

(2.2) The Band Diagram

In order to calculate the field emission current from a metal or semiconductor, a model of the electron potential energy of the material is necessary. The model must include a description of the potential energy of an electron in the material and vacuum and at the surface. A schematic of a one-dimensional model of a metallic field emitter is given in Figure 2.2(a). For metals,

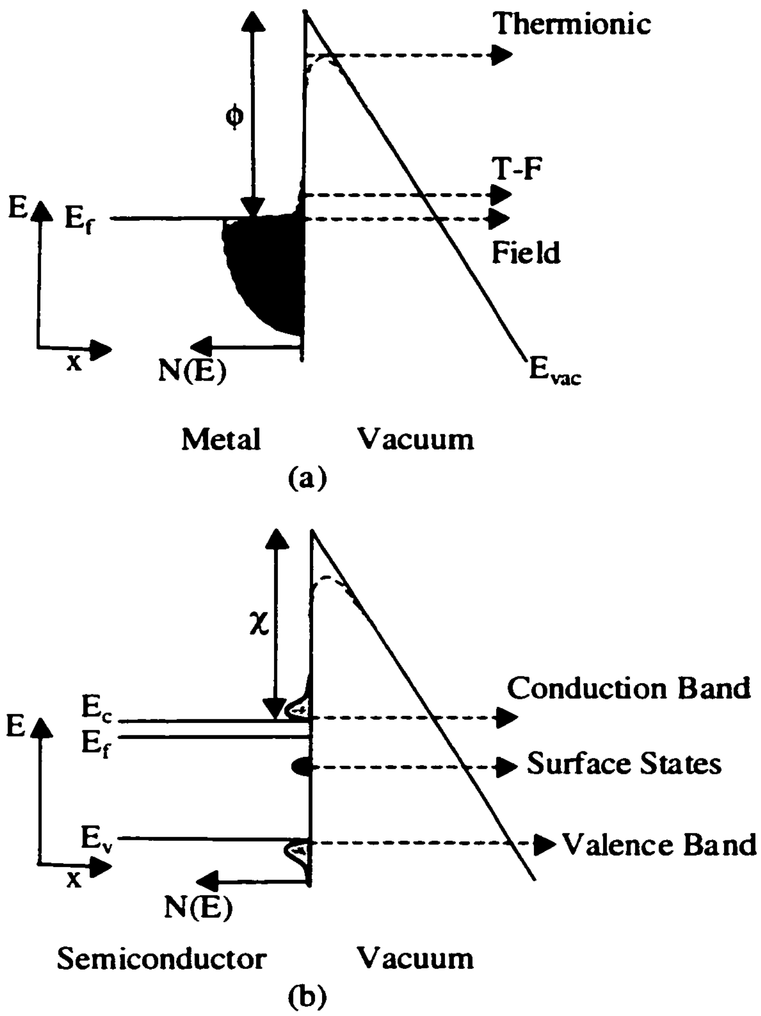


Figure 2.2. Band diagrams of (a) metallic field emitter and (b) *n*-type semiconductor field emitter. The vacuum level is shown with a field applied and the image lowering is shown by a dotted line near the apex of the barrier.

field emitted electrons originate from energy levels near the Fermi level of the metal. Field emission currents are generally calculated assuming a temperature of 0 K. As the temperature of a metal is increased, the Fermi-Dirac function will develop a finite slope about the Fermi level and electron states above the Fermi level will be filled. Electrons above the Fermi level have a thinner barrier to penetrate and thus under a moderate-to-high applied field and increased temperature, enhanced field emission will result which is termed thermionic-field (T-F) emission. Thermionic emission results under low field conditions when the metal has been heated to the point that tail of the Fermi-Dirac distribution reaches energies above the maximum of the surface barrier. A similar band diagram for a semiconductor is shown in Figure 2.2(b). In a semiconductor, the situation is complicated by the fact that emission is possible from both the valence and the conduction bands. In addition, semiconductors may have surface states that effect the band diagram at the surface and electrons may tunnel from surface states that trap electrons.

To calculate the field emission from a material, two functions must be derived. The first function, the supply function, $N(E_x)$, specifies the number of electrons per second per unit area traveling in the x-direction with momentum in the range of dp_x where E_x is x-part of the electron energy. The second function, the transmission function, $T(E_x)$, gives the probability that an electron of energy E_x is able to penetrate the surface barrier. The current density is found by multiplying these functions and integrating over all possible energies. First, we will calculate the supply function.

(2.3) The Supply Function

The supply function is calculated by combining the free-electron gas model of a solid with Fermi-Dirac statistics, the so-called Sommerfeld model. Descriptions of this model can be found in any text on solid state physics.[30, 31]

The number of electron states in a volume, V, with momenta in the range $dp_x\, dp_y\, dp_z$ is given by

$$dn = \frac{2V}{h^3}\frac{dp_x dp_y dp_z}{1+\exp(\varepsilon-\mu/k_b T)} \tag{2.1}$$

where ε is the total electron energy, μ is the electrochemical potential, k_b is Boltzmann's constant, h is Planck's constant, and T is the temperature. Next, the number of electrons moving toward the surface (in the x-direction) per second per unit area with momentum within dp_x is found by multiplying the number per unit volume in the momentum range $dp_x\, dp_y\, dp_z$ (given in equation (2.1)) by the velocity in the x-direction $(v_x = p_x/m_e)$ and integrating over all p_y and p_z. This gives

$$N(p_x)dp_x = \int_{p_y=-\infty}^{+\infty}\int_{p_z=-\infty}^{+\infty}\frac{2}{h^3}\frac{p_x}{m_e}\frac{dp_x dp_y dp_z}{1+\exp\left(\dfrac{\varepsilon-\mu}{k_b T}\right)} \tag{2.2}$$

where m_e is the effective mass of electrons in the conduction band. In this work, the effective mass is assumed isotropic and all bands will be assumed to follow the parabolic approximation. The energy in the x-direction can be calculated by

$$\left.\begin{aligned} E_x &= \varepsilon - \frac{p_y^2+p_z^2}{2m_e} \\ E_x &= \frac{p_x^2}{2m_e} + E_c \end{aligned}\right\} \tag{2.3}$$

where E_c is the conduction band minimum energy. Substituting this and $p_x dp_x = m_e dE_x$ (derived from the second of equations (2.3)) into equation (2.2) gives

$$N(E_x)dE_x = \frac{2}{h^3}dE_x\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty}\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty}\frac{dp_y dp_z}{1+\exp\left(\dfrac{E_x-\mu+\dfrac{p_y^2+p_z^2}{2m_e}}{k_b T}\right)} \tag{2.4}$$

The above equation can be integrated by transforming to polar coordinates and yields the final supply function

$$N(E_x)dE_x = \frac{4\pi m_e k_b T}{h^3}\ln\left(1+\exp\left(-\frac{E_x-\mu}{k_b T}\right)\right)dE_x \qquad (2.5)$$

which gives the number of electrons with energy E_x impinging on a unit surface per second. This expression differs from Good and Müller's only by our use of the conduction-band effective electron mass instead of the free electron mass.

(2.4) The Transmission Function

The transmission function is a measure of the probability that an electron of energy E_x can penetrate the surface barrier. The transmission function can be calculated exactly by solving the one-dimensional, time-independent Schrödinger equation in the direction of the barrier

$$\frac{d^2\psi}{dx^2} + \frac{2m}{\hbar^2}\left[E_x - V(x)\right]\psi = 0$$

where ψ is the one-electron wave function, $V(x)$ describes the potential variation in the barrier region and $\hbar$ is the modified Planck's constant. For a triangular barrier, the potential is given by

$$V(x) = \begin{cases} E_c & \text{where } x<0 \\ \chi - qFx & \text{where } x>0 \end{cases} \qquad (2.6)$$

where q is the electron charge and F is the applied electric field and the barrier is shown schematically in Figure 2.3. For the given triangular barrier, the transmission probability is given by $T = k(b)|\psi(b)|^2/k(0)|\psi(0)|^2$ which is

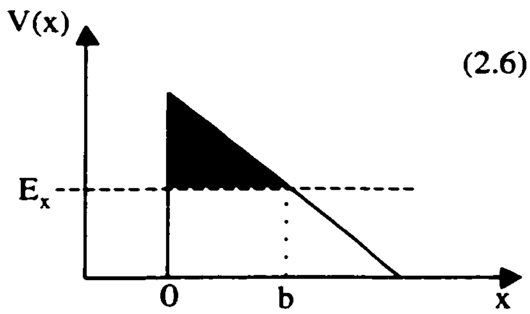


Figure 2.3. Schematic of a triangular barrier for calculation of transmission probability.

ratio of the amplitude of the wave function times the wave vector at right side of the barrier to the left side. This can be evaluated by solving the Schrödinger equation exactly if the potential is simple, using the scattering matrix approach for a numerical solution, or by making use of the Wentzel, Kramers, and Brillouin (WKB) approximation for calculating tunneling probabilities. Here, we will make use of the WKB approach because it allows us to preserve the physical significance of the parameters in the final field emission equation and gives results that agree reasonably with more rigorous calculations and experimental results. The WKB approximation fails when the change in potential, over one electron wavelength, due to slope or curvature of the potential, is too large.* Thus, in the case shown in Figure 2.3, the WKB approximation fails near the top of the triangle and at the left side of the barrier. For energies of interest, E_x is generally a few eV below the top of the barrier and the WKB approximation gives close-to-exact results. In spite of these difficulties, for the case of a triangular barrier, the WKB approximation is remarkably successful (for a comparison of the exact solution and WKB approximation for a triangular barrier, please see Appendix A). For cases where this is not true, application of another WKB-like approximation may be used to obtain improved results.[33] In the WKB approximation the transmission coefficient is given by

$$T(E_x) = \exp\left(-\int_a^b \sqrt{\frac{8m}{\hbar^2}\left[V(x) - E_x\right]}dx\right) \tag{2.7}$$

where, here, m is the free electron mass because the barrier is outside the material, and a and b are the classical turning points of the potential. For the triangular barrier, the left turning point is taken as the reference and the right turning point is given by $b = (\chi - E_x)/qF$. In Figure 2.3, the shaded area shows the energy range being integrated over at a given E_x. The result of carrying out this integration is

---

* The interested reader is encouraged to consult Chapter 6 of H. Kroemer's quantum mechanics text.[32]

$$T(E_x) = \exp\left(-\frac{4\sqrt{2m}}{3\hbar qF}(\chi - E_x)^{3/2}\right). \tag{2.8}$$

(2.5) Image Force Correction to the Transmission Function

The transmission function calculated above ignored the image force that acts on electrons as they exit the surface of the emitter. The image force is created by the positive charge that is drawn to the surface of the material by the electron. This effect on field emission characteristics was first studied by Nordheim.[11] The effect on the potential for a metal is given by a term $-q^2/(16\pi\varepsilon_o x)$, which would be added to the second of equations (2.6), where ε_o is the permittivity of free space. For a semiconductor, this factor must be multiplied by $\upsilon = (\varepsilon_r - 1)/(\varepsilon_r + 1)$, where ε_r is the low frequency dielectric constant of the semiconductor. The solution to this more realistic and complicated potential is exactly solvable (still within the WKB approximation) and involves the use of elliptic integrals and was given by Good and Müller.[21] The end result is

$$T(E_x) = \exp\left(-\frac{4\sqrt{2m}}{3\hbar qF}(\chi - E_x)^{3/2} v(y)\right) \tag{2.9}$$

where $y = \sqrt{\upsilon}\sqrt{q^3 F}/\left(2\sqrt{\pi\varepsilon_o}(\chi - E_x)\right)$ and $v(y)$ is a tabulated function.[34]

(2.6) A Fowler-Nordheim Equation for n-type Wide Band Gap Semiconductors

The final step to deriving the Fowler-Nordheim equation is to multiply the supply function (equation (2.5)) by the transmission function (equation (2.9)) and integrate over all the energies of the electrons. The integrand, $P(E_x)$ is given by

$$P(E_x)dE_x = \frac{4\pi m_e k_b T}{h^3}\exp\left(-\frac{4\sqrt{2m}}{3\hbar qF}(\chi - E_x)^{3/2} v(y)\right)\ln\left(1 + \exp\left(-\frac{E_x - \mu}{k_b T}\right)\right)dE_x \tag{2.10}$$

which cannot be integrated analytically. For a metal, the usual practice is to expand the transmission function as the first two terms of a Taylor expansion about $E_x=\mu$ because most of the emitted electrons originate from around the Fermi level. For the conduction band of a semiconductor, Stratton has shown that the expansion should be taken about either the Fermi level for a degenerate semiconductor or the conduction band minimum for a non-degenerate semiconductor. Stratton shows that both of these expansions are equivalent if the Fermi level is close to the conduction band as one would expect and it will be assumed that the Fermi level is near the conduction band (i.e. a non-degenerate, *n*-type semiconductor). The expansion will be taken about $E_x=\mu$ (the Fermi level) in order to simplify the evaluation of the integral.

Taking the expansion of the exponent of the transmission function results in an exponent given by

$$-\frac{4\sqrt{2m\chi^3}}{3\hbar qF}v(y')+(E_x-\mu)\frac{2\sqrt{2m\chi}}{\hbar qF}t(y') \tag{2.11}$$

where

$$t(y)=v(y)-\frac{2}{3}y\frac{dv(y)}{dy} \tag{2.12}$$

and

$$y'=\sqrt{\upsilon}\sqrt{q^3F}\big/\left(2\sqrt{\pi\varepsilon_o}\chi\right). \tag{2.13}$$

From Good and Müller (equation (5.16) in [21]) the supply function at low temperature can be approximated by

$$\left.\begin{aligned} k_bT\ln\left(1+\exp\left(-\frac{E_x-\mu}{k_bT}\right)\right)&=0 \qquad\quad \text{when } E_x>\mu \\ &=(\mu-E_x)\ \text{when } E_x<\mu \end{aligned}\right\} . \tag{2.14}$$

Substituting equations (2.11) and (2.14) gives

$$P(E_x) = 0 \qquad \text{when } E_x > \mu$$
$$= \frac{4\pi m_e}{h^3} \exp\left(-\frac{4\sqrt{2m\chi^3}}{3\hbar qF} v(y') + (E_x - \mu)\frac{2\sqrt{2m\chi}}{\hbar qF} t(y') \right)(\mu - E_x) \qquad \text{when } E_x < \mu \quad (2.15)$$

Equation (2.15) is valid for a semiconductor where the Fermi level is near the conduction band edge, i.e. $\mu \approx E_c$. The integration of the resulting equation is relatively straightforward and results in an equation displaying the essential features of the Fowler-Nordheim equation.

The field emitted current density, j, is found by multiplying $P(E_x)$ by the electron charge and integrating over all electron energies

$$j = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} qP(E_x)dE_x \qquad (2.16)$$

Substituting the exponent of the transmission function given in equation (2.11) and integrating

$$j = \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{4\pi m_e}{h^3} \exp\left(-\frac{4\sqrt{2m\chi^3}}{3\hbar qF} v(y') + (E_x - \chi)\frac{2\sqrt{2m\chi}}{hqF} t(y') \right)(\mu - E_x)dE_x \qquad (2.17)$$

results in

$$j = \frac{q^3F^2}{8\pi h\chi t^2(y')} \frac{m_e}{m} \exp\left(-\frac{4\sqrt{2m}\chi^{3/2}}{3\hbar qF} v(y') \right) \qquad (2.18)$$

Equation (2.18) gives the current density field emitted from a planar surface at a given field, F, for an n-type, degenerate, wide band gap semiconductor. The equation is analogous to Good and Müller's equation for a metal with the metal's work function replaced by the semiconductor's electron affinity and the electron mass no longer cancels in the pre-exponential factor.

Stratton's derivation of the field emission current from the conduction band of a semiconductor uses the same approximation for the transmission function, but Stratton retains the full supply function and integrates the resulting expression. The interested reader may consult the references for the mathematical details.[27, 28] The result of Stratton's calculation for the field emission from an *n*-type semiconductor is

$$j = \frac{q^3 F^2}{8\pi h \chi t^2(y')} \exp\left(-\frac{4\sqrt{2m}\chi^{3/2}}{3\hbar q F} v(y') \right) \times C(F, \chi) \tag{2.19}$$

where $C(F,\chi)$ is a correction function which is weakly dependent on F and χ and therefore will be ignored here. This equation is essentially the same as equation (2.18). Stratton's equations do not include the factor (m_e/m), as he takes the effective mass to be one.

Further simplification of the Fowler-Nordheim equation can be obtained by approximating the tabulated functions, $v(y)$ and $t(y)$. Brodie and Spindt give approximate expressions for these functions as[35]

$$v(y) \approx 0.95 - y^2 \text{ and } t^2(y) \approx 1.1 \tag{2.20}$$

and inserting these factors into equation (2.18) and evaluating the constants numerically gives

$$j = \frac{2.8 \times 10^{-7} F^2}{\chi} \exp\left(\frac{7.97}{\sqrt{\chi}} \right) \exp\left(-\frac{6.49 \times 10^7 \chi^{3/2}}{F} \right) \ [\mathrm{A/cm^2}] \tag{2.21}$$

where j is in $\mathrm{A{\cdot}cm^{-2}}$, F is expressed in V/cm, χ is expressed in eV, and the numerical value of the constants and material parameters are

$$\left. \begin{array}{ll} \varepsilon_r = 9.5 & \text{for GaN} \\ m_e = 0.2m & \text{for GaN} \\ q = 1.602 \times 10^{-19} \ \mathrm{C} & \\ m = 0.91095 \times 10^{-30} \ \mathrm{kg} & \\ \varepsilon_o = 8.85418 \times 10^{-12} \ \mathrm{F/m} & \\ h = 6.62617 \times 10^{-34} \ \mathrm{J \cdot s} & \end{array} \right\} . \tag{2.22}$$

*(2.7) **Field Enhancement***

The above derivation assumes that the surface of the sample is a planar surface. A simple method to determine the order of magnitude of electric field necessary for field emission makes use of Heisenberg's uncertainty principle.[14] The uncertainty principle states that there is a fundamental inequality relating the uncertainty of momentum and position of a particle. Stated mathematically, the uncertainty principle is $\Delta x \Delta p \geq \hbar / 2$. For electrons tunneling from the Fermi level of a metal, the relevant uncertainty in momentum is related to the energy barrier (the work function), or $\Delta p = \sqrt{2m\phi}$. Thus, the uncertainty in position is $\Delta x \cong \hbar / 2\sqrt{2m\phi}$. When the uncertainty in position of the electron is of the order of the barrier width, there will be a reasonable tunneling probability. Recall that, for the triangular barrier, the barrier width at the Fermi level is ϕ / Fq. Setting the barrier width equal to the uncertainty in position, and solving for the required field gives $F = \left(\sqrt{2m}\phi^{3/2}\right) / q\hbar$. For a work function of 3.5 eV, this gives an electric field of about 10^{10} V/m. Fields of this size far exceed the breakdown potential of stand-off dielectrics which must be present to separate the field emitter from the anode and require an extremely good vacuum to avoid vacuum arcing which would destroy the emitter. The above discussion was for a triangular barrier, which ignored the image effect, and thus predicts too large of an electric field by about an order of magnitude.

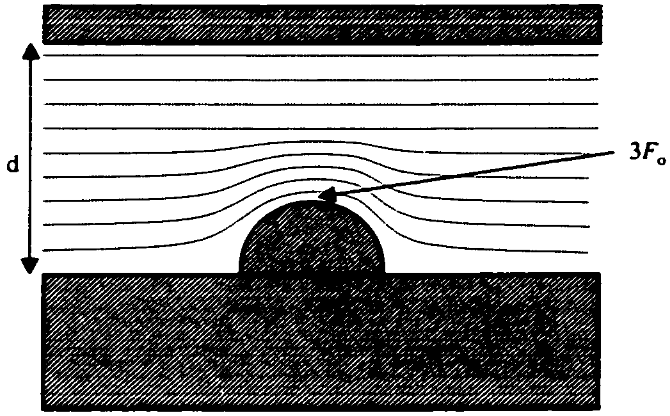


Figure 2.4. Illustration of field enhancement for hemisphere on plane. The dotted lines indicate the equipotentials and the compression of the near the sphere represents the field enhancement ($F = -\nabla\Phi$, where Φ is the potential).

Large fields such as discussed above can be produced by the intensification of electric field that occurs at sharp projections. One example of field enhancement that is exactly solvable is the problem of a hemisphere on an infinite half plane separated by a large distance ($d >> r$, where r is the radius of the hemisphere) from an anode in a plane-parallel geometry as illustrated in Figure 2.4.[36] The field at the top of the hemisphere is three times the field that would exist at that point without the presence of the hemisphere. For actual field emitter geometries, analytical solution may be intractable or impossible to obtain. Numerical calculations of the solution of Laplace's equation ($\nabla^2\Phi = 0$) for boundary conditions determined by the cathode geometry are often used to calculate the field enhancement.[37-45]

For a point electron source, one simple model of the electric field around a field emitter is the concentric sphere model.[46] The field emitter is modeled as sphere of radius, r, and the anode is modeled as a sphere of radius, R, concentric with the field emitter sphere. This model is accurate for a field emitter if the field lines about the point are radial and this condition is fulfilled if $r << R$. It is a simple electrostatic problem to calculate the field at the surface of the inner sphere and the resulting field enhancement factor, β, is given by

$$\beta = \frac{R}{r(R-r)} . \tag{2.23}$$

The field enhancement factor relates the field at the emitter to the potential applied between the anode and the cathode (i.e. $F = \beta V$) and thus the field enhancement factor has units of [length^{-1}]. In reality the field at the point of the tip will be reduced from the free-sphere case given above because of the influence of the conical shank portion of the field emitter.[14] Based on the work of Gomer, Brodie has multiplied the field enhancement factor given for the spherical case by a correction factor $(1/k)$ where $1<k<5$. Thus, the field enhancement factor for a point source field emitter modeled as a truncated cone with a hemispherical top can be given by

$$\beta = \frac{R}{kr(R-r)} . \tag{2.24}$$

With the anode-cathode separation in the range of 1 μm and the radius of curvature of the field emitter point in the range of 10 nm gives a field enhancement factor in the range of $(1/k)\times10^{8}$ m^{-1}. Above we calculated that the electric field necessary for field emission is in the range of 10^{10} V/m, and with the field enhancement in the range of 10^{8} m^{-1}, the required voltage to produce these fields is in the range of 100 V. For micron-sized spacing, turn-on voltages of field emitters are typically of that order of magnitude.[47]

(2.8) Current-Voltage Characteristic & the Fowler-Nordheim Plot

The Fowler-Nordheim equation given above (equation (2.21)) relates the current density to the field at the surface of the emitter. The current density and field are not generally available to the experimentalist. The current density and field enhancement can be related to the experimentally observable current and voltage by the following equations

$$\left.\begin{array}{l} F = \beta \cdot V \\ I = A \cdot j \end{array}\right\} \qquad (2.25)$$

where A is the emission area and β is the aforementioned field enhancement factor. There is a serious assumption made in applying equations (2.25) to the Fowler-Nordheim equation. Use of a constant field enhancement factor implies that the electric field is constant over the emission area, which is generally not true. A rigorous procedure for obtaining the current-voltage characteristic would be to integrate the current density over the emission area with the field as a position-dependent quantity. Experimentally, it is seen that this procedure is not necessary and the approximation made in using equations (2.25) is valid, but with β representing a weighted average of the field enhancement factor over the emission area. For microelectronic field emitters, the emission area per tip is generally so small that the field enhancement can be taken as constant. The resulting field emission current-voltage characteristic is given by

$$I = \frac{2.8 \times 10^{-7} A \beta^2 V^2}{\chi} \exp\left(\frac{7.97}{\sqrt{\chi}}\right) \exp\left(-\frac{6.49 \times 10^7 \chi^{3/2}}{\beta V}\right) \qquad (2.26)$$

where I is in amperes, A is in cm^2, and V is in volts. The current voltage characteristic is dominated by the last exponential term, which depends on the electron affinity and field enhancement factor. One of the desires of microelectronic field emission researchers is to reduce the turn-on voltage of field emitter cathodes.[48] From the above equation, it can be seen that lowering of the turn-on voltage of the emitter requires either that the electron affinity be reduced or the field enhancement be increased. The total current can be increased by increasing the area of emission, which is the prime reason for using arrays of field emitters together.

Manipulation of equation (2.26) by dividing both sides by V^2 and taking the logarithm of both sides results in

$$\ln(I / V^2) = \ln a - b(1 / V) \qquad (2.27)$$

where

$$\ln a = \ln\left(\frac{2.8\times 10^{-7} A\beta^2}{\chi}\exp\left(\frac{7.97}{\sqrt{\chi}}\right)\right) \tag{2.28}$$

and

$$b = \frac{6.49\times 10^{7}\chi^{3/2}}{\beta}\ . \tag{2.29}$$

Equation (2.27) is simply the equation of a line with $(1/V)$ as the ordinate, $\ln(I/V^2)$ as the abscissa, $\ln a$ as the y-intercept, and $-b$ as the slope. A plot of experimental current-voltage data with $(1/V)$ for the x-axis and $\ln(I/V^2)$ for the y-axis is called a Fowler-Nordheim plot. The slope and intercept of a linear, least-squares fit of the Fowler-Nordheim plot gives equations that allow the extraction of any two of the field enhancement factor, emission area, or electron affinity when the third is known. For example, in most field emission experiments, the work function of a metal is approximately known from other experiments, and the field enhancement and emission area can be calculated using the known work function.

(2.9) Engineering Considerations and Refinements to Field Emission Theory

Brodie and Schwoebel, in their review of vacuum microelectronics, list a number of considerations important to field emission devices in addition to considerations that arise from the current-voltage characteristic worked out above. These additional considerations include fundamental properties of field emitters such as emission noise, and space-charge effects[49], and engineering concerns such as lifetime problems, current limiting resistors, leakage currents, electron trajectories, device capacitance, and packaging.[50] A discussion of all of these factors is outside the scope of this dissertation but a brief discussion of two of these considerations will be given. Emission fluctuation and emitter lifetime will be discussed because the use of nitride semiconductor-based field emitters may have an impact in these areas. In addition this section will conclude with a brief list of refinements to field emission theory that have been studied by other researchers but not included in this dissertation.

Emission Fluctuation

Emission noise from field emitters has a complicated structure and much about the sources of noise in field emission remains unknown. Probably the most important source of noise in field emitters comes from modulation of the work function or electron affinity.[51-54] The surface barrier can be modified by the adsorption, desorption, and diffusion of foreign atoms and molecules on the surface of the emitter. Adsorbates interacting with the surface can produce a dipole that may increase or decrease the effective work function at the surface, $\phi_{eff} = \phi \pm \Delta\phi$. The fluctuations in the barrier height will produce fluctuations in the emission current. Taking the derivative of the current-voltage characteristic (and ignoring the pre-exponential factor) with respect to electron affinity gives

$$\frac{1}{I}\frac{dI}{d\chi} = \frac{-6.4 \times 10^{7}}{\beta V}\sqrt{\chi}\ . \tag{2.30}$$

The above equation shows that as the electron affinity decreases, the contribution of small changes of the electron affinity to the noise decreases as well. This leads to the conclusion that materials with smaller electron affinity are desirable for field emitters from a low current-fluctuation perspective. The above equation ignores the influence of the pre-exponential factor. This approximation breaks down at small electron affinity. Taking the derivative of the full equation (2.26) and substituting typical values of field enhancement (64,000 cm^{-1}) and voltage (100 V) gives

$$\left|\frac{\Delta I}{I}\right| = \left(\frac{4.0 + \sqrt{\chi} + 15.2\chi^{2}}{\chi^{3/2}}\right)\Delta\chi \tag{2.31}$$

The last term in the parentheses is the approximation given in equation (2.30) and when this term dominates, we can use that approximation. A plot of equation (2.31) and the approximation given in equation (2.30) over the electron affinity range of 0 to 4.5 eV, and using a $\Delta\chi$ of 0.01 eV is shown in Figure 2.5. The plot indicates that decreasing the electron affinity from 4.5 eV to about 1 eV will decrease the relative current fluctuations caused by adsorbates. Below about 1 eV, however, the plot shows that the current fluctuations will rapidly increase with decreasing electron affinity, and the approximation given in equation (2.30) no longer agrees with the full expression (equation (2.31)). One should take caution when applying this interpretation to low electron affinity emitters because the Fowler-Nordheim equation breaks down at low barrier heights because of the limitations of the WKB approximation. At very low electron affinity, a more rigorous derivation of the current-voltage characteristic would be necessary. With this caution in mind, the above analysis suggests that lowering the electron affinity, in the range most commonly available for field emitters, 1-5 eV, will reduce the

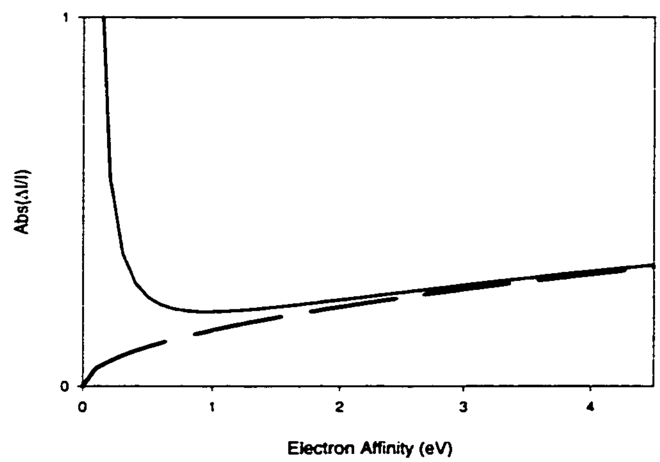


Figure 2.5. Relative current fluctuation versus the electron affinity of a field emitter. The full dependence (equation 2.31) is given by the solid line and an approximation (equation 2.30) is given by the dashed line. The approximation fails below about 2 eV.

amount of adsorption-based emission fluctuation. In reality the situation is further complicated by the fact that adsorbates effect the emission not only through modulation of the surface barrier, but also by modifying the field enhancement and the emission area.[50]

Lifetime Issues

The lifetime of a field emitter is limited by two main factors: destruction by a vacuum arc or excessive currents, and an overall change in current-voltage characteristic caused by 1) contamination of the emitter surface by the residual gases in the vacuum, or 2) ion bombardment of the emitter. Destruction of emitters or emitter arrays by vacuum arc represents a catastrophic failure mode, and is generally related to the quality of vacuum in the field emission device. Poor vacuum can lead to vacuum arc and the resulting high currents can destroy the emission tips or extraction and anode electrodes. Operation of the cathodes at excessive currents can lead to cathode destruction by either melting or fracturing of the emitter tip. Contamination of the emitters is also dependent on the quality of the vacuum, but also depends on the reactivity of the emitter material. A highly reactive surface is more likely to be contaminated by the residual gases in the vacuum than a stable surface. As we have seen from the last section, adsorbed gases can change the surface barrier height, field emission factor, and emission area of an emitter.

Vacuum arc results when a high current flows from anode to cathode and, at the same time, the voltage between the anode and cathode is greatly reduced. Arcing in a gas environment may be initiated by the ionization of the gas atoms, but at high vacuum, there are not enough residual gas molecules in the vacuum to initiate an arc. Many theories for the initiation of vacuum arcs exist.[55] In fact, one theory of vacuum breakdown suggests that field emitted electrons cause intense heating of the anode material and the evaporating anode material helps supply the conditions for an arc.[56-61] Still another theory proposes that vacuum arc is initiated at non-metallic particles or surface oxides.[62] Regardless of the initiation mechanism, the large currents in vacuum arcs lead to melting of electrodes and emitters and can lead to the destruction of the field emission cathode. Arrays of cathodes are somewhat safer than single emitters are because the failure of one or a few of the tips *may* not cause the destruction of the entire array. In general, it is seen that arcing between the gate and emitter tip of an array of electrodes leads to localized failure and destruction of the tip while arcing between the gate and anode electrodes leads to destruction of larger areas of the gate.[35]

Field emitters can also fail from excessive currents. The field emitter heats up by a combination of Joule heating and the Nottingham effect. The Nottingham effect is the result of the difference of the average energy of emitted electrons and the average energy of replacement electrons (i.e. electrons supplied by the circuit to replace the emitted electrons). The average energy of the replacement electrons was assumed by Nottingham to be the Fermi level[63] and the work of Charbonnier *et al.* supports that contention.[64] This assumption has created some controversy, however, and a rival hypothesis that the replacement electrons come from states below the Fermi level has been proposed by Fleming and Henderson[65] and improved upon recently.[66] Regardless of the correct theory, electrons that are emitted from energy levels above the average energy of replacement electrons serve to cool the material. Conversely, electrons emitted from levels below the average energy of the replacement electrons heat the material. For a metal, all emission at low temperatures is assumed to come from below the Fermi level so the Nottingham effect should serve to heat the electrons. As the material is heated, either by an outside source or by the emission itself, more electrons will be emitted from above the Fermi level and eventually a critical temperature will be reached where the Nottingham effect will cool the emitter. To avoid damage, field emitters must be able to transfer heat from the emission area to the substrate, but sharp emitter tips lead to small tip base area and increased thermal resistance. The temperature rise in the tips can be reduced without the penalty of decreasing the field enhancement by using cathode materials that have high thermal conductivity. The higher the thermal conductivity is, the higher the emission currents than can be supported.[67-69] The nitride semiconductors excel in this material property. The thermal conductivity of GaN is 1.3 W/cm K[70] and is in the same range as the commonly used metals (Mo and W), and is higher than other semiconductors studied for field emitter applications, such as Si and GaAs. Diamond, which is a much-studied material for field emission, has the highest thermal conductivity at 20 W/cm K.[71] In addition to thermal effects causing failure of cathodes, some researchers have investigated the effects of both thermal and electrical stresses on field emitters as a cause of failure in some field emission cathodes.[72]

Other than cathode destruction, the lifetime of field emission cathodes can be cut short by contamination of the tip or the eroding of the tip by ion bombardment, both of which change the current-voltage characteristic of the field emitter over time. For field emitters operated at room temperature, contamination comes from the vacuum environment. "Poisoning" of the emitter surface happens when residual gases react with the surface and change the surface work function, usually increasing the barrier.[73-76] The nature of the contamination depends on both the emitter material and the residual gas content. Thus in terms of stability, a chemically inert surface is desirable for field emitters. Materials such as diamond and carbon have low reactivity and thus are good choices.[77]

Ion bombardment of the emitter tip is a second important effect that limits the lifetime of field emitters. Positive ions are created in the vacuum space between the anode and cathode by the collision of the emitted electrons with the residual gas atoms.[78-81] Smith has shown that positive ions created in the vacuum gap carry an average energy of $V_{ac}/10$ to the surface of the cathode where V_{ac} is the applied anode-to-cathode voltage. Operation voltages of field emitters are such that the average energy of the positive ions is near or above the physical sputtering threshold of cathode materials.[82] The surface morphology changes that can result from the ion sputtering include sharpening of the emitter tip[78, 83] or the creation of nanometer-sized protrusions that increase the local field enhancement that can increase current to the point that the emitter tip can be destroyed. Emitter materials that are resistant to sputtering can thus be operated at higher voltages than materials with a lower threshold for sputtering.

It is anticipated that the nitride semiconductors are good candidates for field emitters based on the criteria of high chemical inertness and high resistance to sputtering discussed above. The low reactivity and high sputtering energies of the nitride semiconductors are a result of the strong bonds between the atoms in the nitride crystals. The difficulty of wet chemically etching the nitride semiconductors indicates the low reactivity of the nitride semiconductors. Currently no practical chemical etches are known for the nitride semiconductors. Dry etching, such as reactive ion etching (RIE) of nitride semiconductors generally requires a high plasma voltage which indicates a physical etch, dependent on the sputtering of atoms. While resistance to reactions is beneficial for all field emitters, resistance to sputtering only effects field emitters operated at high voltage. Thus for vacuum microelectronic field emitters operated at low voltage, the resistance to sputtering of the nitrides will not be so important as their chemical inertness.

Refinements to Field Emission Theory

The above treatment of field emission theory made use of several simplifying assumptions: low temperature (in fact, 0 K), parabolic bands, emission from only the conduction band, ignoring of surface states, a planar surface, simple image theory, no account of space charge effects, and an implicit assumption that, in an array, all tips have the same parameters. Removing each of these assumptions complicates the theory but also elucidates interesting physics. The effect of finite temperature has been treated by a number of authors.[21, 84-86] Band structure and surface state effects have also been actively studied, largely because of the information about the surface band structure that may be obtained from field emission measurements.[87-97] Several researchers have attempted to calculated more accurate theories of field emission using more realistic models for the surface barrier.[98-106] Electron space charge in the volume surrounding a field emission tip will tend to lower the field at the tip and thus will cause the amount of field emission current to saturate.[39, 49, 107-112] Jensen *et al.* have studied the effects of the statistical distribution of field emitter parameters, such as the field enhancement and work function,[113] and the effect of neighboring tips in an array has also been studied.[114]

(2.10) References

[1] C. Kleint, "On the Early History of Field Emission Including Attempts of Tunneling Spectroscopy," *Prog. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 42, pp. 101-115, 1993.

[2] R.W. Wood, "A New Form of Cathode Discharge and the Production of X-Rays, Together with Some Notes on Diffraction," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 10 (series 1), pp. 1-10, 1897.

[3] C.F. Eyring, S.S. Mackeown, and R.A. Millikan, "Fields Currents from Points," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 31, pp. 900-909, 1928.

[4] R.A. Millikan and C.F. Eyring, "Laws Governing the Pulling of Electrons Out of Metals by Intense Electrical Fields," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 27, pp. 51-67, 1926.

[5] R.A. Millikan and C.C. Lauritsen, "Relations of Field-Currents to Thermionic-Currents," *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. (U.S.)*, vol. 14, pp. 45-49, 1928.

[6] R.A. Millikan and B.E. Shackelford, "On the Possibility of Pulling Electrons from Metals by Powerful Electric Fields," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 15, pp. 239-240, 1920.

[7] Research Staff of the General Electric Co., "The Emission Electrons under the Influence of Intense Electric Fields," *Phil. Mag. (Series 7)*, vol. 1, pp. 609-635, 1926.

[8] W. Schottky, *Z. Physik*, vol. 14, pp. 80, 1923.

[9] R.A. Millikan and C.C. Lauritsen, "Dependence of Electron Emission from Metals Upon Field Strengths and Temperatures," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 33, pp. 598-604, 1929.

[10] R.H. Fowler and L. Nordheim, "Electron Emission in Intense Electric Fields," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. 119, pp. 173-181, 1928.

[11] L.W. Nordheim, "The Effect of the Image Force on the Emission and Reflexion of Electrons by Metals," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. 121, pp. 626-639, 1928.

[12] E.W. Müller, *Z. Physik*, vol. 106, pp. 541, 1937.

[13] R.P. Johnson and W. Shockley, "An Electron Microscope for Filaments: Emission and Adsorption by Tungsten Single Crystals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 49, pp. 436-440, 1936.

[14] R. Gomer, *Field Emission and Field Ionization*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1961.

[15] W.P. Dyke and W.W. Dolan, "Field Emission," in *Advances in Electronics and Electron Physics*, vol. 8, L. Marton, Ed. New York: Academic, 1956, pp. 89-185.

[16] F.J. Grundhauser, W.P. Dyke, and S.D. Bennett, "A Fifty-Millimicrosecond Flash X-Ray System for High-Speed Radiographs," *J. SMPTE*, vol. 70, pp. 435-439, 1961.

[17] M. Drechsler, "Erwin Müller and the Early Development of Field Emission Microscopy," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 70, pp. 1-18, 1978.

[18] F. Ashworth, "Field Emission Microscopy," in *Advances in Electronics*, vol. 3, L. Marton, Ed. New York, NY: Academic Press, 1951, pp. 1-42.

[19] W.M. Feist, "Cold Electron Emitters," in *Supplement 4: Electron Beam and Laser Beam Technology*, vol. 20, *Advances in Electronics and Electron Physics*, L. Marton and A. B. El-Kareh, Eds. New York: Academic Press, 1968, pp. 1-59.

[20] R. Gomer, "Field Emission Microscopy and Some Applications to Catalysis and Chemisorption," in *Advances in Catalysis and Related Subjects*, vol. 7, W. G. Frankenburg, V. I. Komarewsky, and E. K. Rideal, Eds. New York, NY: Academic Press, 1955, pp. 93-134.

[21] R.H. Good, Jr. and E.W. Müller, "Field Emission," in *Handbuch der Physik*, vol. 21, S. Flügge, Ed. Berlin: Springer-Verlag, 1956, pp. 176-231.

[22] L.W. Swanson and A.E. Bell, "Recent Advances in Field Electron Microscopy of Metals," in *Adv. Electron. Electron Phys.*, vol. 32, L. Marton, Ed. New York: Academic Press, 1973, pp. 194-309.

[23] A. van Oostrom, "Field emission of electrons and ions," *Philips Tech. Rev.*, vol. 33, pp. 277-292, 1973.

[24] A.G.J. van Oostrom, "Validity of the Fowler-Nordheim Model for Field Electron Emission," *Philips Research Reports Supplements*, pp. 1-102, 1966.

[25] A. van Oostrom, "Field Emission Cathodes," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 2917-2922, 1962.

[26] V.T. Binh, N. Garcia, and S.T. Purcell, "Electron Field Emission from Atom-Sources: Fabrication, Properties, and Applications of Nanotips," in *Adv. Imaging Electron. Phys.*, vol. 95, P. W. Hawkes, Ed. New York: Academic Press, 1996, pp. 63-153.

[27] R. Stratton, "Field Emission from Semiconductors," *Proc. Phys. Soc. (London)*, vol. B68, pp. 746-757, 1955.

[28] R. Stratton, "Theory of Field Emission from Semiconductors," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 125, pp. 67-82, 1962.

[29] O. Ambacher, "Growth and applications of Group III-nitrides," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 31, pp. 2653-2710, 1998.

[30] C. Kittel, *Introduction to solid state physics*, 7th ed. New York: Wiley, 1996.

[31] N.W. Ashcroft and N.D. Mermin, *Solid state physics*. New York,: Holt Rinehart and Winston, 1976.

[32] H. Kroemer, *Quantum mechanics: for engineering, materials science, and applied physics*. Englewood Cliffs, N.J.: Prentice Hall, 1994.

[33] S.C. Miller, Jr. and R.H. Good, Jr., "A WKB-Type Approximation to the Schrödinger Equation," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 91, pp. 174-179, 1953.

[34] R.E. Burgess, H. Kroemer, and J.M. Houston, "Corrected Values of Fowler-Nordheim Field Emission Functions $v(y)$ and $s(y)$," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 90, pp. 515, 1953.

[35] I. Brodie and C.A. Spindt, "Vacuum Microelectronics," in *Adv. Electron. Electron Phys.*, vol. 83, P. W. Hawkes, Ed. New York: Academic, 1992, pp. 1-106.

[36] D.J. Rose, "On the Magnification and Resolution of the Field Emission Electron Microscope," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 27, pp. 215-220, 1956.

[37] L. Yun-Peng and Z. Mao-Sheng, "The boundary element algorithm for the electric field of the Spindt device," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 75-78, 1991.

[38] R.L. Hartman, W.A. Mackie, and P.R. Davis, "Use of boundary element methods in field emission computations," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 754-758, 1994.

[39] R.L. Hartman, W.A. Mackie, and P.R. Davis, "Three dimensional axisymmetric space charge simulation via boundary elements and emitted particles," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1952-1957, 1996.

[40] Y.-J. Yang, F.T. Korsmeyer, V. Rabinovich, and M. Ding, "An Efficient 3-Dimensional CAD Tool for Field-Emission Devices," in *Technical Digest of*

the 1998 International Electron Device Meeting. San Francisco, CA: IEEE, 1998, pp. 863-866.

[41] P. Kopka and H. Ermert, "Analysis of vacuum microelectronic components by the use of special finite elements," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2100-2104, 1996.

[42] X. Zhu and E. Munro, "A computer program for electron gun design using second-order finite elements," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 7, pp. 1862-1869, 1989.

[43] M.G.R. Thomson, "Compression of field-emission angular distribution using a cathode shield," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2455-2458, 1995.

[44] H.Y. Ahn, C.G. Lee, and J.D. Lee, "Numerical analysis of field emission for the effects of the gate insulators," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 540-544, 1995.

[45] H.Y. Ahn, J.D. Lee, and C.G. Lee, "Numerical analysis of the electric field and current for a Spindt-type emitter," *J. Korean Phys. Soc. (South Korea)*, vol. 27, pp. 200-204, 1994.

[46] T.E. Everhart, "Simplified Analysis of Point-Cathode Electron Sources," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. 4944-4957, 1967.

[47] C.A. Spindt, C.E. Holland, A. Rosengreen, and I. Brodie, "Field-Emitter Arrays for Vacuum Microelectronics," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2355-2363, 1991.

[48] T. Utsumi, "Vacuum Microelectronics: What's New and Exciting," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2276-2283, 1991.

[49] J.P. Barbour, W.W. Dolan, J.K. Trolan, E.E. Martin, and W.P. Dyke, "Space-Charge Effects in Field Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 92, pp. 45-51, 1953.

[50] I. Brodie and P.R. Schwoebel, "Vacuum Microelectronic Devices," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 82, pp. 1006-1034, 1994.

[51] I. Brodie, "Fluctuation phenomena in field emission from molybdenum micropoints," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 89-93.

[52] I. Brodie, "The Significance of Fluctuation Phenomena in Vacuum Microelectronics," in *Technical Digest of the 1989 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1989, pp. 521-524.

[53] R. Gomer, "Current Fluctuations from Small Regions of Adsorbate Covered Field Emitters: A Method for Determining Diffusion Coefficients on Single Crystal Planes," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 38, pp. 373-393, 1973.

[54] R.F. Greene and K. Daneshvar, "1/f Noise in Field Emission," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 199-202, 1994.

[55] L. Cranberg, "The Initiation of Electrical Breakdown in Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 23, pp. 518-522, 1952.

[56] P.A. Chatterton, "A theoretical study of field emission initiated vacuum breakdown," *Proc. Phys. Soc. (London)*, vol. 88, pp. 231-245, 1966.

[57] L.H. Germer, "Arcing at Electrical Contacts on Closure. Part I. Dependence upon Surface Conditions and Circuit Parameters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 22, pp. 955-964, 1951.

[58] L.H. Germer, "Arcing at Electrical Contacts on Closure. Part II. The Initiation of an Arc," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 22, pp. 1133-1139, 1951.

[59] L.H. Germer and J.L. Smith, "Arcing at Electrical Contacts on Closure. Part III. Development of the Arc.," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 85, pp. 392, 1952.

[60] G.N. Fursei and P.N. Vorontsov-Vel'yaminov, "Qualitative Model of Initiation of a Vacuum Arc. I. Breakdown Mechanism," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 1370-1376, 1968.

[61] G.N. Fursei and P.N. Vorontsov-Vel'yaminov, "Qualitative Model of Initiation of a Vacuum Arc. II. Field-Emission Mechanism of Vacuum Arc Onset," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 1377-1382, 1968.

[62] R.V. Latham, "Prebreakdown Electron Emission," *IEEE Trans. Elec. Insul.*, vol. 18, pp. 194-203, 1983.

[63] W.B. Nottingham, "Remarks on Energy Losses Attending Thermionic Emission of Electrons from Metals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 59, pp. 906-907, 1941.

[64] F.M. Charbonnier, R.W. Strayer, L.W. Swanson, and E.E. Martin, "Nottingham Effect in Field and *T-F* Emission: Heating and Cooling Domains, and Inversion Temperature," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 13, pp. 397-401, 1964.

[65] G.M. Fleming and J.E. Henderson, "The Energy Losses Attending Field Current and Thermionic Emission of Electrons from Metals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 58, pp. 887-894, 1940.

[66] P.H. Cutler, M.S. Chung, N.M. Miskovsky, T.E. Sullivan, and B.L. Weiss, "A new model for the replacement process in electron emission at high fields and temperatures," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 1-6, 1994.

[67] I. Brodie, "Temperature of a Strongly Field Emitting Surface," *Int. J. Electronics*, vol. 18, pp. 223-233, 1965.

[68] W.P. Dyke, J.K. Trolan, E.E. Martin, and J.P. Barbour, "The Field Emission Initiated Vacuum Arc. I. Experiments on Arc Initiation," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 91, pp. 1043-1054, 1953.

[69] L.W. Swanson, L.C. Crouser, and F.M. Charbonnier, "Energy Exchanges Attending Field Electron Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 151, pp. 327-340, 1966.

[70] S. Strite and H. Morkoç, "GaN, AlN, and InN: A review," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 10, pp. 1237-1266, 1992.

[71] M.N. Yoder, "Diamond: its impact on electronics," *Naval Research Reviews*, vol. 44, pp. 17-21, 1992.

[72] M.G. Ancona, "Thermomechanical Factors in Molybdenum Field Emitter Operation and Failure," in *Technical Digest of the 1994 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1994, pp. 803-806.

[73] M. Takai, H. Morimoto, A. Hosono, and S. Kawabuchi, "Effect of gas ambient on improvement in emission behavior of Si field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 799-802, 1998.

[74] V.V. Zhirnov, J. Liu, G.J. Wojak, J.J. Cuomo, and J.J. Hren, "Environmental effect on the electron emission from diamond surfaces," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1188-1193, 1998.

[75] H. Kim, B.K. Ju, K.B. Lee, M.S. Kang, J. Jang, and M.H. Oh, "Influences of ambient gases upon emission characteristics of Mo-FEAs during frit sealing process," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, pp.67-68, 1998.

[76] B.R. Chalamala, R.M. Wallace, and B.E. Gnade, "Poisoning of Spindt-type molybdenum field emitter arrays by CO_2," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2866-2870, 1998.

[77] J. Liu, V.V. Zhirnov, G.J. Wojak, A.F. Myers, W.B. Choi, J.J. Hren, S.D. Wolter, M.T. McClure, R.B. Stoner, and J.T. Glass, "Electron emission from diamond coated silicon field emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 65, pp. 2842-2844, 1994.

[78] A.P. Janssen and J.P. Jones, "The sharpening of field emitter tips by ion sputtering," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 4, pp. 118-123, 1971.

[79] I. Brodie, "Bombardment of field-emission cathodes by positive ions formed in the interelectrode region," *Int. J. Electronics*, vol. 38, pp. 541-550, 1975.

[80] P.A. Bereznyak and V.V. Slezov, "Calculation of the Characteristics of the Ion Stream Bombarding the Tip of a Field-Emitter Point," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 17, pp. 271-275, 1972.

[81] R. Smith, "The sputtering of field electron emitters by self-generated positive ions," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 17, pp. 1045-1053, 1984.

[82] P.R. Schwoebel and I. Brodie, "Surface-science aspects of vacuum microelectronics," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 1391-1410, 1995.

[83] O. Auciello, L. Yadon, D. Temple, J.E. Mancusi, G.E. McGuire, E. Hirsch, H.F. Gray, and C.M. Tang, "Ion Bombardment Sharpening of Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 192-196.

[84] A.J. Ahearn, "The Effect of Temperature, Degree of Thoriation and Breakdown on Field Currents from Tungsten and Thoriated Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 50, pp. 238-253, 1936.

[85] W.V. Houston, "The Temperature Dependence of Electron Emission under High Fields," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 33, pp. 361-363, 1929.

[86] E.L. Murphy and R.H. Good, Jr., "Thermionic Emission, Field Emission, and the Transition Region," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 102, pp. 1464-1473, 1956.

[87] S.G. Christov, "Theory of electron emission into dielectrics with arbitrary band structure," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 7, pp. 371-386, 1971.

[88] J.W. Gadzuk, "Band-Structure Effects in the Field-Induced Tunneling of Electrons from Metals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 182, pp. 416-426, 1969.

[89] C.B. Duke and J. Fauchier, "Influence of the Lattice Potential on Electron Field Emission from Metals," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 32, pp. 175-204, 1972.

[90] N. Nicolaou and A. Modinos, "Band-structure effects in field-emission energy distributions in tungsten," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 11, pp. 3687-3696, 1975.

[91] A. Modinos and N. Nicolaou, "Surface density of states and field emission," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 13, pp. 1536-1547, 1976.

[92] D. Nagy and P.H. Cutler, "Calculation of Band-Structure Effects in Field-Emission Tunneling from Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 186, pp. 651-656, 1969.

[93] R.D.B. Whitcutt and B.H. Blott, "Band Edge at the (111) Surface of Copper Measured by the Total Energy Distribution of Field-Emitted Electrons," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 23, pp. 639-640, 1969.

[94] A.M. Russell and E. Litov, "Observation of the Band Gap in the Energy Distribution of Electrons Obtained from Silicon by Field Emission," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 2, pp. 64-66, 1963.

[95] T. Radon and S. Jaskólka, "Photofield Emission Spectroscopy of the Tungsten <100> Band Structure," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 231, pp. 160-164, 1990.

[96] E.W. Plummer and J.W. Gadzuk, "Surface States on Tungsten," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 25, pp. 1493-1495, 1970.

[97] J.W. Gadzuk and E.W. Plummer, "Field Emission Energy Distribution (FEED)," *Rev. Mod. Phys.*, vol. 45, pp. 487-545, 1973.

[98] J. He, P.H. Cutler, and N.M. Miskovsky, "Generalization of Fowler-Nordheim field emission theory for nonplanar metal emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 59, pp. 1644-1646, 1991.

[99] P.H. Cutler, J. He, J. Miller, N.M. Miskovsky, B. Weiss, and T.E. Sullivan, "Theory of Electron Emission in High Fields from Atomically Sharp Emitters: Validity of the Fowler-Nordheim Equation," *Prog. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 42, pp. 169-185, 1993.

[100] P.H. Cutler and D. Nagy, "The Use of a New Potential Barrier Model in the Fowler-Nordheim Theory of Field Emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 3, pp. 71-94, 1964.

[101] A. Modinos, "On The Surface Potential Barrier in the Theory of Field Emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 9, pp. 459-462, 1968.

[102] D. Nagy and P.H. Cutler, "The Use of a New Surface Potential Model in the Theory and Field Emission," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 10, pp. 263-264, 1964.

[103] D.L. Mills, "Image force on a moving charge," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 15, pp. 763-770, 1977.

[104] M. Sunjic, G. Toulouse, and A.A. Lucas, "Dynamical Corrections to the Image Potential," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 11, pp. 1629-1631, 1972.

[105] A. Modinos, "The effect of surface structure on the electrostatic-image law," *Brit. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 18, pp. 531-534, 1967.

[106] A. Kiejna and K.F. Wojchiechowski, "The Effect of the Modified Image Surface Barrier on the Field Emission," *Acta Phys. Polon.*, vol. A48, pp. 349-357, 1975.

[107] D.J. BenDaniel and C.B. Duke, "Space-Charge Effects on Electron Tunneling," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 152, pp. 683-692, 1966.

[108] W.A. Anderson, "Role of space charge in field emission cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 383-386, 1993.

[109] W.P. Dyke and J.K. Trolan, "Field Emission: Large Current Densities, Space Charge, and the Vacuum Arc," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 89, pp. 799-808, 1953.

[110] Z. Liu and J. Ximen, "Space charge effects in miniaturized field emission systems," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 353-356.

[111] A. van der Ziel, "The Space Charge Suppression of Flicker Effect," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 85, pp. 392, 1952.

[112] P.J. Pushpavati and A. van der Ziel, "Noise in Space Charge Limited Field Emission Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 12, pp. 395-398, 1965.

[113] K.L. Jensen, E.G. Zaidman, M.A. Kodis, B. Goplen, and D.N. Smithe, "Analytical and seminumerical models for gated field emitter arrays. I. Theory," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1942-1946, 1996.

[114] J.D. Levine, "Analysis and Optimization of A Field-Emitter Array," *RCA Review*, vol. 32, pp. 144-149, 1971.

Chapter Three

GaN Field Emitter Development

(3.1) Introduction

Development of vacuum microelectronic GaN field emitter arrays (FEAs) involves the production of the field emission tips, microelectronic fabrication of the field emitter device, and testing of the emission characteristics of the field emitter. GaN, as a material for field emission tips, possesses several properties that make it attractive: *n*-type doping to increase electron concentration in the conduction band, a hard and non-reactive surface which may potentially benefit the stability and lifetime of GaN-based field emitters, and a method by which uniform arrays of field emitters can be formed. The technology by which GaN field emitters are produced is selective area, metalorganic chemical vapor deposition (MOCVD) which will be the concern of section (3.2). Then the fabrication and testing of the first GaN field emitter arrays, making use of an external anode, will be presented in section (3.3). Finally, in section (3.4) we will detail the fabrication and testing of GaN field emitter arrays with an integrated anode which allows more reproducible results at lower voltages than the arrays with external anodes.

(3.2) GaN Field Emitter Growth

There are several options for producing the sharp, tip-like features necessary for field emitter arrays (FEAs). The first reproducible field emitters were made by electrolytically etching the ends of tungsten wires.[1] The first microscopic field emitter arrays were fabricated by Spindt in 1968.[2] Spindt used angled electron beam evaporation of molybdenum through lithographically produced holes in a silicon dioxide layer to form metallic cones.[3] The first microelectronic semiconductor field emitters were produced from silicon by Thomas and Nathanson in 1972 by employing wet chemical etching.[4] Isotropic and orientation-dependent etching, and plasma etching have also been used to produce Si field emitter arrays.[5-7] Another method for production of field emitters is the directionally solidified eutectic technique, which has also been termed the vapor-liquid-solid technique.[8, 9] In this technique, a eutectic of two compounds is used to grow a needle of one of the constituents. Field emitter arrays can also be produced by the use of the transfer mold technique.[10] The transfer mold technique uses a substrate with etched pits (the mold). The pits are filled by evaporation or deposition, and the mold is removed to produce a freestanding FEA. The transfer mold technique is versatile, in that, almost any material can be evaporated into the mold to produce an FEA. A final technique for producing FEAs is the selective area metalorganic chemical vapor deposition (MOCVD) epitaxial growth of field emitter arrays. This technique has been used for the production of GaAs FEAs[11] and was the method used in this work to form GaN field emitter arrays.

Selective-area epitaxial growth is the growth of epitaxial layers of semiconductors in the unmasked regions of a patterned template. The template can be a substrate or a previously grown planar epitaxial film. The mask is a thin layer of a different material deposited on the substrate. Selective growth occurs when the masked template is placed back into the growth system and additional growth is accomplished. MOCVD growth involves the use of metalorganic gases to deliver the semiconductor species to the substrate. GaN MOCVD uses trimethylgallium to provide the Ga and ammonia (NH_3) to provide the N, and these precursors are carried to the reactor by a hydrogen carrier gas. In the reactor, the precursors decompose at the heated surface of the substrate, leaving the desired element on the surface. The growth is selective if the new material does not deposit on the mask and growth occurs only in the unmasked regions. Depending on the growth conditions, the selective growth may rise vertically up from the unmasked regions or it may begin to grow laterally over the masked regions. The later condition is termed lateral epitaxial overgrowth (LEO) and has been used to reduce the defect density in films of nitride semiconductors.[12, 13] LEO has the potential of providing a better substrate than sapphire or SiC for nitride-based electronic and optoelectronic devices.

Kitamura *et al.* were the first to grow arrays of GaN pyramids using selective area epitaxial growth in 1995.[14] The template they used was a 2 μm thick layer of GaN grown on a sapphire substrate with an AlN buffer layer. They used a thin silicon dioxide layer patterned with an array of 5 μm hexagonal openings as the mask. In addition, in 1995, selective growth studies of GaN were beginning at the University of California, Santa Barbara (UCSB). In the first UCSB experiment, the silicon dioxide mask was patterned into intersecting, perpendicular openings exposing the underlying GaN that was grown on a *c*-plane

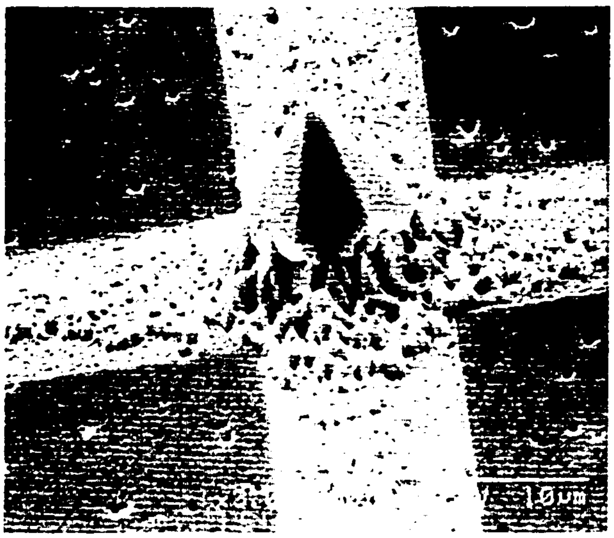


Figure 3.1. SEM picture of the first UCSB MOCVD GaN pyramids grown by selective area epitaxial regrowth. The dark gray regions are the SiO_2 mask and the light gray is the GaN.

sapphire substrate. The growth conditions for the planar GaN films are given elsewhere.[15] Selective growth was performed on the samples and GaN growth in the lines was observed. At the intersections of the lines, GaN pyramids grew as shown in Figure 3.1. The pyramids showed poor morphology and little uniformity in the early growths. The six sides of the hexagonal pyramid are the $\{1\bar{1}01\}$ planes of the hexagonal crystal lattice.

Next, research was begun into characterizing and optimizing the growth of the pyramids in regular arrays using a dot-patterned mask of SiO_2 on a layer of MOCVD-grown GaN. The shape of the openings was circular and not hexagonal as in Kitamura's work. The resulting GaN pyramids grow oriented to the underlying GaN and it is not necessary to try to align the mask with the GaN layer. The mask pattern variations that were studied involved varying the size of the pyramid base and the density of openings in the mask. The height of the pyramids is fixed by the geometry of the GaN crystal and is given by $h = rc/a \cos 30°$, where c and a are the lattice constants of the crystal (see Appendix B for a table of physical constants of GaN) and r is the radius of the inscribed circle at the base of the pyramid. When the numerical values are plugged into the equation for the height, the result is $h = 1.8r$, or the height is 0.9 times the separation of opposite sides of the pyramid at the base (hereafter noted as the base width). To put it a different way, the pyramids are about as tall as they are wide. The angle of the sides of the pyramid to the substrate is 61.96°. The MOCVD parameters that can be varied to affect the selective growth are the pressure, temperature, flow rates of the precursors, and the III/V ratio of the precursors.

The characterization and optimization of the GaN selective area growth was the doctoral dissertation research of David Kapolnek in the Materials Department at UCSB.[16] Dr. Kapolnek and UCSB graduate students Peter Kozodoy and Huili Xing performed all of the selective area MOCVD growth for the samples described herein. In addition, the MOCVD template layers were grown by Dr. Kapolnek, Dr. James Ibbetson, Paul Fini, and Peter Kozodoy, all of UCSB. In addition to the original work of Kitamura *et al.*,[14, 17] other selective growth studies of GaN and its alloys have been reported. Akasaka *et al.* have produced selectively grown GaN hexagonal prisms with facets perpendicular to the growth plane,[18] and selective overgrowth with rectangular cross-sections have been produced for LEO.[19] Bidnyk *et al.* have produced and are studying GaN pyramids for use as the cavity of a semiconductor laser.[20] GaN pyramids for field emission are also being studied by Nam *et al.* at North Carolina State University,[21], Kozawa *et al.* at Toyota Central R&D Labs and Kyoto University[22], and their results will be compared to our work below. Recently, Kawaguchi *et al.* have presented growth of GaN pyramids on a Si substrate for use in FEAs but they have not presented any emission current results to-date.[23]

An important result of Dr. Kapolnek's dissertation work was the determination of growth conditions at which GaN regrowth is not only selective-area, but also *self-limiting*. The self-limitation of the pyramid growth has important implications for the use of GaN pyramids in FEAs. The self-limited growth of the pyramids results when the growth of the $\{1\bar{1}01\}$ planes (the pyramid sides) is much slower than the growth of the (0001) plane (the basal plane). Thus when the

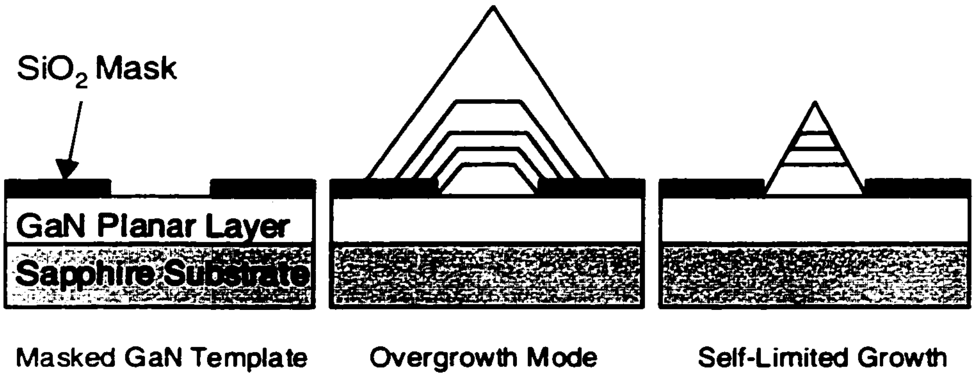


Figure 3.2. Comparison of the overgrowth mode and self-limited growth mode of GaN FEA pyramids.

pyramid formation is complete, the growth of the pyramid slows or stops altogether. This process is illustrated in Figure 3.2. The figure also depicts the overgrowth mode, in which the GaN continues to grow laterally over the masked regions after it has grown above the mask surface. In the overgrowth mode, inhomogeneities in the MOCVD reactor can lead to large differences in the size and shape of the pyramids over the array. The self-limited mode helps to mitigate the effects of the inhomogeneities. Transmission electron microscopy and double crystal x-ray diffraction experiments conducted by Dr. Kapolnek indicated that the structural quality of the GaN pyramids was similar to the underlying GaN layer.[24] The optimal conditions for selective area, self-limited growth of GaN pyramids are given in Table 3.1.[25]

Table 3.1. Selective Area, Self-limited GaN Growth Parameters.

Growth Parameter	*Value*
Temperature	980°C
Pressure	76 Torr
Trimethylgallium flow	18.4 μmol/min
Ammonia flow	0.22 mol/min
Disilane flow	0.9 nmol/min

(3.3) GaN FEAs with an External Anode

Field emission experiments using the GaN pyramids grown as described above will be the subject of this section. Although Kitamura *et al.* were the first to report the growth of GaN pyramids, they apparently did not try to use them as field emitter arrays. The first UCSB-grown GaN FEA samples were composed of arrays of GaN pyramids of differing size and density. The pyramid sizes varied from 2-12 μm base width and tip-to-tip spacing varied from 3-13 μm. The samples were characterized by viewing with scanning electron microscopes, processed to include an ohmic contact, and finally, field emission measurements were taken.

Fabrication of the GaN FEAs began with a template. As noted above, the template consists of a clean, planar GaN film, 2 μm thick, grown on a *c*-plane oriented sapphire substrate. Then, a layer of SiO_2 is deposited by either electron-beam evaporation or plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD) to a thickness of 200-400 nm. The SiO_2-mask layer was patterned by contact lithography and buffered HF etching to expose circular regions of GaN for selective area MOCVD. Dry etching of the oxide was also tried by reactive ion etching (RIE) but produced poor regrowth results, presumably because of damage caused by the RIE. The photoresist used to pattern the mask was removed by solvent cleaning and photoresist stripper. The cleanliness of the exposed GaN is crucial to the success of the selective growth. To secure this end, the sample was treated by five minutes of ultraviolet light and ozone to clean hydrocarbon contaminants from the surface. Immediately before being placed into the MOCVD reactor for the selective area growth, the sample was dipped into a dilute buffered HF solution to remove any surface oxide. After the selective MOCVD growth, the SiO_2 mask was removed by an HF etch. Because of the high temperature of the growth process, the mask was difficult to remove after growth, and long etch times in concentrated HF solutions (1:1 HF:H_2O) were necessary to completely remove the mask. The difficulty could have resulted from both the densification of the SiO_2 mask material or the nitridization of the mask while in the MOCVD reactor. Changes in the mask thickness and index of refraction were observed using ellipsometry. Contact to the GaN template layer was made by thermal evaporation of Al and e-beam evaporation of Ti/Au metals. Al is used because it forms a non-alloyed ohmic contact to *n*-type GaN and the Ti/Au metalization provides a surface for Au-wire bonding.

SEM characterization was the primary method used to characterize the growth and morphology of the GaN pyramids. Depending on the growth conditions and the time of growth, various states of completion of the pyramids could be observed. Figure 3.3 shows two SEM micrographs of different arrays on a single sample. The less dense array completes in a shorter time than the denser array. For FEAs, the sharpness of the tips is the most important physical feature of

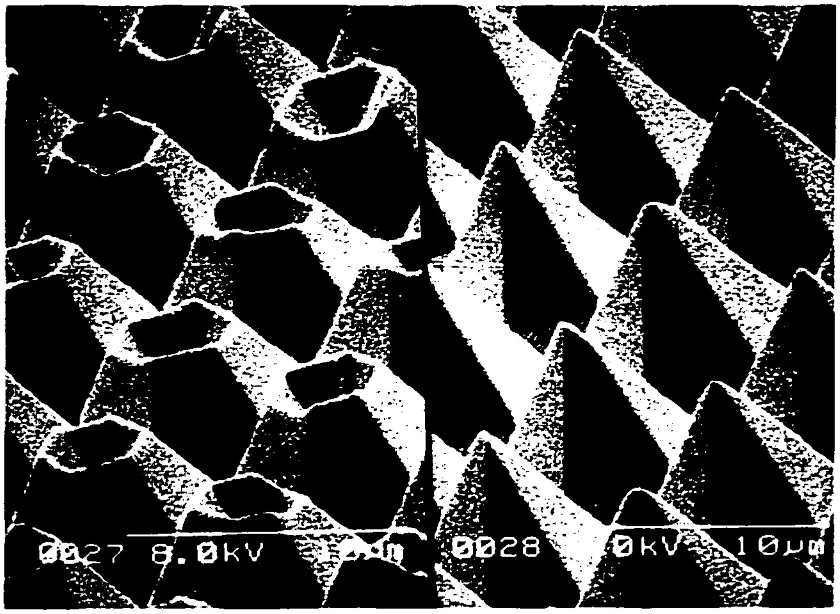


Figure 3.3. SEM micrograph of two GaN pyramid arrays on the same sample with different levels of completion. The array on the left side is 7.5 μm base width pyramids on 8.5 μm centers and the array on the right side is 5 μm base width pyramids on 8.5 μm centers.

the array. The sharpness of the tips is difficult to measure with a conventional SEM because the dimensions of the tips are below the typical resolution. Higher resolution can be achieved by using a low-voltage field emission-based SEM (FE-SEM). An example of an image of the top of a pyramid is shown in the inset of Figure 3.4 in which the sample was tilted by nearly 90°. The magnified tip has a radius of curvature of about 70 nm. Over a typical array, a range of tip radii between 70 and 100 nm was observed. As compared to Si field emitter tips that can have radii of less than 1 nm,[26] these radii are quite large. It appears from the micrograph that the pyramids are not terminating at a single atom. No attempt was made to optimize the growth of the GaN pyramids with respect to tip sharpness, but this would be an important direction for future growth study of GaN pyramids. Using the field enhancement equation given in Chapter 2, the field enhancement for

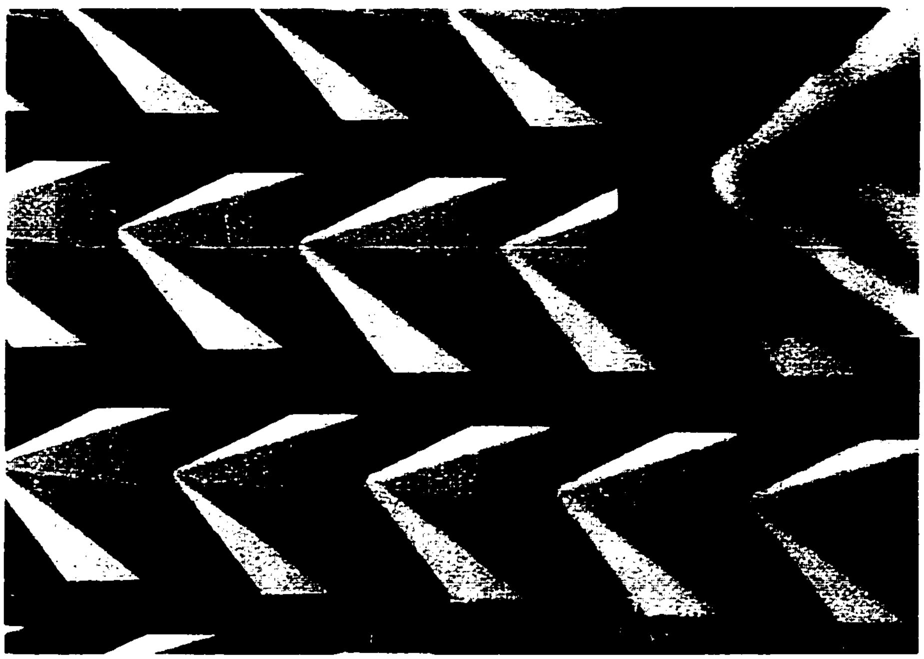


Figure 3.4. SEM micrograph of an array of completed, self-limited GaN pyramids. The inset shows a close-up image of a pyramid top with a radius of about 70 nm.

a tip of 70-nm radius (for a 1-mm anode-cathode separation) is between 3×10^6 and 1.4×10^7 m^{-1}.

Electrical tests were made in ultra-high vacuum (UHV) using a custom-made stainless steel electrical test chamber. The vacuum system is oil-free and can maintain base pressures below 10^{-9} Torr. Rough pumping is accomplished first by a Venturi pump and then by liquid-nitrogen-cooled sorption pumps. Two sorption pumps are used in succession to bring the pressure to the 1×10^{-4} Torr range. Then final pumping to UHV is accomplished using a CTI Cryogenics 8F on-board cyropump and a Varian Model 921-0066 VacIon® ion pump. Intermittent use of a Varian Ti-sublimation pump was made to lower the pressure even further. Pressure measurements of the measurement chamber were made by a Granville-Phillips nude ion gauge placed near the sample holder. The system in composed of two chambers. The lower chamber is separated from the measurement chamber by a gate valve and is maintained at UHV to speed the pump down time from roughing to UHV. The total volume of the system is about 70 L. Twelve pin-type electrical feedthroughs are available for device measurements as well as are three MHV coaxial feedthroughs. Another port contains two thermocouple feedthroughs and three more pin feedthroughs, which are used to supply current for the sample heater for sample degassing. The system also contains a Cs dispenser and shutter for Cs coating of surfaces, although Cs was not used in this study. The entire system is bake-able to 200°C to increase the rate of removal of water vapor from the system.

The samples are placed into the vacuum system mounted to a custom-built sample holder (see Figure 3.5). The sample holder is made of machinable ceramic and has an integrated resistive sample heater and thermocouple for degassing of the sample. Twelve Cu pins are available for wire bonds from the sample. The pins can be connected by wires to the electrical pin feedthroughs of the system. The sample is bonded using indium to a silicon spacer that is clipped to the sample holder. A ceramic spacer is placed between the sample holder and the anode to

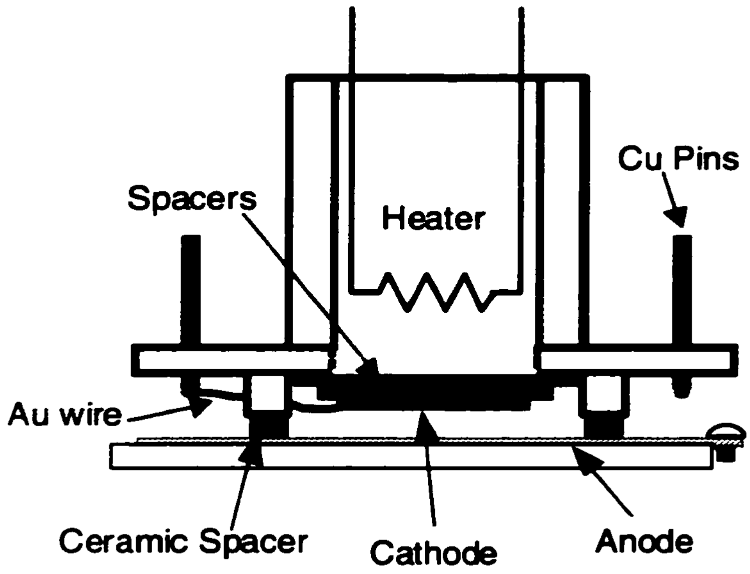


Figure 3.5. Schematic of UHV sample holder. The spacers are used to vary the anode-cathode separation. Au wire bonds connect the sample contacts to the Cu pins on the holder, which are attached by wires to the system feedthroughs.

control the anode-to-cathode distance. The anode is a flat, rigid foil of tantalum. Tests of leakage currents using planar GaN samples in the sample holder were performed and showed no measurable currents up to the 3000 V maximum voltage available.

Electrical measurements of the field emitters were made with several instruments. After pump-down, a low-voltage measurement, from 0 to 100 V, was made using a Hewlett-Packard 4145B semiconductor parameter analyzer. This measurement was useful for detecting shorts and for measurement of field emission at voltages below 100 V. Most of the field emission measurements were made using a computer-controlled picoammeter and high voltage power supply. A Bertan Series 225 high voltage power supply (DC) and Keithley 486 picoammeter were connected by a general purpose instrumentation bus (GPIB; IEEE-488) to a computer running National Instruments Labview™ instrumentation control

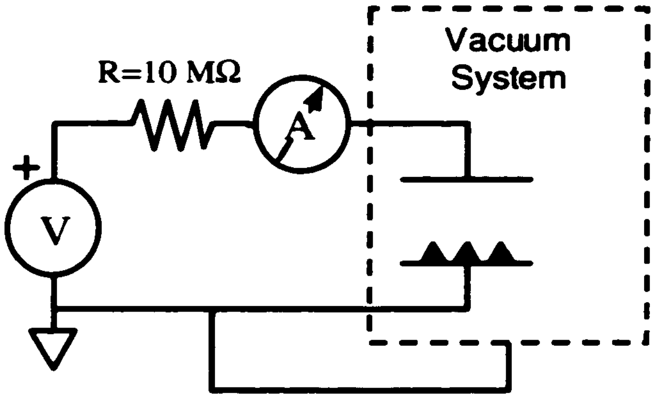


Figure 3.6. Schematic of electrical circuit used to measure the field emission from GaN FEAs. The resistor is used to protect the picoammeter and the arrays from vacuum arcs.

software. A custom Labview program was written to take the current and voltage measurements. In addition to selecting the voltage range and step-size, the program allowed control of the number of current readings to average at each voltage point and the standard deviation and standard error of the emission current were calculated. Several seconds were allowed between changing the voltage and measuring the current in order to allow time for the transient RC charging currents of the cables to decay. The last of the instruments used to take field emission measurements was a Tektronix 371a high power curve tracer. This instrument allowed measurements at higher voltage than the HP 4145B and faster sweeps than could be achieved with the picoammeter setup. The Tektronix curve tracer has a lower current resolution (μA) compared to the HP 4145B and picoammeter, so that only FEAs that could support relatively large currents could be measured this way.

The electrical measurements of the emission current by the picoammeter system were made using the circuit shown in Figure 3.6. The voltage supply was connected by MHV coaxial cable to a current-limiting resistor. Current-limiting resistors of 99 kΩ, 1 MΩ, and 10 MΩ were used. The lower the current-limiting resistor, the more susceptible the arrays were to failure by destructive current surges. The current-limiting resistor was connected to the picoammeter, which was connected to the anode of the field emitter through the electrical feedthroughs. The field emitters were connected to the ground of the high-voltage power supply.

The first emission measurements of GaN field emitters took place in September of 1995. Two large area Al/Ti/Au contacts were deposited on a planar region of a growth sample that had several arrays with different sized tips and varying levels of tip completion. The separate contacts allowed the conductivity of the unintentionally doped *n*-type GaN and the nature of the contacts to be assessed. The contacts appeared ohmic and the GaN was conductive. The conductivity of the tips appears to be similar to the planar GaN layers as tested by probing the pyramids with a tungsten probe and observing the current-voltage characteristic between the probe at the pyramid and an ohmic contact on the planar region. The point contact between the tungsten probe and the pyramid showed a characteristic similar to a point contact between the probe and planar region of GaN. Thus, we can be reasonably certain the GaN pyramids have conductivity similar to the planar GaN. The first current-voltage characteristics of GaN field emission is shown in Figure 3.7 along with the Fowler-Nordheim (F-N) plot of the data. The emission

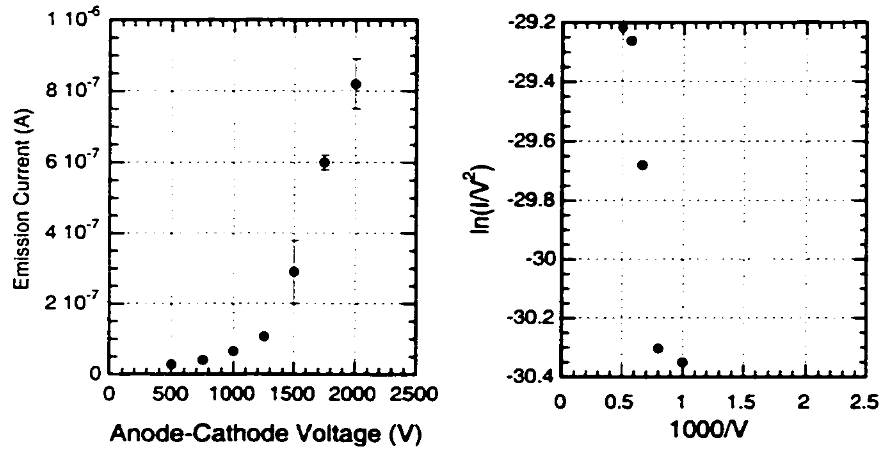


Figure 3.7. First GaN field emission measurements (left) and Fowler-Nordheim plot (right).

was quite low (0.8 μA at 2000 V) and the F-N plot was linear over a quite narrow region. The anode-cathode separation in this case was approximately 0.5 mm and the turn-on voltage was about 1200 V (found by extrapolating the linear high-current region to the voltage axis). As stated above, this sample had many different sized pyramids with varying morphology and, therefore, the field emission parameters were not calculated because they are essentially meaningless in this case.

Improved field emission results were obtained from FEAs grown specifically for field emission measurements (as opposed to the growth study samples). The arrays had a single tip size and density, and the pyramids were grown to completion. The array consisted of approximately 245,000 pyramids in a close-packed array. The pyramids had 5 μm base width and were separated by 11 μm tip-to-tip. The total array area was approximately 0.26 cm^2 giving a final tip density of 9.4×10^5 cm^{-2}. The anode-cathode separation was set to 0.25 mm using a

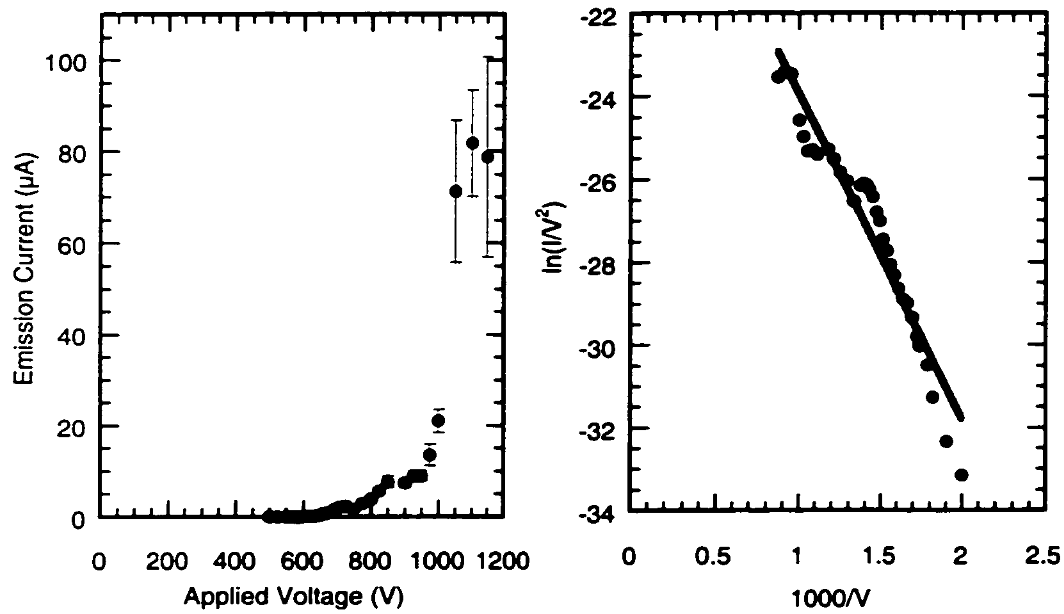


Figure 3.8. Field emission I-V (left) and F-N plot (right) for an array of 5 μm pyramids on 11 μm centers. The F-N plot is shown with a linear fit over several orders of magnitude indicating field emission.

ceramic spacer. The emission results of this array were much better than the previous one, giving 81.7 μA at only 1100 V as shown in Figure 3.8. The turn-on voltage, which is defined for the remainder of this dissertation as the voltage at which the total array current was 10 nA, was about 560 V. These voltages were about half of what was obtained from the first array, as one would expect because the anode-cathode separation was halved in this experiment compared to the previous. The field enhancement factor and emission area could be extracted from this data, assuming that the electron affinity of GaN is 3.5 eV. The field enhancement factor extracted was about 54,000 cm^{-1} and the emission area was 6.1×10^{-12} cm^2. If we model the emission area as a hemisphere with a radius of 90 nm, the emission area for a single tip is about 1×10^{-9} cm^2. Thus, the emission area extracted for the whole array is smaller than the area of the tip of a single pyramid. This suggests that the emission is coming from relatively few pyramids, and the emission is most likely being emitted from nanometer-sized features on the pyramids.

The above results bear remarkable agreement with other researchers' results on GaN FEAs. Comparison of field emission measurements is often difficult because of different emitter and anode geometries. One measurement commonly used to compare field emission data between different measurements is the macroscopic or plane-parallel electric field at turn-on. This is calculated by taking the turn-on voltage and dividing by the anode-cathode separation. The data given above give the plane-parallel turn-on fields of 2.4 V/μm and 2.2 V/μm. Nam *et al.*, at North Carolina State University (NCSU), reported a turn-on field of 25 V/μm using a moveable Mo anode (5 mm diameter).[27] Later measurements from NCSU have reported a turn-on field of 7 V/μm (using a 3 mm diameter Mo anode).[28, 29] Calculation of the turn-on field from the data given by Kozawa *et al.* indicate at turn-on field of 133 V/μm, using a gold ball anode of 1 mm diameter, 1.5 μm above the sample.[30] Comparison of our data and NCSU's data versus

Kozawa's is aggravated by the differences in measurement geometry. Whereas NCSU's and our experiments used an anode geometry that applied the field over a large portion of the arrays, the experiment of Kozawa *et al.* used a geometry in which only a few pyramids likely contributed to the emission current. The published SEM micrographs of the emitter arrays and the top of the pyramids of Kozawa *et al.* and Nam *et al.* are virtually indistinguishable from our micrographs, indicating the reproducibility of the pyramid growth. Ward *et al.*[28] and Nemanich *et al.*[29] have also been able to image the emission of GaN field emitter arrays on phosphor screens using field emission electron microscopy (FEEM) and photoemission electron microscopy (PEEM). The images of the electron emission show relatively uniform emission over the arrays. In addition, experimental analysis of the electron energy distribution by Ward *et al.* of the field emitted electrons showed no voltage-dependent energy shift of the distribution, which indicated that no significant potential drop is occurring in the GaN sample from the contacts to the pyramids. This suggests a high conductivity in the GaN planar films and pyramids.[28] In addition to the above mentioned studies of GaN FEAs, studies on the field emission from planar GaN films on Si(111) substrates have be reported,[31] and the negative electron affinity of AlN and AlGaN alloys has sparked interest in those materials for field emission.[32]

Table 3.2. Comparison of Plane-Parallel Turn-on Fields of GaN FEAs.

Research Group	*Plane-Parallel Turn-On Field (V/μm)*
Kozawa *et al.*, Toyota Central R&D	133
Ward *et al.*, NCSU	7
	25
UCSB	2.2
	2.4

Our experiments involving the external anode had several difficulties. First, the minimum separation available was limited to the minimum thickness that machinable ceramic spacers could be fabricated. This limit was about 0.1 mm for the physics machine shop at UCSB. The rather large separation dictated that large voltages would be necessary for field emission. The large voltages necessary increased the likelihood that the arrays would be damaged in the case of a vacuum arc. The damage from an arc is related to the energy stored in the circuit. In this case, the field emitter-anode combination formed a capacitor so the stored energy is proportional to the capacitance times the *square* of the voltage so high voltages can lead to very destructive arcs. The second difficulty was the poor accuracy in determining the anode-cathode separation and maintaining parallelism between the anode and the sample. As discussed in Chapter 2, the field-emitted current is extremely sensitive to the value of the field at the emitter tip, and small changes in the anode-cathode separation could lead to large changes in emitted current. The final disadvantage of the external anode structure, was the fact that only one array could be placed into the vacuum system at a time. Pump-down typically lasted from half a day for a clean system, to several days when the system required a bake. This presented a severe bottleneck for performing the measurements. A solution to this difficulty was to integrate the anode onto the wafer with the FEAs, and this will be the subject of the next section.

(3.4) GaN Field Emitter Arrays with Integrated Anode

To decrease and provide better control of the anode-cathode separation, a design integrating the anode on wafer with the FEA was proposed. The anode was fabricated as an air-bridge over the field emission array. The integrated anode design in this work is similar to the integrated anode developed by Yoon *et al.* for planar cold cathodes.[33] Thus, the anode can be controllably placed on the order of microns away from the pyramid tops. First, the fabrication of the field emitter arrays and integrated anode are detailed. Next, experimental measurements of the physical and electrical characteristics of the FEAs are presented and the results discussed.

Fabrication of the GaN FEAs involved the following steps in a five mask process: patterning of the growth mask to define the arrays, selective epitaxy of the hexagonal GaN pyramids, and definition of the cathode mesa, contacts, and anode air-bridge. A schematic process flow is illustrated in Figure 3.9(a)-(h) and an example process sheet is given in Appendix C. To begin, planar GaN films of nominally 2 μm thickness were grown by atmospheric pressure MOCVD. Unlike the arrays describe above which were unintentionally *n*-type, the conductivity of these layers was controlled by doping and the films and pyramids were doped with Si for a carrier concentration of about 3×10^{18} cm^{-3}. On the planar GaN layer, a mask film of 2000 Å of SiO_2 was deposited by PECVD. The SiO_2 was patterned with arrays of 2 μm diameter holes on 12 μm centers by contact lithography and buffered HF etching (Figure 3.9(a)-(b)). Devices were arranged in suites with four devices per suite. Each suite had a single-tip emitter, 5-tip array, 10-tip array, and a 40-tip array. Then, the sample was cleaned using resist stripper, solvents, and ultraviolet-light-activated ozone to ensure a low level of contamination. Finally, immediately prior to introduction into the regrowth reactor, the sample was given a brief dip in dilute buffered HF to ensure an oxide-free GaN surface.

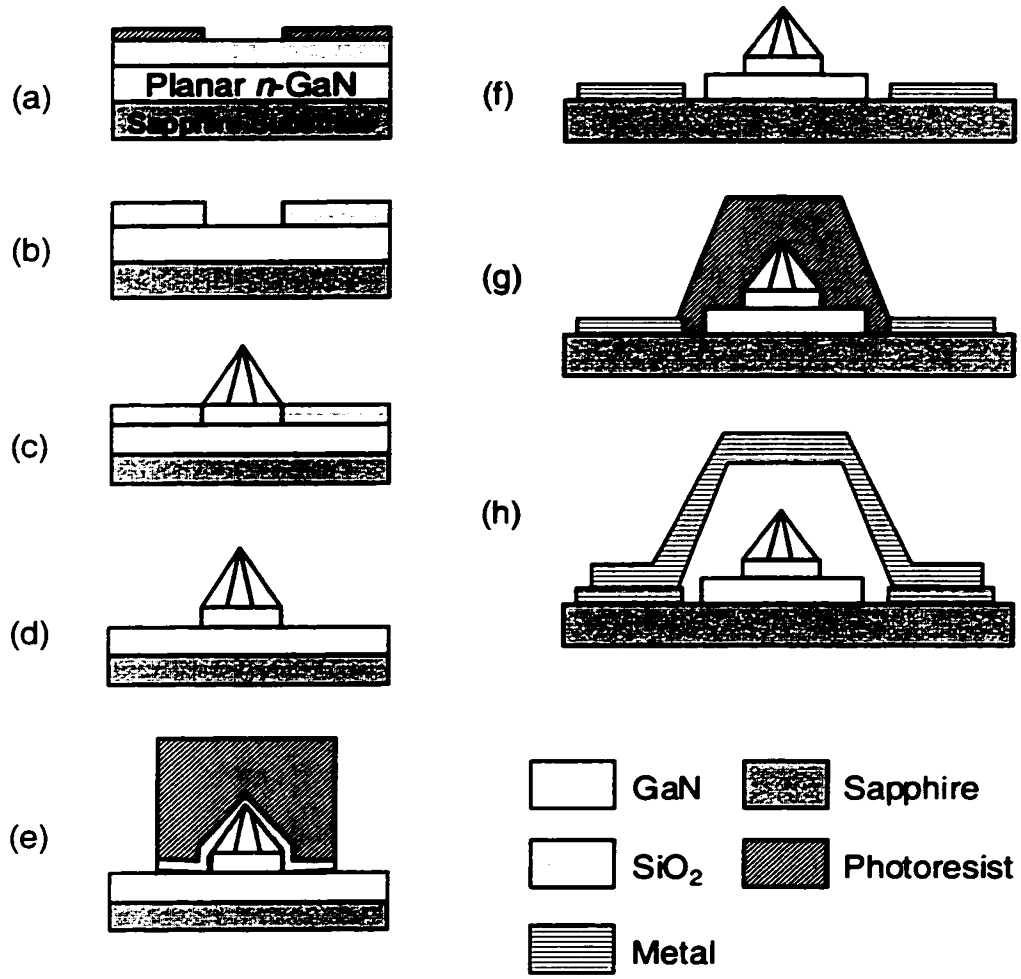


Figure 3.9.(a)-(i) Process flow of integrated anode field emission array.

After growth of the GaN pyramids (Figure 3.9(c)), fabrication proceeded with the definition of the cathode mesa. First, the selective-area growth mask was removed in an HF etch (Figure 3.9(d)). Then, the FEA mesa was defined by Cl_2-based reactive-ion etching (RIE) using photoresist (3 μm) and SiO_2 as an etch mask (Figure 3.9(e)). The etch parameters were 5 mTorr chamber pressure, 10 sccm of Cl_2 flow and, 200 W of plasma power giving an etch rate of about 1250 Å/minute. The protection of the pyramid tops by the SiO_2 layer was crucial to the survival of the emitters during the RIE etch. Thick resists (>6 μm) were tried but they tended to deform during the etching. The SiO_2 and photoresist combination proved to be acceptable and only slightly increased the complexity of the process. The GaN was etched down to the sapphire to isolate the cathodes and provide an insulating substrate for the anode.

The cathode contact pads and the anode supports were patterned next (Figure 3.9(f)). Contact lithography and image reversal resist was used in a lift-off process to define the contact pads and anode air-bridge supports. The contact metalisation layers were 100 Å of Ti and 5000 Å of Au. The excess metal was lifted off in acetone with brief ultrasonic agitation. The cathode contacts were completed by an alloying step in a rapid thermal annealer at 700°C for 15 seconds. The next mask step consists of opening the air-bridge supports and anode contact pads. Two layers of Nano™ PMGI SF15 positive photoresist were spun on the sample. The thickness of the PMGI is controlled by selecting the spin speed and the thickness of the PMGI defines the anode-cathode separation. On top of the PMGI, a positive resist was spun and patterned to expose the PMGI where the air-bridge supports were to be located. This positive resist served as the exposure mask for the deep ultraviolet exposure (λ=240 nm) of the PMGI. The PMGI was then developed in Microposit® SAL®-101 Developer. Figure 3.9(g) shows the pyramids and mesa coated by the PMGI resist that will form the sacrificial layer under the anode.

Finally, the air-bridge was patterned, the bridge metal evaporated, and the PMGI was laterally etched from under the bridge to form the vacuum cavity (Figure 3.9(h)). A tri-layer photoresist system was used to provide a thick lift-off profile for the thick air-bridge metalisation. The bridge metal was 200 Å of Ni and 1 μm of Au. The excess metal was lifted-off in acetone with exposure to brief ultrasonic agitation. The final step in the process was the lateral etching of the

PMGI sacrificial layer to undercut the bridge and open the vacuum cavity. The cavity was not sealed by this fabrication but the structures can easily be modified to accomplish integral cavity sealing.[34, 35] The sample was then cleaned and given a brief HF dip to remove any residual oxide from the surface before being transferred to the UHV electrical testing system.

SEM and optical microscope observation served as the best means to characterize and monitor the processing results. Figure 3.10 shows an optical microscope image of a top view of a suite of GaN FEAs. A suite takes up a die area of 2.2×10^{-2} cm^2. The cathode mesas are positioned around a centrally located Schottky bond pad. The Schottky bond pad is connected to Schottky contacts on each of the cathode mesas. The Schottky contacts were to be used to measure the temperature change of the emitter arrays during emission but this experiment was not carried out. Each FEA had its own cathode contact and anode contact so that damage would be limited to a single device in case of a vacuum arc. The bond pads were 250 μm × 500 μm. Figure 3.11 presents an SEM image of an array tilted

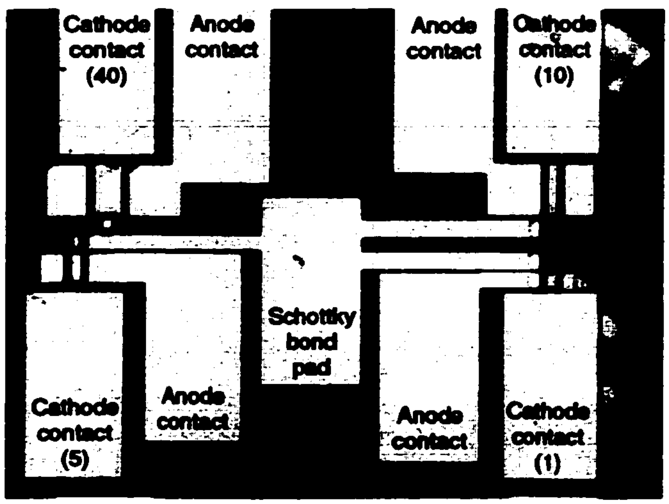


Figure 3.10. Optical microscope top-view of suite of GaN FEAs. The number of tips in the device array is indicated in parantheses. Each array has its own cathode and anode contact pads. The airbridges are connected to the anode contact pads and span the GaN FEAs.

Figure 3.11. SEM micrograph of completed air bridge anode.

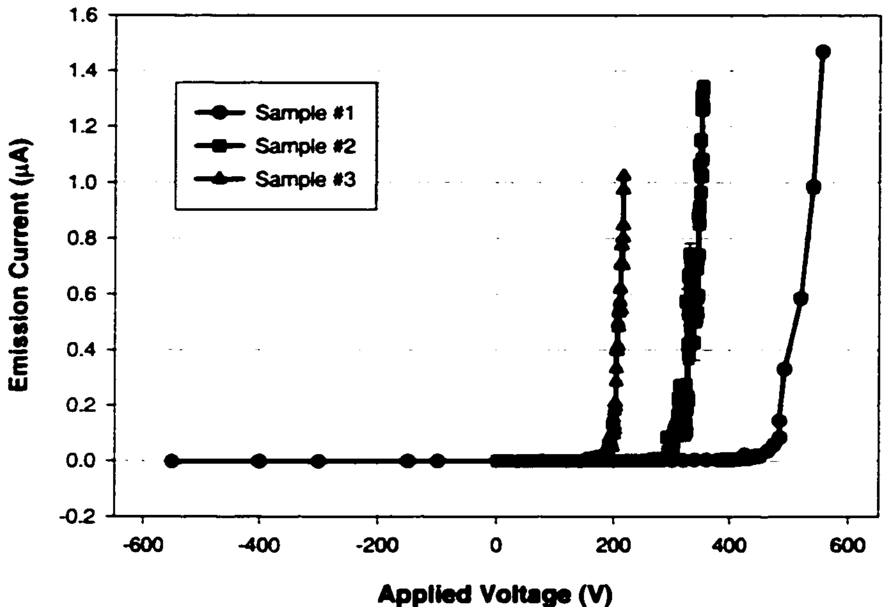
at an angle so that the air-bridge is clearly shown. The air bridges over the narrow arrays (1, 5, and 10 tips) spanned a gap of about 50 μm and the those for the 40-tip arrays spanned about 90 μm and tall bridges sometimes showed a slight sag (<1 μm) in the middle.

Lowering of the operating voltage of GaN FEAs with an integrated anode was observed by fabricating three samples, each with different anode-cathode spacing. The anode-cathode separation, defined as the distance between the anode and the top of the GaN pyramid, was measured by observation in an SEM. The separations, measured turn-on voltage, field enhancement, and emission area of each of the samples are listed in Table 3.3 and the *I-V* characteristics and F-N plots are given in Figure 3.12. The field enhancement and emission area was calculated from the F-N plots of the *I-V* data assuming that the electron affinity of GaN is 3.5 eV. The turn-on voltage decreased as the anode-cathode separation decreased, as would be expected. The field enhancement data in Table 3.3 was fit to the concentric sphere model given in equation (2.24) of Chapter 2. The fit and experimental points are shown in Figure 3.13. The fit appears reasonable in the

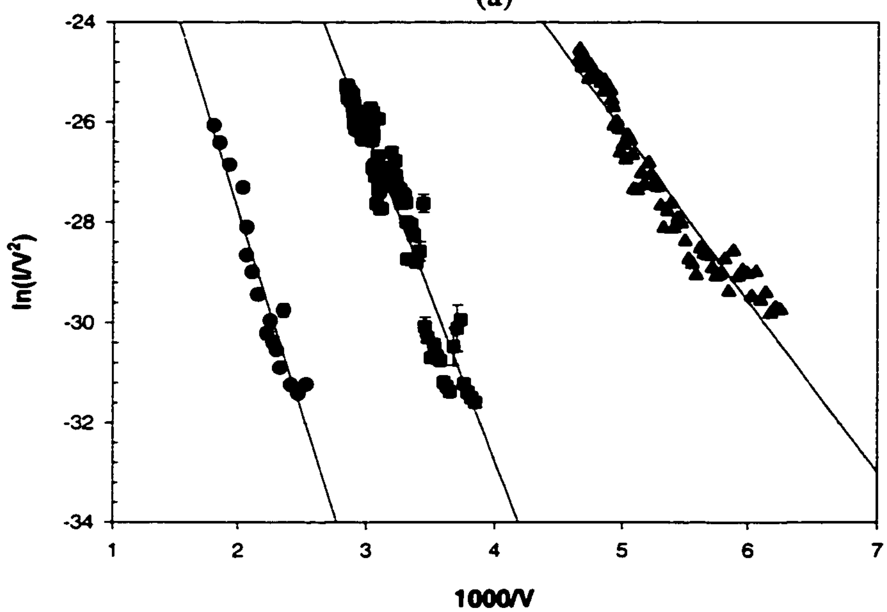
Table 3.3. Measured Parameters of GaN FEAs with Integrated Anode.

Sample Number	*Anode-cathode separation* (μm)	*Turn-on voltage* (V)	*Field Enhancement* (cm^{-1})	*Emission Area* (cm^2)	*Number of tips in array*
1	2.35	435	60,000	4.1×10^{-11}	10
2	1.4	290	67,000	2.6×10^{-8}	40
3	0.4	176	125,000	1.1×10^{-9}	5

figure, but the k parameter from equation (2.24) extracted from the fit is 0.81, which is not in the range acceptable for the concentric sphere model ($1<k<5$). In addition, the extracted tip radius is 220 nm, which is over three times that measured by the SEM. The probable reason for the disparity of the fit with the data is that the concentric sphere model is most likely not a good model for sample #3, in which the anode-cathode spacing was only 0.4 μm. Another difficulty in analyzing this data is that the tops of the tips of sample #1 were known to be etched during the mesa RIE, and this would decrease the field enhancement factor compared to the other samples, which had sharp tops.



(a)



(b)

Figure 3.12. (a) *I-V* characteristic of the GaN FEAs listed in Table 3.3. (b) F-N plots for data given in (a) with weighted least squares fits.

Finally, it can also be seen in Table 3.3 that the emission area does not scale with the number of tips in the arrays. This suggests that the emission was likely

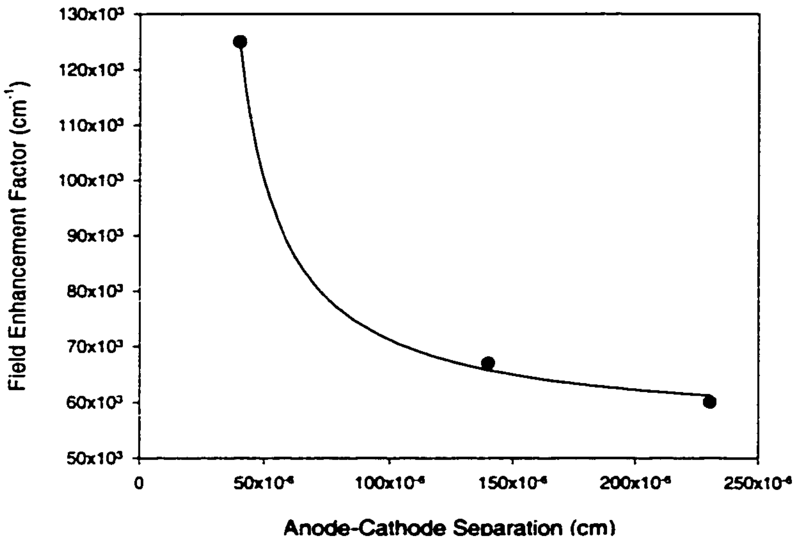


Figure 3.13. Field enhancement as a function of anode-cathode separation and fit.

coming from one tip or a few of the tips in the arrays. Jenkins has also shown that the Fowler-Nordheim formalism tends to underestimate the emission area and overestimate the field enhancement factor.[36] The erroneous estimation of the Fowler-Nordheim formalism is a result of the assumption of a constant field enhancement factor over the tip surface and Jenkins has used a numerical approach to calculate the emission areas and field enhancements of vacuum microelectronic FEAs. The upshot is that in order to adequately compare field emission results from FEAs of significantly different geometry, one must have an accurate knowledge of the detailed geometry of the structures and numerical calculations must be used.

Various kinds of damage resulted from the arcing of the devices. The most common failure mode was melting and destruction of the anode. If the current was limited with a large resistor, damage was limited to the anode. An SEM image of a damaged anode is shown in Figure 3.14. As can be seen, the anode appears to have begun to melt and deform. A GaN tip can be observed in the area where the anode deformed to expose the underlying structure. In all of the devices examined where the limited anode damage had occurred, none of the GaN pyramids showed any damage. If a smaller resistor was used to limit the current, damage was seen in the underlying GaN and more extensive anode damage extending out to the contact pad was observed. The conclusion that can be drawn from these observations is that the anode is the initiating component to the vacuum arc for these integrated anode structures. Lower voltage operation reduced the heating of the anode and increased the reliability of the emitters.

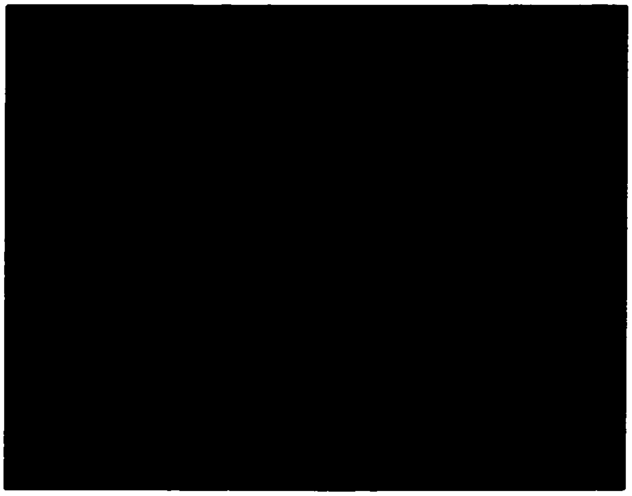


Figure 3.14. SEM image of anode damage caused by a vacuum arc. The field emitter tip shown on the mesa finger appears undamaged.

(3.5) References

[1] E.W. Müller, *Z. Physik*, vol. 106, pp. 541, 1937.

[2] C.A. Spindt, "A Thin-Film Field-Emission Cathode," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 39, pp. 3504-3505, 1968.

[3] C.A. Spindt, I. Brodie, L. Humphrey, and E.R. Westerberg, "Physical properties of thin-film field emission cathodes with molybdenum cones," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 47, pp. 5248-5263, 1976.

[4] R.N. Thomas and H.C. Nathanson, "Transmissive-mode silicon field emission array photoemitter," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 21, pp. 387-389, 1972.

[5] R.N. Thomas, R.A. Wickstrom, D.K. Schroder, and H.C. Nathanson, "Fabrication and Some Applications of Large-Area Silicon Field Emission Arrays," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 17, pp. 155-163, 1974.

[6] G.J. Campisi and H.F. Gray, "Microfabrication of Field Emission Devices for Vacuum Integrated Circuits Using Orientation Dependent Etching," presented at Materials Research Society Fall Meeting, Boston, MA, pp.67-72, 1987.

[7] H.H. Busta, J.E. Pogemiller, and B.J. Zimmerman, "Emission Characteristics of Silicon Vacuum Triodes with Four Different Gate Geometries," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 40, pp. 1530-1536, 1993.

[8] D. Stewart, P.D. Wilson, R.V. Latham, and N.K. Allen, "Energy spectra of electrons field emitted from a broad area composite cathode of tantalum carbide," *J. Mat. Sci.*, vol. 16, pp. 111-117, 1981.

[9] E.I. Givargizov, "Ultrasharp tips for field emission applications prepared by the vapor-liquid-solid growth technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 449-453, 1993.

[10] M. Nakamoto, T. Ono, Y. Nakamura, and K. Ichimura, "Fabrication of Gated Field Emitter Arrays by Transfer Mold Technique," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 41-44, 1994.

[11] J.L. Shaw, R.S. Sillmon, H.F. Gray, and D. Park, "Field Emission from GaAs Pyramids Fabricated Using Selected Area Vapor Phase Epitaxy," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 408-412.

[12] T.S. Zheleva, O.-H. Nam, M.D. Bremser, and R.F. Davis, "Dislocation density reduction via lateral epitaxy in selectively grown GaN structures," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 2472-2474, 1997.

[13] D. Kapolnek, S. Keller, R. Vetury, R.D. Underwood, P. Kozodoy, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Anisotropic epitaxial lateral growth in GaN selective area epitaxy," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 1204-1206, 1997.

[14] S. Kitamura, K. Hiramatsu, and N. Sawaki, "Fabrication of GaN Hexagonal Pyramids on Dot-Patterned GaN/Sapphire Substrates via Selective Metalorganic Vapor Phase Epitaxy," *Jpn. J. App. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. L1184-L1186, 1995.

[15] B.P. Keller, S. Keller, D. Kapolnek, W.N. Jiang, Y.F. Wu, H. Masui, X. Wu, B. Heying, J.S. Speck, U.K. Mishra, and S.P. DenBaars, "Metalorganic chemical vapor deposition growth of high optical quality and high mobility GaN," *J. Electron. Mater.*, vol. 24, pp. 1707-1709, 1995.

[16] D. Kapolnek, "Selective epitaxy of gallium nitride and related materials by metalorganic chemcal vapor deposition," Ph. D. dissertation in *Materials Department*. Santa Barbara: University of California, 1999, pp. 183.

[17] Y. Kato, S. Kitamura, K. Hiramatsu, and N. Sawaki, "Selective growth of wurtzite GaN and $Al_xGa_{1-x}N$ on GaN/sapphire substrates by metalorganic vapor phase epitaxy," *Journal of Crystal Growth*, vol. 144, pp. 133-140, 1994.

[18] T. Akasaka, Y. Kobayashi, S. Ando, and N. Kobayashi, "GaN hexagonal microprisms with smooth vertical facets fabricated by selective metalorganic vapor phase epitaxy," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 2196-2198, 1997.

[19] T. Tanaka, K. Uchida, A. Watanabe, and S. Minagawa, "Selective growth of gallium nitride layers with a rectangular cross-sectional shape and stimulated emision from the optical waveguides observed by photopumping," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 68, pp. 976-978, 1996.

[20] S. Bidnyk, B.D. Little, Y.H. Cho, J. Krasinski, J.J. Song, W. Yang, and S.A. McPherson, "Laser action in GaN pyramids on (111) silicon by selective lateral overgrowth," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 2242-2244, 1998.

[21] O.H. Nam, M.D. Bremser, B.L. Ward, R.J. Nemanich, and R.F. Davis, "Selective Growth of GaN and $Al_{0.2}Ga_{0.8}N$ on GaN/AlN/6H-SiC(0001) Multilayer Substrates Via Organometallic Vapor Phase Epitaxy," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 449, pp. 107-112, 1997.

[22] T. Kozawa, M. Suzuki, Y. Taga, Y. Gotoh, and J. Ishikawa, "Fabrication of GaN field emitter arrays by selective area growth technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 833-835, 1998.

[23] Y. Kawaguchi, Y. Honda, H. Matsushima, M. Yamaguchi, K. Hiramatsu, and N. Sawaki, "Selective area growth of GaN on Si substrate using SiO_2 mask by metalorganic vapor phase epitaxy," *Japanese Journal of Applied Physics, Part 2 (Letters)*, vol. 37, pp. L966-969, 1998.

[24] D. Kapolnek, R.D. Underwood, B.P. Keller, S. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Selective area epitaxy of GaN for electron field emission devices," *J. Crystal Growth*, vol. 170, pp. 340-343, 1997.

[25] R.D. Underwood, S. Keller, U.K. Mishra, D. Kapolnek, B.P. Keller, and S.P. DenBaars, "GaN field emitter array diode with integrated anode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 822-825, 1998.

[26] R.B. Marcus, T.S. Ravi, T. Gmitter, K. Chin, D. Liu, W.J. Orvis, D.R. Ciarlo, C.E. Hunt, and J. Trujillo, "Formation of silicon tips with <1nm radius," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 56, pp. 236-238, 1990.

[27] O.-H. Nam, M.D. Bremser, B.L. Ward, R.J. Nemanich, and R.F. Davis, "Growth of GaN and Al/sub 0.2/Ga/sub 0.8/N on patterned substrates via organometallic vapor phase epitaxy," *Japanese Journal of Applied Physics, Part 2 (Letters)*, vol. 36, pp. L532-535, 1997.

[28] B.L. Ward, O.-H. Nam, J.D. Hartman, S.L. English, B.L. McCarson, R. Schlesser, Z. Sitar, R.F. Davis, and R.J. Nemanich, "Electron emission characteristics of GaN pyramid arrays grown via organometallic vapor phase epitaxy," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 84, pp. 5238-5242, 1998.

[29] R.J. Nemanich, P.K. Baumann, M.C. Benjamin, O.H. Nam, A.T. Sowers, B.L. Ward, H. Ade, and R.F. Davis, "Electron emission properties of crystalline diamond and III-nitride surfaces," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 130-132, pp. 694-703, 1998.

[30] T. Kozawa, M. Suzuki, Y. Taga, Y. Gotoh, and J. Ishikawa, "Fabrication of GaN field emitter arrays by selective area growth technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 833-835, 1998.

[31] I. Berishev, A. Bensaoula, I. Rusakova, A. Karabutov, M. Ugarov, and V.P. Ageev, "Field emission properties of GaN films on Si(111)," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 1808-1810, 1998.

[32] R.J. Nemanich, M.C. Benjamin, S.P. Bozeman, M.D. Bremser, S.W. King, B.L. Ward, R.F. Davis, B. Chen, Z. Zhang, and J. Bernholc, "(Negative) electron affinity of AlN and AlGaN alloys," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 395, pp. 777-788, 1995.

[33] Y.J. Yoon, Y. Lu, B. Lalevic, and R.J. Zeto, "Silicon vacuum microdiode with on-chip anode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 648-651, 1994.

[34] Q. Mei, T. Tamagawa, C. Ye, Y. Lin, S. Zurn, and D.L. Polla, "Planar-processed tungsten and polysilicon vacuum microelectronic devices with integral cavity sealing," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 493-496, 1993.

[35] C.-M. Park, M.-S. Lim, B.-H. Min, M.-K. Han, and Y.-I. Choi, "A Novel Lateral Field Emitter Triode with Insitu Vacuum Enscapsulation," in *Tech. Digest of the 1996 International Electron Devices Meeting*. New York: IEEE, 1996, pp. 305-308.

[36] D.W. Jenkins, "Emission Area of a Field Emitter Array," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 40, pp. 666-672, 1993.

Chapter Four

Piezoelectric Surface Barrier Lowering in InGaN/GaN Field Emitter Arrays

(4.1) Introduction

Paths to lowering the operating the voltage of field emitters include increasing the field enhancement, lowering the surface energy barrier height, and increasing the emission area. The two most important parameters are the surface barrier and the field enhancement factor because the emission current is exponentially related to both. The field enhancement factor can be increased by sharpening the emitters or making the device dimensions smaller as we showed with the integrated anode FEAs in Chapter 3. The fact that the GaN field emitters grow constrained by the crystal geometry gives the benefit of uniformity but with the disadvantage that the pyramids have a large tip angle (~60°) and thus a relatively low field enhancement factor. Methods have been demonstrated in other material systems to sharpen the emitters, either by the effects of oxidation[1-3] or by ion-beam milling[4-6], but no such method has been demonstrated for the nitrides, and it is also not clear if the methods would produce arrays of sufficient uniformity for practical FEA devices.

Lowering the effective surface barrier of the emitters is another method to increase the current at a given voltage for field emitters. The most common method to lower the work function or electron affinity of materials is the application of an electropositive adsorbate to the surface of the material. The most common adsorbate for reducing the surface barrier is cesium, and the mechanism of the cesium work function lowering and an estimate of the magnitude of the effect are given briefly in section (4.2). In Chapter 1, we discussed the fact that the use of cesium has several drawbacks such as the requirement of UHV, migration of the cesium on the device, and possible compromising of the insulating components of the device. Section (4.3) presents an overview of the piezoelectric effect in III-V nitride semiconductors, which will form the basis of a new method to produce a large dipole at the surface of a field emitter. The effect of this dipole in lowering the electron affinity of InGaN/GaN FEAs is the subject of section (4.4). Using a strained layer of InGaN on the GaN pyramids, a large dipole can be grown into the crystal structure that lowers the effective electron affinity. Because the dipole is built into the crystal structure of the emitter, it will not suffer from the stability problems that mobile adsorbates, such as Cs, suffer. Finally, experimental measurements of the current-voltage characteristics of InGaN/GaN field emitters that show strong support for the model are presented in section (4.5).

(4.2) Surface Barrier Lowering Using Cesium

The use of electropositive adsorbates to lower the work function or electron affinity of materials has been investigated for cathode and photocathode applications.[7] The most technologically important electropositive adsorbates are the alkali metals which are known to have low ionization potentials, and the most important of the alkali metals for surface barrier modification has been cesium. Cesium has the lowest ionization potential of any element. The physics behind the surface barrier lowering of cesium adsorbates is still not completely understood for all material systems. The simplest model treats the cesium atom-surface interaction by way of a charge transfer from the cesium to the substrate. This is schematically represented, using a tight-binding approach, in Figure 4.1(taken after Fig. 4.1 in [7]). When the Cs atom adsorbs on the substrate, the highest energy electron in the Cs atom can transfer to the substrate, leaving the Cs ionized. A dipole is formed at the surface and this dipole counteracts the work function barrier of the substrate. In fact, each Cs atom does not transfer a full electron to the substrate, but rather, the ionicity of the bond gives the fraction of the electronic charge transferred. The ionicity of the bond can be calculated from Pauling's electronegativity values for the elements. To calculate the order of magnitude of the charges involved in cesium-induced work function lowering, the case of GaAs will be considered because it is a well-studied system. For Cs on Ga or Cs on As, the ionicity of the bonds is about 0.19 and 0.35 respectively. For Cs on a GaAs surface, the effective work function is 1.4 eV, which is about 2.6 eV less than a clean GaAs surface

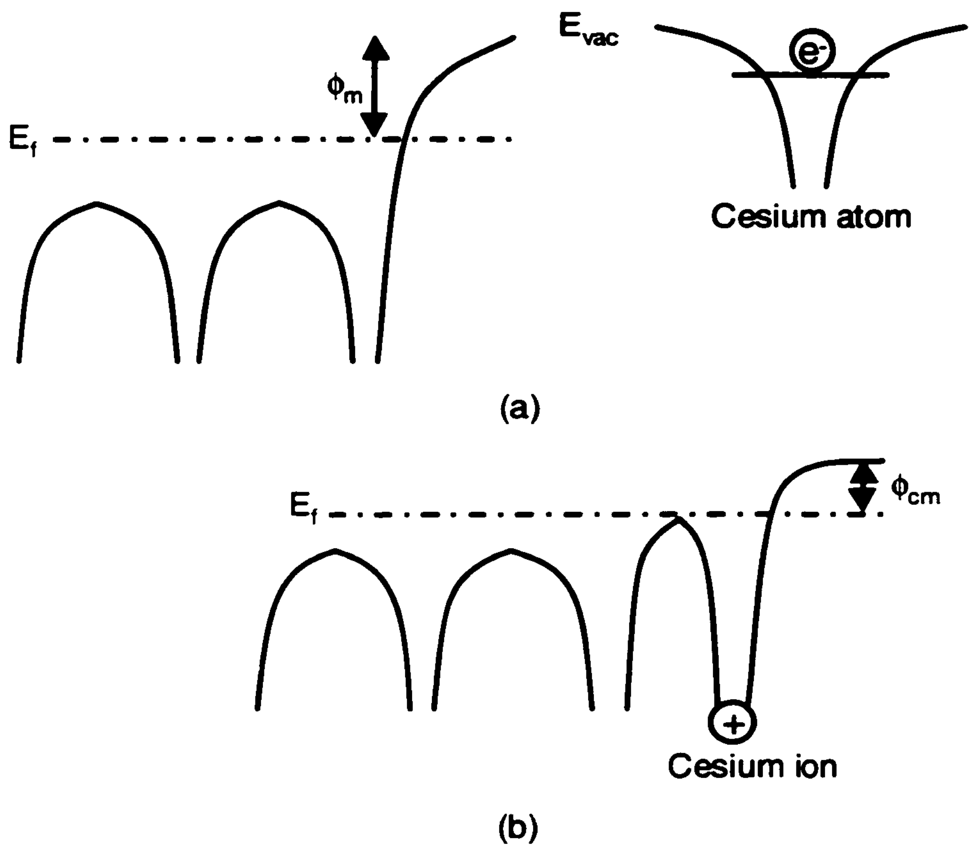


Figure 4.1. (a) Energy diagram of a separate metal surface and Cs atom with common vacuum level. The line on the Cs atom indicates the top-filled electron level. (b) As the Cs atom adsorbs on the metal surface, the Cs atom ionizes and the electron is transferred to the conduction band of the metal. The result is a surface dipole that counteracts the metal work function.

(4.0 eV).[8] The potential drop caused by a dipole is given by $\Phi_d = \rho_s l / \varepsilon_o$ where ρ_s is the sheet charge of the dipole, and l is the length of the dipole. As an approximation, the dipole length is taken to be the length of Cs-Cs bond, about 4 Å. The dipole charge necessary to produce this change in potential is about $3.6\times10^{13}q$ C/cm^2. Given that each Cs contributes only a fraction of a charge to the dipole, the density of Cs atoms necessary to produce this charge density is in the range of 1×10^{14} atoms/cm^2. This density is of the same order of the surface density of atoms of GaAs (4×10^{14} atoms/cm^2). Thus, we see that in order to produce a large change in the surface energy barrier, a charge density of the order of 10^{14} cm^{-2} is necessary. Although, the use of cesium is a good method to achieve such large work function reduction, the instability of Cs in the vacuum environment, as discussed in Chapter 1, makes it an unsuitable technology for practical devices. A novel method to achieve dipoles of these magnitudes using the piezoelectric effect in the III-V nitrides will be the subject of the next two sections.

(4.3) Piezoelectric Effect in Nitride Semiconductors

The piezoelectric effect was precisely defined by W.G. Cady as "electric polarization produced by mechanical strain in crystals belonging to certain crystal classes, the polarization being proportional to the strain and changing sign with it."[9] Stated mathematically, the relation between the electric polarization and the strain in the crystal (assuming no applied electric fields) is given by

$$P_i = e_{ij} S_j \tag{4.1}$$

where P_i is the polarization in the i-direction (in units of C/m^2), e_{ij} are the piezoelectric stress constants (C/m^2), S_j are the strain tensor components (m/m), i=1,2,3 represents the three Cartesian directions, j ranges from 1 to 6, and the Einstein summation convention has been employed. The above equation can be identified as a tensor equation where the strain tensor is a 6-component tensor and the stress constants form a 3x6 tensor. The piezoelectric stress constant e_{ij} gives the polarization in the i-direction caused by a j-stress. For j=1,2,3 the stress is a simple compressive or extensive stress component corresponding to the same i-directions, but for j=4,5,6 the stress components are shearing stresses. The piezoelectric polarization can also be given in terms of the stress tensor, **T**, and the piezoelectric strain constants, d_{ij}, as

$$P_i = d_{ij} T_j \tag{4.2}$$

where stress has units of N/m^2, and the units of the piezoelectric strain constants are given in C/N (or equivalently, m/V). Knowing that the strain and stress in a crystal are related through the elastic constants, c_{ij}, a relation between the piezoelectric strain and stress constants can be derived to yield

$$e_{mh} = \sum_{i=1}^{6} c_{ih} d_{mi} \tag{4.3}$$

where the elastic constants carry the units of N/m^2. The above equations are the basic equations of piezoelectricity and the derivations are available in Cady's work cited above and other texts on piezoelectricity.[10, 11]

The piezoelectric polarization physically derives from the separation of

$$\mathbf{c} = \begin{bmatrix} c_{11} & c_{12} & c_{13} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ c_{12} & c_{11} & c_{13} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ c_{13} & c_{13} & c_{11} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & c_{44} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & c_{44} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{2}(c_{11} - c_{12}) \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{Elastic Stiffness Tensor}$$

$$\mathbf{d} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & d_{15} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & d_{15} & 0 & 0 \\ d_{31} & d_{31} & d_{33} & 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{Piezoelectric Strain Tensor}$$

Figure 4.2. Tensors for evaluation of piezoelectric effects for crystals with 6mm symmetry.

charges that occurs when a strain or stress is applied to a crystal. In order for a uniform stress to induce the movement of the charges to produce an electric field, the crystal must not have a center of symmetry. Lack of a center of symmetry is the fundamental crystal characteristic that determines whether a crystal will be piezoelectric or not. As an example, a crystal from a system with no symmetry at all, the triclinic system will have the maximum of 18 independent piezoelectric constants. Additional crystal symmetries reduce the number of non-zero piezoelectric constants. The III-V nitrides can be grown in either a cubic (zinc-blende) or a hexagonal (wurtzite) crystal system. The most common type of nitride is the hexagonal type. The symmetry of the hexagonal nitrides system is denoted by *6mm*, which indicates that it has a 6-fold rotation axis and two sets of mirror planes that contain the 6-fold axis.[12] The symmetry reduces the number of independent piezoelectric constants to three and the number of independent elastic constants to five. The elastic stiffness tensor and piezoelectric strain tensor for the hexagonal nitrides are given in Figure 4.2. The piezoelectric stress tensor has the same form as the piezoelectric strain tensor.

Strain in epitaxially grown semiconductors can be caused by either thermal expansion mismatch or lattice mismatch of the epitaxial layer and the substrate. In the initial growth of an epitaxial layer on a substrate of differing lattice constant, the epitaxial layer will grow with an in-plane lattice constant equal to that of the

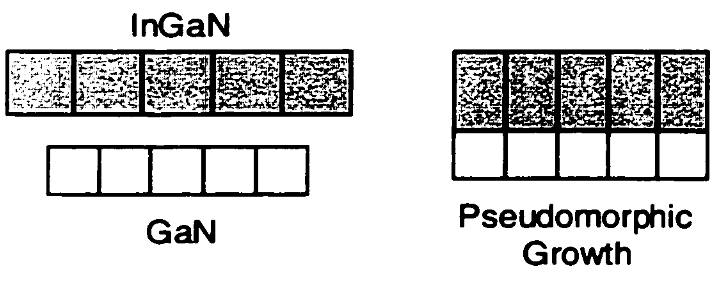


Figure 4.3. Illustration of the lattice dimension changes representative of pseudomorphic growth.

substrate. If the epitaxial layer's in-plane lattice constant is smaller than the substrate's, then the epitaxial layer will experience biaxial extensional strain in the growth plane. Conversely, if the epitaxial layer has a larger in-plane lattice constant than the substrate, the epitaxial layer will experience a biaxial compressional strain. To first order, the volume of the unit cell of the epitaxial layer will be the same as if the layer were grown with its natural lattice constant. Thus, extension in the growth plane will lead to compression in the growth direction, and compression in the growth plane will lead to extension in the growth direction. The above condition is termed pseudomorphic growth and is illustrated schematically in Figure 4.3. As the epitaxial growth is continued, the substrate's influence on the growth will weaken and dislocations will form to allow the epitaxial layer to grow with its bulk lattice constants. The formation of dislocations to reduce strain is termed relaxation, and relaxation limits the maximum thickness of pseudomorphic epitaxial layers.

The binary compounds, GaN, AlN, and InN form a compound semiconductor alloy system. AlN has the smallest *a*-plane lattice constant, followed by GaN, and finally InN with the largest. When thin, pseudomorphic layers of In_xGaN* or Al_xGaN are grown on a thick layer of GaN oriented in the *c*-direction, the strain in the *a*-plane produces a piezoelectric field in the growth direction (the *c*-direction). The field can be derived by using the tensors given in Figure 4.2, equations (4.1), (4.2), and (4.3), and the relation between the polarization and field, $F_3 = -P_3 / \varepsilon_r \varepsilon_o$. The relation for the field is given in the literature[13-16] (a detailed derivation can be found in Appendix D) and is repeated here,

$$F_3 = -\frac{2d_{31}}{\varepsilon_r \varepsilon_o}\left(c_{11} + c_{12} - 2c_{13}^2/c_{33}\right)S_1 \qquad (4.4)$$

---

* Ternary compounds in this dissertation will be indicated by the form In_xGaN, which will be taken as equivalent to $In_xGa_{1-x}N$.

where S_1 is the biaxial strain (i.e. S_1=S_2).

The sign of the terms in equation (4.4) are crucial to determining the direction of the field. First, the strain is defined as positive for an extensional strain and negative for compression. The sign of the piezoelectric constant is positive if the positive piezoelectric charge is induced in the positive direction by a positive strain.[11] For MOCVD-grown nitrides, the surfaces appear to be metal-terminated[17] and the growth direction is [0001] where the positive growth direction is defined, by convention, as pointing from the group-III element to the group-V element between basal planes.[17]

The magnitude of the piezoelectric field is also dependent on the growth direction of the InGaN layer on the GaN layer. The above equation (4.4) is valid for growth of the template and InGaN layer in the *c*-direction. Bykhovski *et al.* have made an analytical calculation for off-polar-axis growth.[13] Their calculation matches the lattice constants in the growth plane for any angle of growth. The results indicate that the largest piezoelectric effects are realized for growth in the *c*-direction, and the sign of the piezoelectric field changes sign at a certain angle, and finally, the polar piezoelectric field goes to zero for growth perpendicular to the polar axis. Figure 4.4 shows the relative piezoelectric polarization in the *c*-direction as a function of the angle between the *c*-axis and the growth direction. The calculations were made using a finite-element mechanical structure simulator, ABAQUS.† The crystal properties (see Appendix B) were entered into the simulation file and bar of GaN was subjected to a biaxial extensional stress of 10 GPa. In addition to calculating the strain and displacement of the crystal, if the piezoelectric properties of the crystal are included, the resulting potential and piezoelectric charge distribution can be simulated. The figure shows the same shape as the result of Bykhovski *et al.* Because of the large radius of the

---

† ABAQUS™ is a registered trademark of Hibbitt, Karlsson & Sorensen, Inc., 1080 Main Street, Pawtucket, RI 02860-4847.

field emitter tips in this work, the emission is assumed to originate from planes nearly parallel or at only a slight angle to the (0001) plane, so that equation (4.4) can be used for the magnitude of the piezoelectric charge in this dissertation.

The strain-induced piezoelectric fields alter the electrical and optical properties of the nitrides with respect to their bulk properties. The piezoelectric properties and their effects on electrical and optical devices have been an active area of research for the past half decade. Bykhovski *et al.* have studied the effects of piezoelectric fields on the charge distribution and conduction characteristics of GaN-AlN-GaN structures and the piezoresistive effects in GaN.[13, 14, 18-20] Martin *et al.* have shown that piezoelectric effects must be considered when trying to determine the band offsets of nitride heterostructures.[15] Band-bending caused by piezoelectric fields has been suggested to explain the high amount free channel charge in un-doped nitride field-effect transistors.[21-30] Yu *et al.* have studied the piezoelectric effects on Schottky barrier heights.[31, 32] The effect of the piezoelectric fields on the optical properties of the nitride semiconductors are also an active topic of research.[16, 33-43] The next section will present a calculation of the effect of the piezoelectric field produced in a pseudomorphic layer of InGaN on the field emission from GaN FEAs.

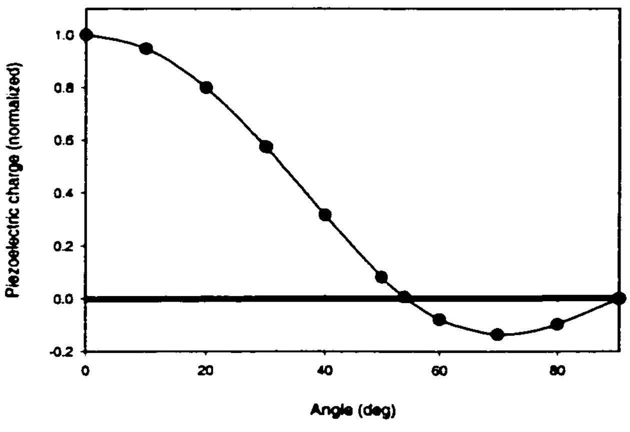


Figure 4.4. Normalized piezoelectric charge versus polar angle simulated using ABAQUS™ finite element program.

(4.4) Surface Barrier Lowering in InGaN/GaN Field Emitter

A piezoelectric field in an epitaxial semiconductor produces a linear change in the potential of the conduction and valence bands. For a strained layer of InGaN grown on a thick GaN layer, the resulting band diagram is depicted in Figure 4.5. The a-plane lattice constant of InGaN is larger than that of GaN, thus the InGaN experiences a compressional strain. The positive direction in the figure is the growth direction, [0001]. The piezoelectric constants of the hexagonal nitrides have a negative sign, thus a positive strain produces a negative charge in the positive direction (see references given in Appendix B). Because the strain in this case is negative, the resulting charge at the InGaN/vacuum interface is positive. An equal amount of negative charge is induced at the GaN/InGaN interface. Thus, the piezoelectric field points in the negative direction, $[000\bar{1}]$ in this case. The piezoelectric field produces a decreasing slope in the band diagram. Consequently,

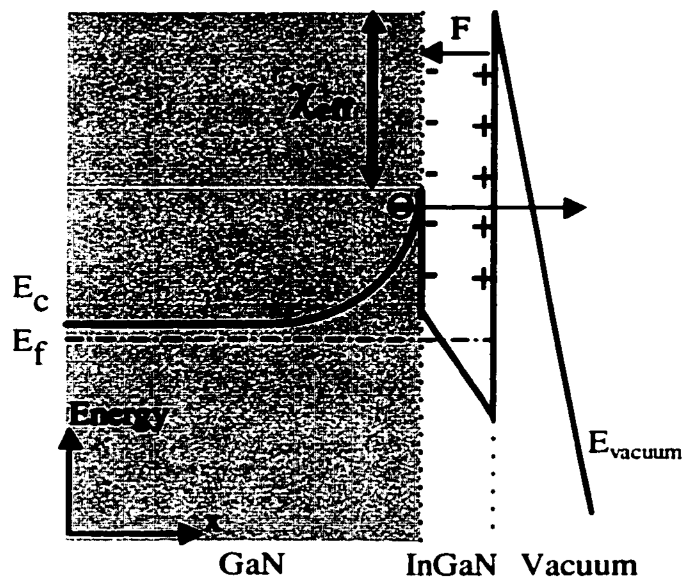


Figure 4.5. Schematic conduction band diagram of InGaN/GaN field emitter. Electrons travel ballistically across the InGaN layer and, thus, effectively tunnel from the maximum of the GaN conduction band edge at the GaN/InGaN interface. The vacuum level is shown for an applied bias.

the vacuum level at the surface of the InGaN is reduced relative to the vacuum level of the GaN. If band bending in the GaN and the filling of the InGaN conduction band by electrons from the GaN is ignored, the amount of potential drop is equal to the piezoelectric field multiplied by the thickness of the InGaN layer.

In reality, the band bending and filling of the InGaN conduction band must be considered to accurately calculate the band diagram of the GaN/InGaN layers. We chose to calculate the bands numerically using a band calculation program, BandProf.‡ The BandProf program allows the input of material parameters such as band offsets, effective masses, and dopant energy levels. The values used for the material parameters of InN and GaN are given in Appendix B and the valence band offset between InN and GaN was taken as $\Delta E_v = 0.46\Delta E_g$, which is an average of the offsets given in Ambacher.[44] Estimation of the material parameters for InGaN are made using Vegard's law (linear interpolation of the values of GaN and InN). In the BandProf program, the only way to introduce fixed charge is by the use of dopants. The piezoelectric charge is introduced into the description of the material by the use of two fictitious "dopants." Dopant *A*, is given an energy level 1.5 eV above the conduction band minimum (a donor), and thus, is always ionized with a positive charge. Dopant *B*, is given an energy level 1.5 eV below the valence band maximum (an acceptor), and thus, is ionized with a negative charge. Finally, a fictitious material was created to simulate vacuum. The conduction band of the fictitious material simulated the vacuum level and thus the conduction-band offset of the "vacuum" material with respect to GaN was set equal to the electron affinity of GaN.

The epitaxial layer structure to be studied is input to BandProf by specifying the layers in a text file. Each layer is specified by the composition of the

‡W. R. Frensley, BandProf, © University of Texas at Dallas.

semiconductor, the thickness of the layer, and the doping type and amount, if any. At the InGaN/GaN interface, a small layer (two times the mesh size of 0.5 Å) is doped with dopant B to a volume charge density equivalent to the piezoelectric surface charge density. At the InGaN/vacuum interface, an equivalent charge is introduced by doping the surface with dopant A. To calculate the necessary piezoelectric charge, first the strain must be calculated. The strain is given by the lattice mismatch of the a-plane lattice constant,

$$S_1 = \frac{a_{epi} - a_{sub}}{a_{epi}}, \tag{4.5}$$

where a_{epi} is the lattice constant of the strained layer and a_{sub} is the lattice constant of relaxed substrate layer. Using Vegard's law to calculate the a-lattice constant for In_xGaN, the strain for an In_xGaN layer grown on a relaxed GaN layer can be calculated from

$$S_1 = \frac{(a_{GaN} - a_{InN})x}{a_{GaN} + (a_{InN} - a_{GaN})x}, \tag{4.6}$$

where x is the In mole fraction. A plot of equation (4.6) over range from x=0 to 1.0 is given in Figure 4.6. The strain varies from 0 to about -10% over that range of In

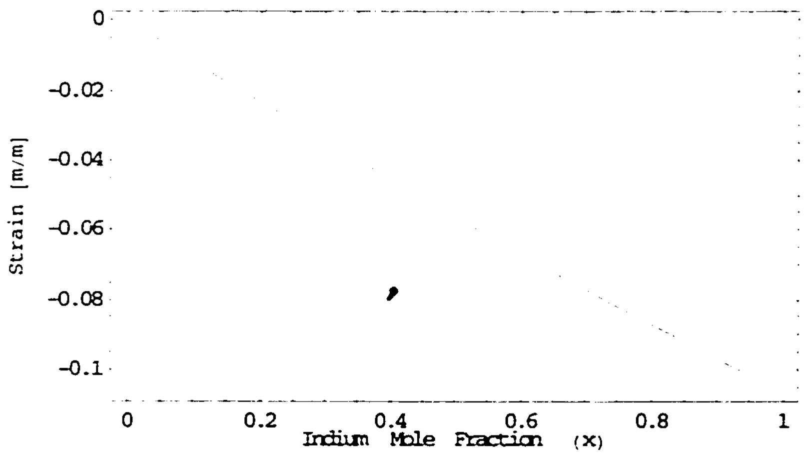


Figure 4.6. Strain in pseudomorphic In_xGaN layer as a function of In mole fraction, x.

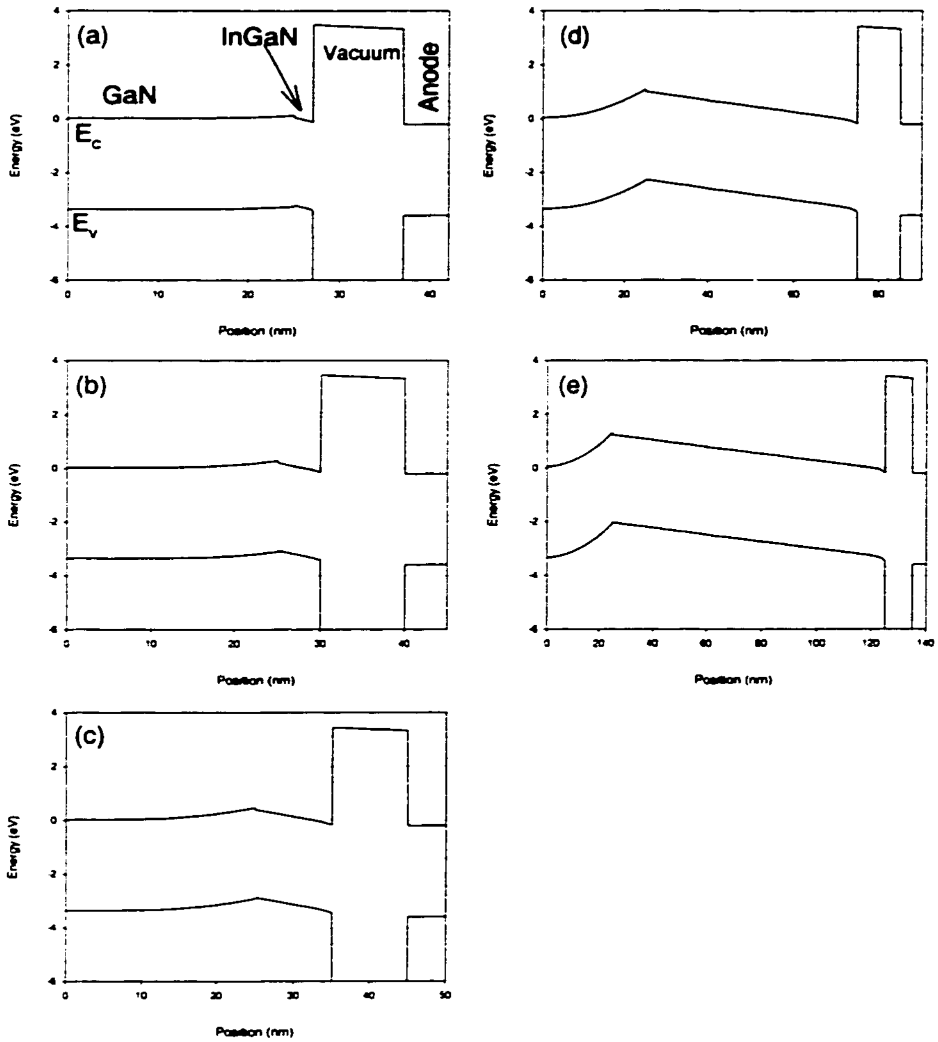


Figure 4.7. Calculated band diagram of InGaN/GaN field emitters. The growth direction is to the right. The InGaN layer can identified by the downward sloping region directly in front of the vacuum region. The In concentration is 5% and the InGaN thickness is varied from 5 to 100 nm (a)-(e). In this figure, the Fermi level is at 0 eV.

mole fraction. Now that the strain has been calculated, the field and charge can be calculated using equation (4.4), using Vegard's law to calculate the elastic and piezoelectric constants for the In_xGaN. The piezoelectric polarization charge ranges from 5.8×10^{12} cm^{-2} for 5% In concentration to 5.1×10^{13} cm^{-2} for 90% In concentration. Note that these charge concentrations are in the same range as calculated for the Cs work function lowering (3.6×10^{13} cm^{-2}) presented in section (4.2).

The band diagrams calculated by the BandProf simulations are similar to the schematic shown in Figure 4.4. A series of calculated band diagrams, for 5% In concentration and InGaN layer thickness from 5-100 nm, are shown in Figure 4.7. The field emission current from the GaN/InGaN structure could be calculated, in theory, by numerically integrating the transmission and supply functions based on the potentials given by BandProf, however, a physical argument leads to a simple interpretation of the effects of the InGaN layer. The main effect of the InGaN layer is to lower the vacuum level at the surface and raise the conduction band minimum at the InGaN/GaN interface. The energy difference between the surface vacuum level and the conduction band minimum at the GaN/InGaN interface can be seen to be equivalent to an effective electron affinity, χ_{eff}. This effective electron affinity will be less than the electron affinity of GaN if the InGaN is strained and the piezoelectric field exists. In this approximation, the Fowler-Nordheim current-voltage relation given in Chapter 2 can be simply modified by replacing the electron affinity, χ, by the effective electron affinity, χ_{eff}

$$I = AV^2 \exp\left(-\frac{B\chi_{eff}^{3/2}}{\beta V}\right). \qquad (4.7)$$

BandProf simulations of the effect were calculated for In compositions ranging from 5% to 90% and InGaN layer thickness from 0 to 100 nm. The results of the calculations are given in Figure 4.8. The plot shows the effective electron affinity as a function of InGaN thickness with the In mole fraction as a parameter. The effect of increasing the InGaN thickness is to increase the length over which the piezoelectric field acts which increases the total electron affinity change. Increasing the In concentration increases the strain, which increases the piezoelectric field strength. The increased dipole strength increases the surface barrier lowering. The saturation of the effective electron affinity at increased InGaN thickness and In mole fraction is the result of the mobile charges transferred from the GaN accumulating at the InGaN/vacuum interface. The minimum value of the electron affinity is seen to be slightly less than 0, which indicates that it may be possible to produce a negative electron affinity with this method. The saturation of the effective electron affinity occurs at lower layer thickness with increasing In

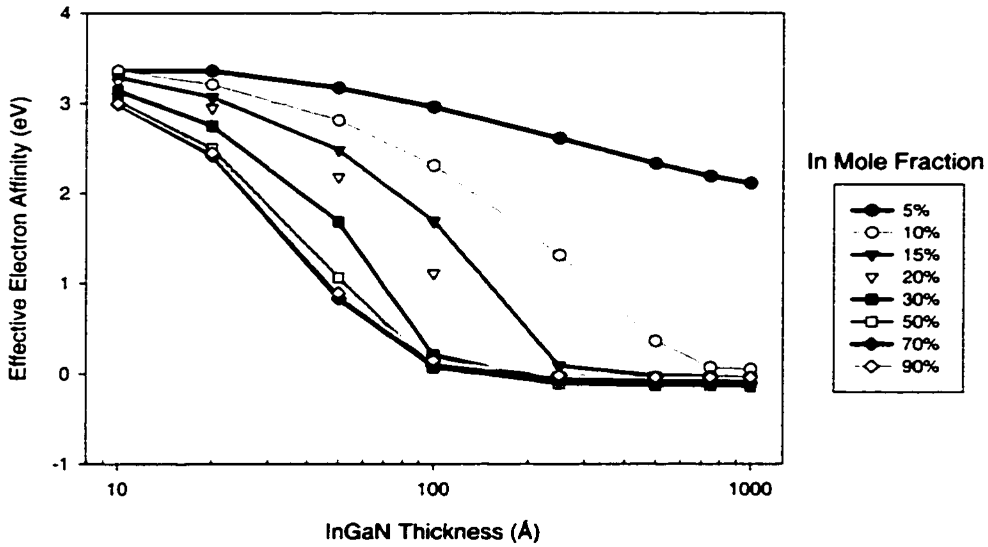


Figure 4.8. Calculated effective electron affinity of InGaN/GaN field emitters as a function of InGaN thickness with the In mole fraction as a parameter.

composition. For In concentrations above 10%, the lowering effect is strongest for InGaN thickness between 20 Å and 200 Å, and additional InGaN thickness does not greatly reduce the effective electron affinity.

Three effects limit the maximum reduction that can be achieved. These effects are strain relaxation, electron mean free path, and the depletion of the GaN layer. The first is the requirement that the InGaN film remains strained in order for the piezoelectric effect to exist. As the thickness of a strained layer increases, the film will relax through dislocations to relieve the strain. A critical thickness can be defined as the thickness where the film has relaxed so that it has its own bulk lattice constant. Simple calculations, such as those based on the Matthew-Blakeslee model, predict that only extremely thin strained InGaN layers can be grown (less than 100 Å).[16, 45] A simple estimation of the critical thickness can be given by the expression $t_c = a_{sub}^2/2(\Delta a)$, where t_c is the critical thickness, a_{sub} is the substrate a-plane lattice constant and Δa is the lattice mismatch. A plot of this function for InGaN on GaN is given in Figure 4.9, and shows that the critical thickness for In concentrations above 5% is limited to less than 30 nm. Experimental evidence

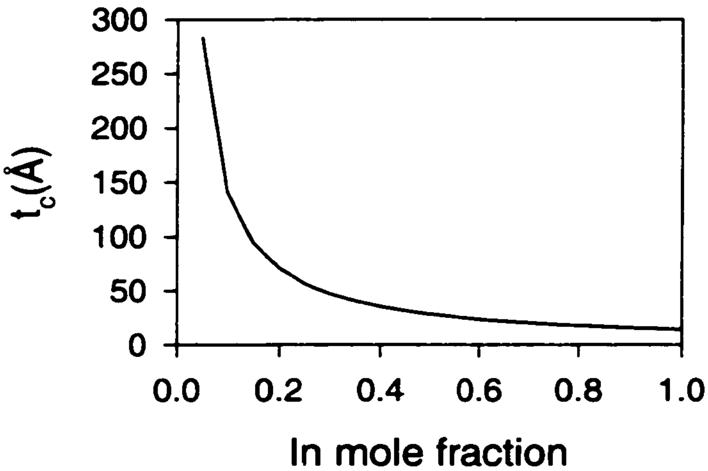


Figure 4.9. Simple estimation of the critical thickness of InGaN on GaN.

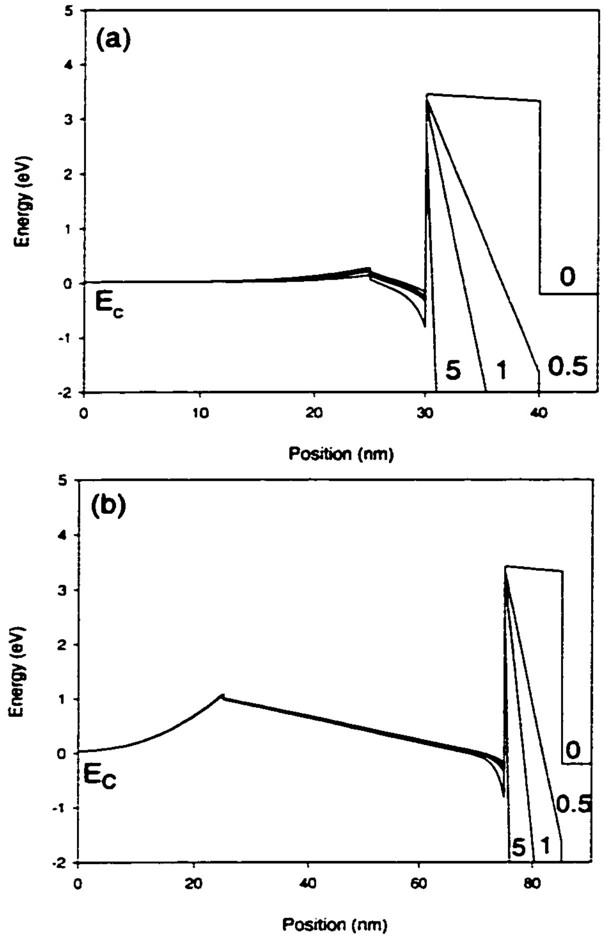


Figure 4.10. Effect of field penetration on the conduction band of the InGaN/GaN FEAs demonstrating the limitation of the effective electron affinity model. (a) 5% In, 50 Å InGaN. (b) 5% In, 500 Å. The numbers next to the profiles indicate the applied electric field in units of V/nm.

suggests that strained InGaN layers can be grown to larger thickness than the simple models suggest.[16, 46]

The second effect that can limit the effectiveness of the InGaN layer is scattering of the electrons in the layer. The above assumption of an effective electron affinity essentially relies on ballistic transport of the electrons through the InGaN. If the thickness of the InGaN layer is larger than the mean free path of electrons in InGaN, the scattering of the electrons will lose energy until they reach the InGaN conduction band minimum. Because the electron affinity of InGaN is larger than the electron affinity of GaN, the scattered electrons will have a much lower probability of tunneling through the InGaN/vacuum barrier than electrons traveling ballistically through the InGaN. As the thickness of the InGaN increases, a greater fraction of the electrons will scatter in the InGaN layer, thus limiting the electron emission. Theoretical and Monte Carlo calculations of scattering in the nitride semiconductors indicate that the dominant scattering mechanism is polar optical phonon scattering. The Monte Carlo simulations of the channel regions of GaN FETs have shown that the electrons will thermalize to the conduction band in 200 to 400 Å.[§] Ye *et al.* have measured a polar optical phonon emission time of 0.2 ps for GaN.[47] For an electron velocity of 10^7 cm/s, the resulting relaxation length is 200 Å, which shows reasonable agreement with the theory. The above data are taken from studies of hot electron relaxation in GaN and provided a best current estimate for the mean free path, as a literature search yielded no references to similar studies for InGaN.

The final effect that can limit the validity of our model is the barrier caused by the large depletion in the GaN layer as a result of the piezoelectric effect in the InGaN, for thick InGaN layers. This upward bending of the bands can be clearly seen in Figure 4.7. Under operation, the field penetration of the applied electric field can cause increased band bending near the surface. For thin layers (<100 Å) the field can penetrate sufficiently to decrease the barrier and allow electron transport. This is illustrated in Figure 4.10, where BandProf simulations with a bias applied to the anode (but no current flow) are shown. For 50 Å of $In_{0.5}GaN$ (Figure 4.10(a)), the field penetration causes the bands to bend sufficiently to allow the application of the effective electron affinity model. For a thicker InGaN layer

---

[§] J. Singh, private communication, 1999.

(500 Å), the field can not penetrate sufficiently to cause appreciable band bending at the barrier and the effective electron affinity model should not be applicable. BandProf simulations are limited to zero current flow, and dynamic effects may have an effect not indicated here.

(4.5) InGaN/GaN Field Emitter Results

InGaN/GaN field emitter arrays were grown and fabricated as discussed for the integrated-anode GaN field emitter arrays presented in Chapter 3. The InGaN layers were grown on the GaN pyramids immediately after the GaN pyramid growth and were not intentionally doped. The thickness of the InGaN layer on the pyramids is difficult to measure. The thicknesses reported herein are estimated based on growth time and the enhanced growth rate of the pyramids versus planar films. The growth rate of InGaN on the sidewalls was grossly estimated to be four times the planar growth rate. Consequently, the absolute values of the thickness are not known, but the relative thickness of the InGaN layers can be assumed based on the growth times.

The first set of emitters grown to test the electron affinity lowering effect included a GaN FEA control, and two InGaN/GaN FEAs, one with InGaN thickness of 100 nm and the other with InGaN thickness of 200 nm. The In mole fraction was 15% as measured by x-ray diffraction on a planar InGaN region of the sample, provided by Giacinta Parish. The GaN field emitter exhibited a turn-on of about 175 V, emitters from the 100-nm InGaN sample showed a turn-on ranging from 63-123 V. The 200-nm emitter showed the highest turn-on of about 220-225 V. Each of the arrays had 5 tips and the anode-cathode separation was 2.8 μm for the 100-nm InGaN sample and 2.5 μm for the 200-nm InGaN sample and the control. Processing difficulties caused by large non-uniformity of the planar GaN template layers lead to geometrical differences in the FEA pyramids and, thus, the magnitude of the electron affinity reduction could not be accurately determined.

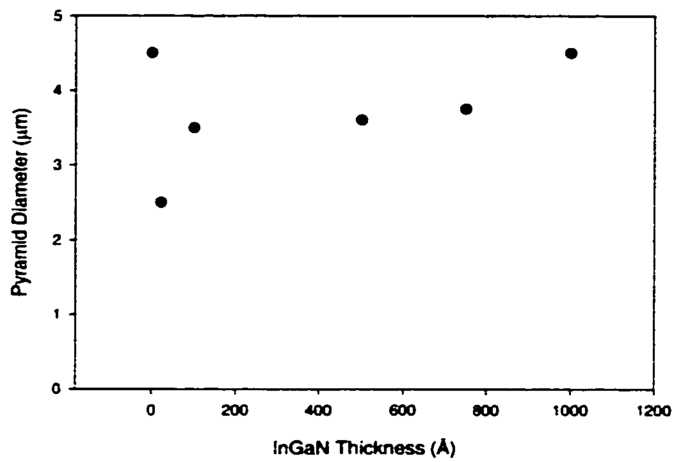


Figure 4.11. Variation of the pyramid base width for samples of differing InGaN layer thickness.

Qualitatively, the reduction of the turn-on voltage for the 100-nm sample was encouraging. At a thickness of 1000 Å, the theoretical effective electron affinity for 15% In is -0.4 eV. Although the turn-on of 63 V from this sample was the lowest turn-on voltage for a nitride-based FEA measured, the turn-on expected for such small effective electron affinity would be much lower. This thickness is somewhat above the calculated values of the mean free electron path discussed above, so that it may be suggested that scattering effects would increase the turn-on voltage. A second set of InGaN/GaN FEAs with more thickness points and less processing variation was fabricated to further investigate the effect.

In the second set of InGaN field emitters, InGaN layers of 20, 100, 500, 750, and 1000 Å were grown. The growth conditions of the MOCVD system had changed since the above-reported growth, and the In mole fraction was about 3-5% as measured by x-ray diffraction analysis, provided by Amber Abare, of a planar region on the 1000 Å sample. Thickness fringes in the x-ray measurements indicated a thickness of the planar film of 274 Å, which was very close to the target planar region thickness for the 1000 Å sample. This indicated that at least the control over the planar growth rate of the InGaN was very good. In contrast, the variation of the pyramid sizes was not as good as for past arrays. Over a single sample, the base width of the pyramids was observed to vary by as much as 20%. To determine the sample-to-sample variation, the base width of pyramids from the center of each sample was measured. The variation is shown in Figure 4.11, where the base width of the pyramids is plotted versus the target InGaN thickness (essentially, this is versus growth time). The variation of the base width among the samples is also about 20%. Other than the control sample, the base width increases with growth time although at a greater rate than would be expected from the target InGaN thicknesses. The pyramids from each sample were complete as observed in the SEM.

Current-voltage characteristics of the InGaN/GaN field emitters were performed using the same measurement techniques described in Chapter 3. From the emission current measurements, given in Figure 4.12, the turn-on voltage was measured and the Fowler-Nordheim plots (F-N plots) were constructed (see Figure 4.13). All of the emission characteristics reported in this section came from arrays that showed a linear F-N plot with a negative slope, and reverse leakage current at least three orders of magnitude below the forward current. From the

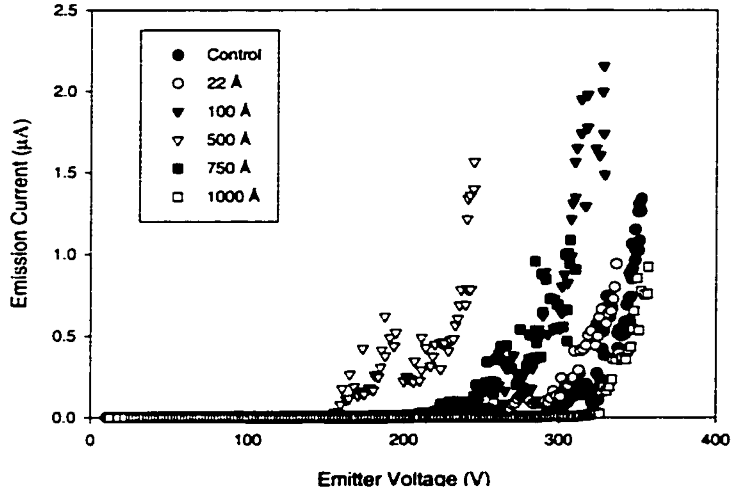


Figure 4.12. Current-voltage characteristics of $In_{0.05}GaN$/GaN FEAs.

slope of the F-N plots, the either the field enhancement or effective electron affinity could be calculated using the equations given in Chapter 2. The field enhancement factor of the control device was estimated by assuming that the electron affinity of the control was 3.5 eV. To check the reasonableness of this assumption, the geometry of the integrated anodes were observed by SEM observation.

The two most important geometrical parameters were the tip sharpness and the anode-cathode separation. Since the tips were all grown to completion, the radius of all of the tips was assumed to be 90 nm. The fitted field enhancement factor of the control sample was 67,000 cm^{-1} and using the concentric sphere model, the resulting k factor is 1.77 which is in the acceptable range for the model. The field enhancement factors calculated from the InGaN samples using their individual anode-cathode separations and the same k factor extracted from the control sample, yields only a 7% variation among the FEAs (see Table 4.1). Because the emission current depends exponentially on the field enhancement factor, this variation may cause a large change in the current voltage characteristic; however, the variation in anode-cathode separation was random from device to device so that no trend could be clearly observed from the geometrical data.

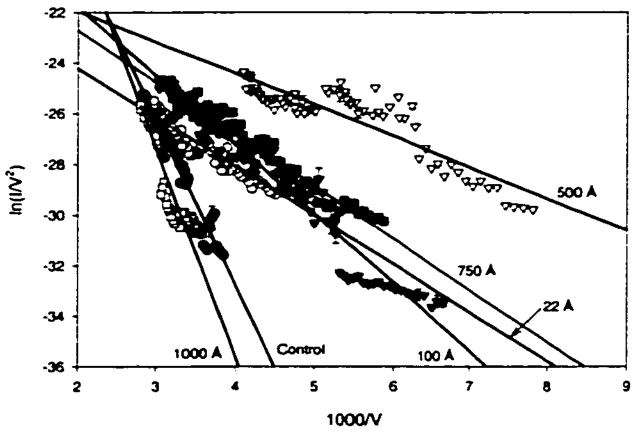


Figure 4.13. Fowler-Nordheim plots of emission data given in Figure 4.12.

Table 4.1. Measured Anode-Cathode Separations and Theoretical Field Enhancement Factors (k=1.77).

InGaN Thickness (Å)	*Anode-Cathode Separation* (μm)	*Field Enhancement, β* (cm^{-1})
0	1.38	67,000
22	3.20	64,590
100	2.71	64,928
500	1.77	66,139
750	1.98	65,765
1000	0.73	71,665

The same field enhancement factor as the control is assumed to apply to the InGaN/GaN FEAs. The effective electron affinity of each of the InGaN/GaN FEAs was then calculated from the slope of the F-N plots using the common field enhancement factor. Table 4.2 contains the turn-on voltages, slope and intercept of the fits to the F-N plots, and the calculated effective electron affinities and emission areas. The goodness of the fit is given by the adjusted R^2 figure, also given in Table 4.2, with a value closer to one indicating a better fit. Figure 4.14 is a plot of the experimentally determined effective electron affinity versus InGaN thickness, shown along with the calculated theoretical effective electron affinities from Figure 4.8. Except for the point at 20 Å, the experimental points seem to follow the trend of the 5%-10% In calculations up to an InGaN thickness of 500 Å. From 500 Å to 1000 Å, the effective electron affinity increased, possibly from the aforementioned relaxation or scattering in the thicker layers. The minimum effective electron affinity achieved in this set of samples was the 1.04 eV from the sample with 500 Å of InGaN. The reduction of the effective electron affinity by 2.46 eV relative to the electron affinity of GaN represents a 70% reduction. The observation of lowering at InGaN thicknesses up to 500 Å does not agree with the above-mentioned limitations concerning the field penetration and the energy barrier

Table 4.2. Measured and Calculated Data from InGaN/GaN FEAs.

InGaN Thickness (Å)	*Turn-on Voltage* (V)	*F-N Intercept*	*F-N Slope*	R^2_{adj}	β (cm^{-1})	*Emission Area* (cm^2)	χ_{eff} (eV)
0	290	-7.3±0.8	-6300±200	0.91	67000±2000	3×10^{-8} $\pm2\times10^{-8}$	3.5*
22	214	-20.2±0.4	-1970±90	0.86		4×10^{-15} $\pm2\times10^{-15}$	1.61±0.02
100	210	-16.8±0.3	-2590±60	0.95		2.5×10^{-13} $\pm0.7\times10^{-13}$	1.93±0.01
500	146	-20.3±0.5	-1030±90	0.69		5×10^{-16} $\pm3\times10^{-16}$	1.04±0.04
750	200	-18.5±0.3	-2070±70	0.94		2.5×10^{-14} $\pm0.8\times10^{-14}$	1.66±0.01
1000	313	-4.5±2.1	-7700±700	0.80		6×10^{-7} $\pm13\times10^{-7}$	3.9±0.2

*The electron affinity for the control is assumed 3.5 eV, and the field enhancement factor, β, is calculated from the equation for the F-N slope. This field enhancement is assumed for all of the InGaN samples to calculate the effective electron affinities.

in the GaN. This disagreement is not understood at this time, but may be attributable to incomplete knowledge of the InGaN thickness and unknown surface states.

The turn-on voltages of the InGaN/GaN field emitters were also measured from the current-voltage characteristics of the FEAs. Figure 4.15 shows the experimentally measured turn-on voltages and theoretical calculations of the turn-on voltage of field emitters with the theoretical effective electron affinities calculated for In percentage of 5 and 10%. The trend of the experimental turn-on voltages follows the 5% In theoretical calculation up to an InGaN thickness of 500 Å and then begins to increase. Interestingly, the turn-on voltage measured for the 1000 Å InGaN FEA is very close to the theoretically calculated turn-on voltages expected for emission from relaxed, bulk InGaN of 5 or 10% In composition.

In order to avoid array-damaging vacuum arcs, the InGaN/GaN FEAs were typically measured up to currents of 1-2 μA. If the current increase above this

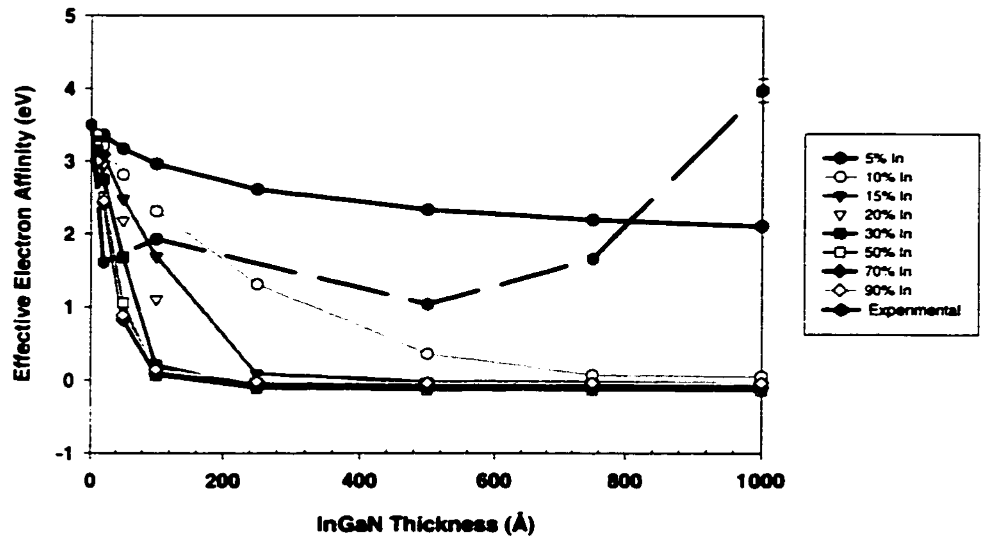


Figure 4.14. Experimental effective electron affinity of the InGaN/GaN FEAs (dashed line with hexagonal symbols) compared the theoretical effective electron affinities.

limit, the measurements of the arrays were often terminated by a destructive arc. A few of the arrays were tested using the curve tracer to determine the maximum current before failure. In all of the destructive tests, the device failed as a short. An array with 100 Å of InGaN showed maximum emission current of 9.8 μA from a 10-tip array at 372 V. The arrays with the smallest turn-on voltage, the 500 Å InGaN, showed the highest current capacity. Figure 4.16 shows a screen shot of the curve tracer showing a maximum current of about 19 μA at 310 V from a 10-tip array. The FEAs with 750 Å of InGaN display a maximum current of 1.9 μA at 334 V from a 10-tip array and 3.6 μA at 344.5 V from a 40-tip array. Finally, a 10-tip array with 1000 Å of InGaN showed a maximum current of 1.8 μA at 417.5 V. From the current-voltage pairs given above, the power being delivered to the anode at the maximum current can be calculated. For the low turn-on, high current samples with thin InGaN, the anode power at breakdown was 3.65 mW (100 Å) and 5.89 mW (500 Å). For the thicker InGaN samples, the anode power at breakdown was lower, 0.64 mW (750 Å) and 0.75 mW (1000 Å). If the breakdown of these samples were being initiated by the destruction of the anode, it would be expected that the anode power would be about the same. This difference between the thin InGaN samples, where most of the electrons are assumed to travel ballistically through the undoped InGaN, and the thick InGaN samples, where the electrons will have a higher chance of scattering, suggests that the InGaN layer may have a role in determining the maximum current capability of the InGaN/GaN FEAs. More research will be necessary to test this hypothesis.

Finally, we present some preliminary measurements of the current instability of the InGaN/GaN FEAs. The applied voltage to the array was set so that the current was approximately 1 μA. Then the current was monitored for one minute. The instability of the current was estimated by the standard deviation of the current divided by the average current for the measurement duration. For the control sample the variation of the current was 12.5%, for the 20-Å sample the variation was 11%, and for the 100-Å InGaN sample the variation was 5%. Of the samples listed here, the 20-Å sample had the lowest effective electron affinity and should have demonstrated the lowest noise. Thus, these preliminary measurements do not support the simple noise model discussed in Chapter 2 (equation (2.31)) but

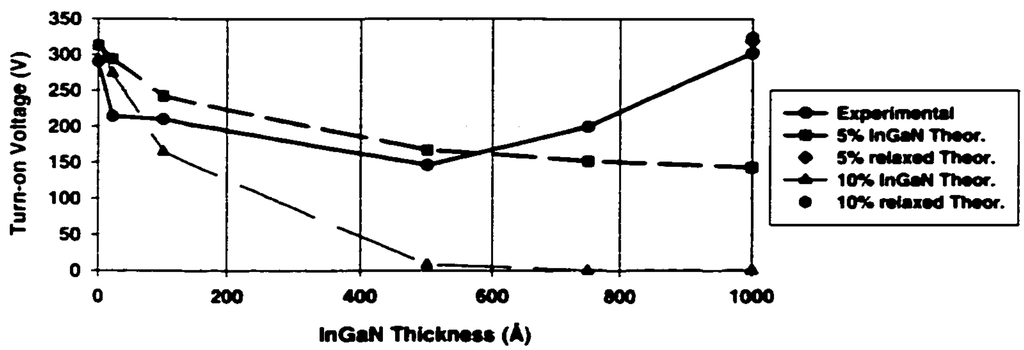


Figure 4.15. Experimental turn-on voltage (solid) and the theoretical turn-on voltages (dashed) calculated for 5 and 10% In composition InGaN/GaN FEAs. Also plotted on the right side, are two points calculated assuming the 5 and 10% InGaN layers are relaxed.

the scarcity of the data does not allow any conclusion to be drawn. One InGaN/GaN FEA (20-Å InGaN) was tested at a constant current overnight. The current was set to 1 μA (367 V applied bias) and the current was monitored at one reading per minute. The emission current versus time is shown in Figure 4.17. The figure shows that the current gradually decreased with time but undetermined events would cause a sudden increase in the emission current. The current would then decrease again. After 14.3 hours of emission, a sudden increase in current to the limit of the range of the picoammeter was observed and the device was later discovered to be shorted. The pressure was not monitored during the measurement but the pressure of the vacuum system was the same after the test as before it. The voltage reading of the power supply was also monitored and showed no change more than 0.3 V during the test. The gradual decay of emission current has been observed in lifetime tests by other researchers and is often attributed to reaction of the surface with residual gas atoms.[48-50] The sudden rise in current could be attributed to a number of events: changes in pressure, ion bombardment of the cathode, or spikes in the power supply voltage to list a few.

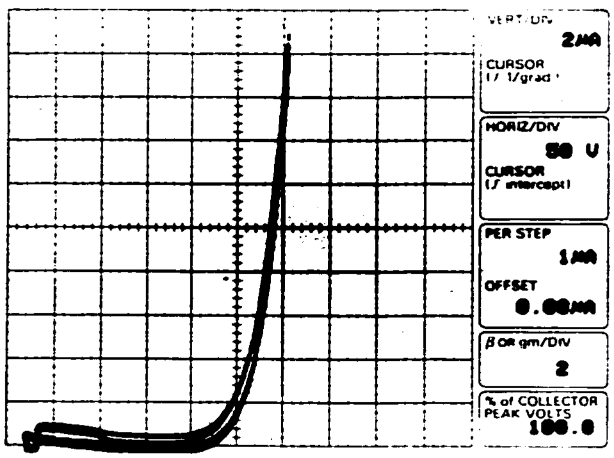


Figure 4.16. Picture of curve tracer screen with highest emission current observed for InGaN/GaN FEAs with 500 Å InGaN.

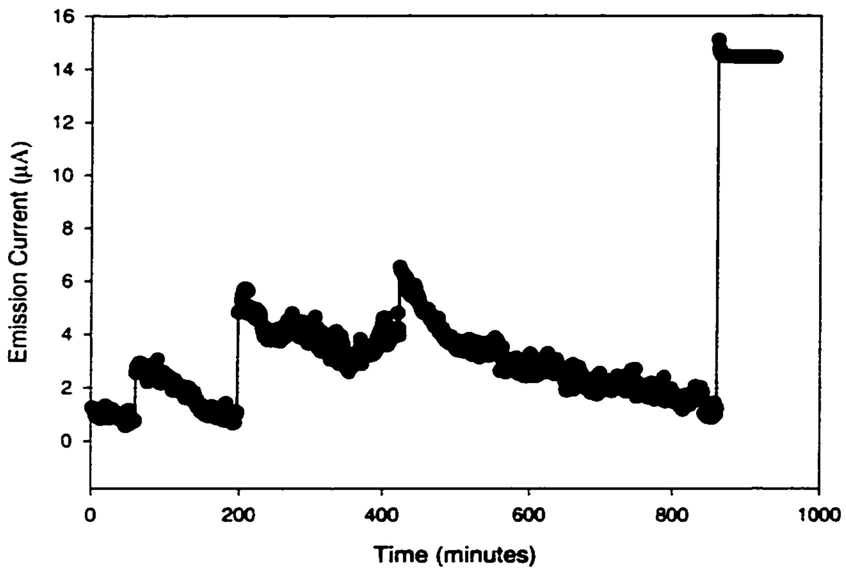


Figure 4.17. InGaN/GaN FEA lifetime test.

(4.6) References

[1] R.B. Marcus and T.T. Sheng, "The Oxidation of Shaped Silicon Surfaces," *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, vol. 129, pp. 1278-1282, 1982.

[2] T.S. Ravi, R.B. Marcus, and D. Liu, "Oxidation sharpening of silicon tips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 9, pp. 2733-2737, 1991.

[3] L.N. Yadon, D. Temple, C.A. Ball, W.D. Palmer, J.E. Mancusi, D. Vellenga, G.E. McGuire, C.M. Tang, H.F. Gray, and J.L. Shaw, "Pre- and Post-Metal Oxidation Sharpening Effects on Silicon Field Emitter Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 197-201.

[4] O. Auciello, L. Yadon, D. Temple, J.E. Mancusi, G.E. McGuire, E. Hirsch, H.F. Gray, and C.M. Tang, "Ion Bombardment Sharpening of Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 192-196.

[5] A.P. Janssen and J.P. Jones, "The sharpening of field emitter tips by ion sputtering," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 4, pp. 118-123, 1971.

[6] A.N. Stepanova, E.I. Givargizov, L.V. Bormatova, V.V. Zhirnov, E.S. Mashkova, and A.V. Molchanov, "Preparation of ultrasharp diamond tip emitters by ion-beam etching," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 678-680, 1998.

[7] R.L. Bell, *Negative electron affinity devices*. Oxford,: Clarendon Press, 1973.

[8] S.M. Sze, *Physics of semiconductor devices*, 2nd ed. New York: Wiley, 1981.

[9] W.G. Cady, *Piezoelectricity*, 1st ed. New York, NY: McGraw-Hill Book Co., 1946.

[10] W.P. Mason, *Piezoelectric Crystals and Their Application to Ultrasonics*. New York, NY: D. Van Nostrand Company, Inc., 1950.

[11] T.o. Ikeda, *Fundamentals of piezoelectricity*, Corrected pbk. ed. Oxford ; New York: Oxford University Press, 1996.

[12] N.W. Ashcroft and N.D. Mermin, *Solid state physics*. New York,: Holt Rinehart and Winston, 1976.

[13] A. Bykhovski, B. Gelmont, and M. Shur, "Strain and charge distribution in GaN-AlN-GaN semiconductor-insulator-semiconductor structure for arbitrary growth orientation," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 63, pp. 2243-2245, 1993.

[14] A. Bykhovski, B. Gelmont, and M. Shur, "The influence of the strain-induced electric field on the charge distribution in GaN-AlN-GaN structure," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 74, pp. 6734-6739, 1993.

[15] G. Martin, A. Botchkarev, A. Rockett, and H. Morkoç, "Valence-band discontinuities of wurtzite GaN, AlN, and InN heterojunctions measured by x-ray photoemission spectroscopy," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 68, pp. 2541-2543, 1996.

[16] T. Takeuchi, S. Sota, M. Katsuragawa, M. Komori, H. Takeuchi, H. Amano, and I. Akasaki, "Quantum-confined Stark effect due to piezoelectric fields in

GaInN strained quantum wells," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. L382-385, 1997.

[17] F.A. Ponce, D.P. Bour, W.T. Young, M. Saunders, and J.W. Steeds, "Determination of lattice polarity for growth of GaN bulk single crystals and epitaxial layers," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 337-339, 1996.

[18] A. Bykhovski, B. Gelmont, M. Shur, and A. Khan, "Current-voltage characteristics of strained piezoelectric structures," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 77, pp. 1616-1620, 1995.

[19] A.D. Bykhovski, B.L. Gelmont, and M.S. Shur, "Elastic strain relaxation in GaN-AlN-GaN semiconductor-insulator-semiconductor structures," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 78, pp. 3691-3696, 1995.

[20] A.D. Bykhovski, V.V. Kaminski, M.S. Shur, Q.C. Chen, and M.A. Khan, "Piezoresistive effect in wurtzite *n*-type GaN," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 68, pp. 818-819, 1996.

[21] P.M. Asbeck, G.J. Sullivan, E.T. Yu, S.S. Lau, and B. McDermott, "Role of the Piezoelectric Effect in AlGaN/GaN HFET Behavior," presented at 55th Device Research Conference (late news), Fort Collins, Colorado, pp. Late News, 1997.

[22] E.T. Yu, G.J. Sullivan, P.M. Asbeck, C.D. Wang, D. Qiao, and S.S. Lau, "Measurement of piezoelectrically induced charge in GaN/AlGaN heterostructure field-effect transistors," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 2794-2796, 1997.

[23] R. Gaska, J.W. Yang, A. Osinsky, A.D. Bykhovski, and M.S. Shur, "Piezoeffect and gate current in AlGaN/GaN high electron mobility transistors," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 3673-3675, 1997.

[24] P.M. Asbeck, E.T. Yu, S.S. Lau, G.J. Sullivan, J.V. Hove, and J. Redwing, "Piezoelectric charge densities in AlGaN/GaN HFETs," *Electron. Lett.*, vol. 33, pp. 1230-1231, 1997.

[25] R. Gaska, J.W. Yang, A.D. Bykhovski, M.S. Shur, V.V. Kaminski, and S.M. Soloviov, "The influence of the deformation on the two-dimensional electron gas density in GaN—AlGaN heterostructures," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 72, pp. 64-66, 1998.

[26] E.T. Yu, P.M. Asbeck, S.S. Lau, and G.J. Sullivan, "Piezoelectric Effects in AlGaN/GaN Heterostructure Field-Effect Transistors," presented at SOTAPOCS, 1998.

[27] L. Hsu and W. Walukiewicz, "Effects of piezoelectric field on defect formation, charge transfer, and electron transport at GaN/$Al_xGa_{1-x}N$ interfaces," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 339-341, 1998.

[28] A.D. Bykhovski, R. Gaska, and M.S. Shur, "Piezoelectric doping and elastic strain relaxation in AlGaN—GaN heterostructure field effect transistors," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 3577-3579, 1998.

[29] Y.F. Wu, B.P. Keller, S. Keller, D. Kapolnek, P. Kozodoy, S.P. Denbaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Very high breakdown voltage and large transconductance realized on GaN heterojunction field effect transistors," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 1438-1440, 1996.

[30] J.P. Ibbetson, K.D. Ness, S.P. DenBaars, U.K. Mishra, P.T. Fini, and J.S. Speck, "Polarization effects, surface states, and the source of electrons in AlGaN/GaN heterostructure field effect transistors," *submitted to Appl. Phys. Lett.*, 1999.

[31] E.T. Yu, X.Z. Dang, L.S. Yu, D. Qiao, P.M. Asbeck, S.S. Lau, G.J. Sullivan, K.S. Boutros, and J.M. Redwing, "Piezoelectric enhancement of Schottky barrier heights in GaN/AlGaN HFET structures," presented at 56th Device Research Conference Digest, Charlottesville, VA, pp.116-117, 1998.

[32] E.T. Yu, X.Z. Dang, L.S. Yu, D. Qiao, P.M. Asbeck, S.S. Lau, G.J. Sullivan, K.S. Boutros, and J.M. Redwing, "Schottky barrier engineering in III-V

nitrides via the piezoelectric effect," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 1880-1882, 1998.

[33] J. Wang, K.W. Kim, and M.A. Littlejohn, "Carrier capture in pseudomorphically strained wurtzite GaN quantum-well lasers," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 820-822, 1997.

[34] T. Wang, D. Nakagawa, J. Wang, T. Sugahara, and S. Sakai, "Photoluminiscence investigation of InGaN/GaN single quantum well and multiple quantum wells," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 3571-3573, 1998.

[35] J. Wang, J.B. Jeon, Y.M. Sirenko, and K.W. Kim, "Piezoelectric Effect on Optical Properties of Pseudomorphically Strained Wurtzite GaN Quantum Wells," *IEEE Photon. Tech. Letters*, vol. 9, pp. 728-730, 1997.

[36] T. Takeuchi, C. Wetzel, S. Yamaguchi, H. Sakai, H. Amano, I. Akasaki, Y. Kaneko, S. Nakagawa, Y. Yamaoka, and N. Yamada, "Determination of piezoelectric fields in strained GaInN quantum wells using the quantum-confined Stark effect," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 1691-1693, 1998.

[37] S.F. Chichibu, A.C. Abare, M.S. Minsky, S. Keller, S.B. Fleischer, J.E. Bowers, E. Hu, U.K. Mishra, L.A. Coldren, S.P. DenBaars, and T. Sota, "Effective band gap inhomogeneity and piezoelectric field in InGaN/GaN multiquantum well structures," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 2006-2008, 1998.

[38] H.S. Kim, J.Y. Lin, H.X. Jiang, W.W. Chow, A. Botchkarev, and H. Morkoç, "Piezoelectric effects on the optical properties of $GaN/Al_xGa_{1-x}N$ multiple quantum wells," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 3426-3428, 1998.

[39] H. Kollmer, J.S. Im, S. Heppel, J. Off, F. Scholz, and A. Hangleiter, "Intra- and interwell transistions in GaInN/GaN multiple quantum wells with built-in piezoelectric fields," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 74, pp. 82-84, 1999.

[40] L.-H. Peng, C.-W. Chuang, and L.-H. Lou, "Piezoelectric effects in the optical properties of strained InGaN quantum wells," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 74, pp. 795-797, 1999.

[41] C. Wetzel, S. Nitta, T. Takeuchi, S. Yamaauchi, H. Amano, and I. Akasaki, "On the bandstructure in GaInN/GaN heterostructures-strain, band gap and piezoelectric effect," *MRS Internet Journal of Nitride Semiconductor Research*, vol. 3, pp. 1-16, 1998.

[42] C. Wetzel, T. Takeuchi, H. Amano, and I. Akasaki, "Piezoelectric Stark-like Ladder in GaN/GaInN/GaN Heterostructures," *Jpn. J. App. Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. L163-L165, 1999.

[43] F. Della Sala, A. Di Carlo, P. Lugli, F. Bernardini, V. Fiorentini, R. Scholz, and J.-M. Jancu, "Free-carrier screening of polarization fields in wurtzite GaN/InGaN laser structures," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 74, pp. 2002-2204, 1999.

[44] O. Ambacher, "Growth and applications of Group III-nitrides," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 31, pp. 2653-2710, 1998.

[45] I. Akasaki and H. Amano, "MOVPE Growth of High Quality $Al_xGa_{1-x}N/Ga_yIn_{1-y}N$ (x>=0, y<=1) Heterostructures for Short Wavelength Light Emitter," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp.*, vol. 339, pp. 443-452, 1994.

[46] T. Takeuchi, H. Takeuchi, S. Sota, H. Sakai, H. Amano, and I. Akasaki, "Optical properties of strained AlGaN and GaInN on GaN," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. L177-179, 1997.

[47] H. Ye, G.W. Wicks, and P.M. Fauchet, "Hot electron relaxation time in GaN," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 74, pp. 711-713, 1999.

[48] B.R. Chalamala, R.M. Wallace, and B.E. Gnade, "Surface conditioning of active molybdenum field emission cathode arrays with H_2 and helium," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2855-2858, 1998.

[49] B.R. Chalamala, R.M. Wallace, and B.E. Gnade, "Poisoning of Spindt-type molybdenum field emitter arrays by CO_2," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2866-2870, 1998.

[50] B.R. Chalamala, R.M. Wallace, and B.E. Gnade, "Effect of O_2 on the electron emission characteristics of active molybdenum field emission cathode arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2859-2865, 1998.

Chapter Five

Conclusion

(5.1) Summary of Accomplishments

The major accomplishments of our work for this dissertation have been the design, fabrication, and testing of the first GaN and InGaN/GaN field emitter arrays. We have demonstrated the first field emission measurements from selectively grown GaN pyramids. The largest currents drawn from these arrays were approximately 81 μA at 1100 V. The low field emission currents and high turn-on voltages of these arrays were the result of the use of an external anode to apply the field to the emitter array. The high operating voltages of the emitters often lead to their destruction by vacuum arcs. The operating voltage of the field emitter arrays could be decreased by decreasing the separation of the anode and the cathode.

The operating voltage of the GaN field emitters arrays were lowered by integrating the anode structure on-wafer with the field emitter arrays. Using standard lithography techniques, the anode was fabricated as an air bridge over the field emitter arrays. The air-bridge anode technique allowed the placement of the anode over the emitter array controllably in the range of 1 to 5 μm. The turn-on voltages of the emitter arrays with the integrated anodes were decreased to a range of 176-435 V for anode-cathode spacing ranging from 0.4-2.35 μm respectively. Emission current from these arrays typically was limited to 1-2 μA and failure of these devices was most often attributed to failure of the integrated anode.

Taking advantage of the piezoelectric fields present in strained layers of hexagonal nitride semiconductors, we developed a novel technique to lower the surface barrier of the field emitters, and thereby reduce their turn-on voltage further. By placing a strained layer of InGaN on the GaN pyramids, a piezoelectric dipole could be grown into the crystal at surface of the field emitters. For the case of InGaN on GaN, the dipole has a sign such that it reduces the surface barrier. Analysis of the band diagram of the InGaN/GaN heterostructure with the Fowler-Nordheim solution of the field emission problem allowed us to propose an *effective electron affinity* for the field emitters. Calculations of the effective electron affinity of the InGaN/GaN structure as a function of In composition and InGaN thickness were performed. The theory suggests that at sufficient In composition and InGaN thickness, the effective electron affinity can be significantly reduced from the electron affinity of GaN (3.5 eV), even becoming negative. Negative electron affinity implies that the electrons would experience no barrier to emission and large emission currents could result. The effect of the piezoelectric surface barrier is limited by three factors: relaxation of the InGaN as the thickness increases which leads to no piezoelectric field, electron scattering in the InGaN layer making the assumption of an effective electron affinity invalid, and, finally, the energy barrier created by the depletion layer in the GaN caused by the presence of the InGaN well at the surface.

InGaN/GaN field emitter arrays were grown and then fabricated together to ensure the same emitter geometry in order to test the magnitude of barrier lowering. A constant In composition (~5%) was used and the thickness of the InGaN layer was varied from 20-1000 Å. At an InGaN thickness of about 500 Å, the effective electron affinity extracted from the experimental emission data is approximately 1.0 eV. This represents a 70% reduction in the surface barrier height compared to the control sample (a GaN FEA). The corresponding experimental turn-on voltage of the 500-Å emitter was 150 V, which was 50% of the turn-on voltage of the control. At larger thicknesses of InGaN, the effective electron affinity and turn-on voltage of the emitters increased, suggesting that the effects of relaxation or increased electron scattering in the InGaN layer were being observed.

(5.2) *Suggestions for Future Work*

Three main areas of future work for nitride-based cold cathodes can be suggested to follow from the work in this dissertation. The first involves the further miniaturization of the GaN field emitter array structures so that more testing of the suitability of GaN and its alloys for use in field emitter arrays can be ascertained. The second involves the further study of the piezoelectric surface barrier lowering effect. The final suggestion for further work involves using the piezoelectric fields in a GaN/AlGaN/InGaN heterostructure to produce a planar cold cathode with a band diagram similar to the planar-doped barrier electron emitters presented previously by Dr. W.-N. Jiang.

1. Further lowering of the turn-on voltage could be attained by using the InGaN/GaN field emitter arrays in a Spindt cathode structure (see Figure 1.1 of Chapter 1). In the Spindt-cathode structure, the distance between the tip and the extracting electrode can be in the sub-micron range. With such a small gap, turn-on voltage may be reduced to below 20 V, thus allowing biasing and control of the field emitters by cost-effective CMOS driver circuits. By lowering the voltage, the risk of emitter damage is much reduced, thus allowing more device testing such as lifetime, sensitivity to pressure and gas, and noise testing. Finally, the Spindt structure is a three-terminal device thus allowing modulation of the emission current and more useful potential applications than the two-terminal diode presented here.

2. Further investigation of the piezoelectric surface barrier lowering effect is warranted. Studies of field emitters with high In composition and optimized thickness could have effective electron affinities near zero. This may produce very low turn-on voltages. The study of the current-voltage characteristics of field emitters with electron affinities below 1 eV may provide insight into the physics of field emission from surfaces with very small energy barriers, where the Fowler-Nordheim formalism fails due to the approximations made in determining the

transmission probability. The improving development of nitride growth by molecular beam epitaxy (MBE), may allow the growth of InGaN layers with higher In composition and better uniformity than presently possible by MOCVD growth.

3. The most exciting prospect for nitride cold cathodes may be in the application of the piezoelectric fields to engineering a band diagram of the nitride materials to be similar to that of the planar-doped barrier electron emitters (PDBEEs) developed by Dr. Wei-Nan Jiang in the AlGaAs/GaAs material system.[1] In the AlGaAs/GaAs PDBEE, a planar-doped *p*-type layer is used to create a triangular barrier. This triangular barrier is used to launch hot electrons over the surface barrier of the emission region. For the AlGaAs/GaAs PDBEE, two major problems exist. One, the band gap of the AlGaAs/GaAs layers are small enough that parasitic tunneling currents lowered the efficiency of the devices. Two, the surface of the GaAs had to be coated with Cs in order lower the barrier and increase the efficiency of the emitter. Dr. Jiang conlcuded that PDBEEs would be more efficient if a higher band gap material were used.

Planar doping of nitride materials has not been demonstrated and *p*-type doping of the nitrides is difficult. Thus, another method to produce the triangular barrier of a PDBEE is necessary in the nitrides. The application of the piezoelectric fields to create a triangular barrier is suggested by the piezoelectric surface barrier lowering method. We showed in Chapter 4 that if an InGaN layer is grown on GaN, a piezoelectric field of negative sign develops. The piezoelectric field for a layer of AlGaN on GaN will point in the opposite direction due to the opposite sign of the strain. The suggested band diagram of a nitride-based piezoelectric-barrier electron emitter (PBEE) is compared to the band diagram for the PDBEE in Figure 5.1. The similarity of the two structures is evident in the figure. Whereas the surface of the PDBEE must be cesiated to lower the vacuum level, the magnitude of the piezoelectric fields may make cesiation unnecessary in the PBEE. The effectiveness of this structure will be highly dependent on the material quality and uniformity of the AlGaN and InGaN layers, and will require that the layers have low defect density and precise thickness uniformity. The benefits of a planar cold cathode compared to a field emitter-based cold cathode, such as low sensitivity to

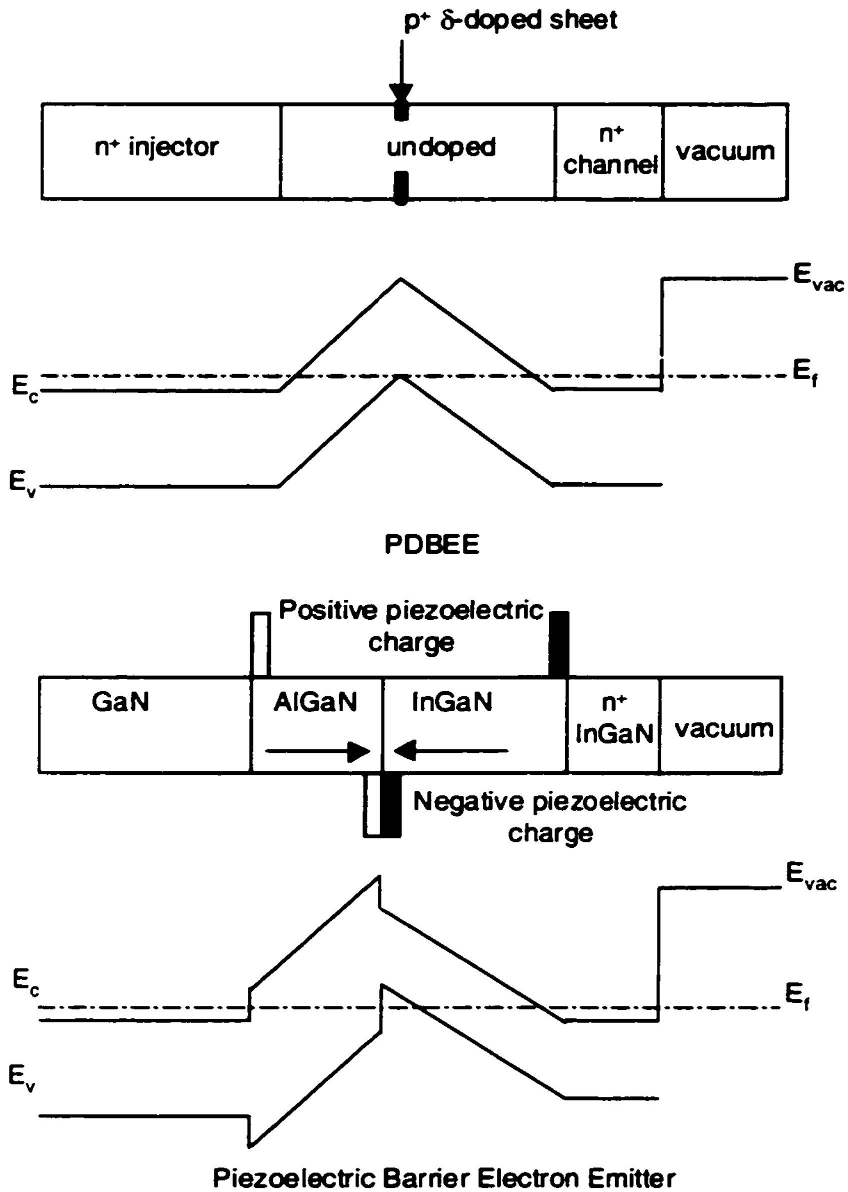


Figure 5.1. Comparison of the band diagrams of the PDBEE and the suggested piezoelectric planar electron emitter. The PDBEE band diagram is taken from [1].

pressure, long lifetime, and low operating voltage, make this a device idea worthy of investigation.

(5.3) References

[1] W.-N. Jiang, "AlGaAs/GaAs Planar-Doped-Barrier Electron Emitters: Design, Fabrication, and Characterization," PhD. dissertation in *Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering*. Santa Barbara: University of California, Santa Barbara, 1993, pp. 161.

Appendix A

Exact Transmission Function for the Triangular Barrier

In this appendix, we will consider the exact solution and the WKB approximation for the triangular barrier with no image force correction. The potential profile for the triangular barrier is sketched in Figure A.1. The relevant energies are given by

C is the work function of the cathode

ϕ_{ma} is the work function of the anode

W is the electron energy referenced to the Fermi level

In sections I and III, the wave function and its derivatives are given by the

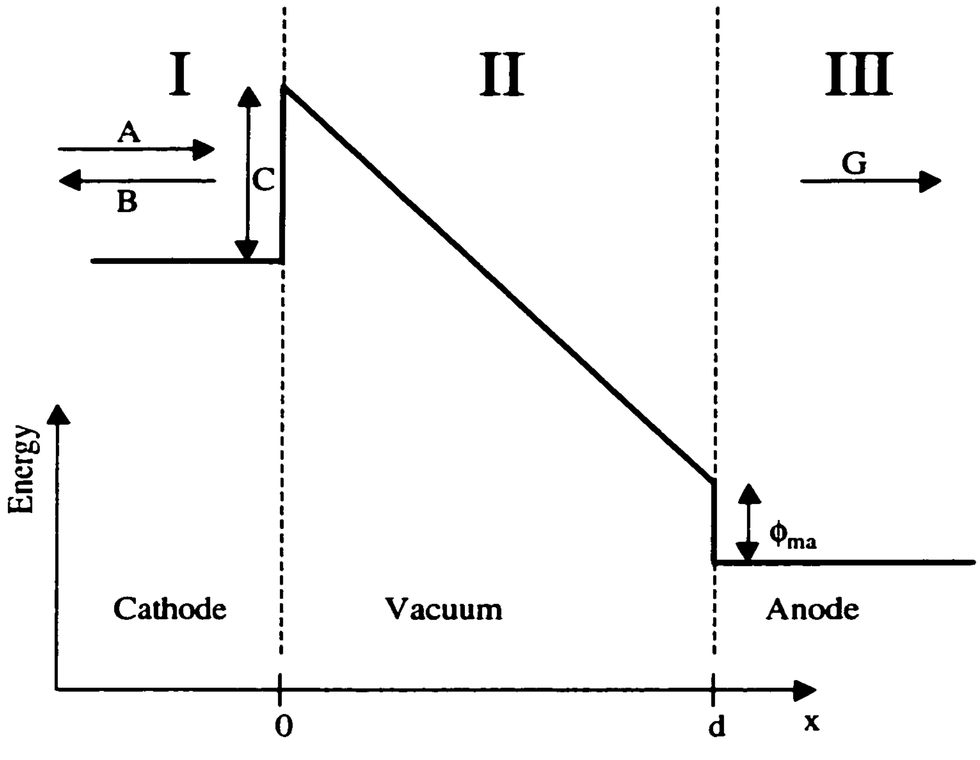


Figure A.1. Potential energy diagram of triangular barrier for the problem of electron tunneling through vacuum between two metals.

well known traveling wave solutions for a constant potential,

$$\begin{aligned}
\psi_I &= Ae^{-ik_I x} + Be^{+ik_I x} \\
\psi_I' &= -Aik_I e^{-ik_I x} + Bik_I e^{+ik_I x} \\
\psi_I'' &= -Ak_I^2 e^{-ik_I x} - Bk_I^2 e^{+ik_I x} \\
k_I^2 &= 2mW / \hbar^2
\end{aligned} \tag{A.1}$$

and

$$\begin{aligned}
\psi_{III} &= Ge^{-ik_{III}(x-d)} + He^{+ik_{III}(x-d)} \\
\psi_{III}' &= -Gik_{III} e^{-ik_{III}(x-d)} + Hik_{III} e^{+ik_{III}(x-d)} \\
\psi_{III}'' &= -Gk_{III}^2 e^{-ik_{III}(x-d)} - Hk_{III}^2 e^{+ik_{III}(x-d)} \\
k_{III}^2 &= \left(2m / \hbar^2\right)\left(W - C + qFd + \phi_{ma}\right)
\end{aligned} \tag{A.2}$$

In a tunneling calculation, the particles coming from section III and traveling to the left are ignored and, thus, H=0.

For 0<x<d, the Schrödinger equation is

$$\begin{aligned}
&\frac{d^2\psi_{II}^2}{dx^2} + \kappa^2(W - C + qFx)\psi_{II} = 0 \\
&\kappa^2 = \left(2m / \hbar^2\right)
\end{aligned} \tag{A.3}$$

and the solution of this equation is less well known than the traveling-wave solutions of a constant potential. To solve this equation we can make a change of variables, $y = \left(\kappa^2 qF\right)^{1/3}\left(-\frac{C - W}{qF} + x\right)$. The resulting equation is

$$\frac{d\psi_{II}^2}{dy^2} + y\psi_{II} = 0. \tag{A.4}$$

From standard mathematical references, we find that the solution of this equation is given by[1]

$$\psi_{II}(y) = M\,\mathrm{Ai}((-1)^{1/3} y) + N\,\mathrm{Bi}((-1)^{1/3} y) \tag{A.5}$$

where Ai(z) and Bi(z) are the Airy functions and M and N are constants. The first derivative of the wave function is given by

$$\psi'_{II}(y) = (-1)^{1/3}(\kappa^2 qF)^{1/3}(M\,\mathrm{Ai}'(y) + N\,\mathrm{Bi}'(y)) \tag{A.6}$$

where the prime indicates the derivative with respect to x.

Now the wave function and the slope of the wave function must match at the interfaces. At the left interface, x=0,

$$\begin{aligned} &\psi_I(0) = A + B \\ &\psi'_I(0) = -Aik_I + Bik_I \end{aligned} \tag{A.7}$$

and

$$\begin{aligned} &\psi_{II}(0) = M\,\mathrm{Ai}(z_1) + N\,\mathrm{Bi}(z_1) \\ &\psi'_{II}(0) = (-1)^{1/3}(\kappa^2 qF)^{1/3}\left[M\,\mathrm{Ai}'(z_1) + N\,\mathrm{Bi}'(z_1)\right]. \\ &z_1 = (-1)^{1/3}(\kappa^2 qF)^{1/3}\left(-\frac{C-W}{qF}\right) \end{aligned} \tag{A.8}$$

Matching $\psi_I(0) = \psi_{II}(0)$ and $\psi'_I(0) = \psi'_{II}(0)$ gives two equations

$$\begin{aligned} &A + B = M\,\mathrm{Ai}(z_1) + N\,\mathrm{Bi}(z_1) \\ &ik_I(B - A) = (-1)^{1/3}(\kappa^2 qF)^{1/3}\left[M\,\mathrm{Ai}'(z_1) + N\,\mathrm{Bi}'(z_1)\right]^{\cdot} \end{aligned} \tag{A.9}$$

Now we must match the functions at the right interface, x=d.

$$\begin{aligned} &\psi_{II}(d) = M\,\mathrm{Ai}(z_2) + N\,\mathrm{Bi}(z_2) \\ &\psi'_{II}(d) = (-1)^{1/3}(\kappa^2 qF)^{1/3}[M\,\mathrm{Ai}'(z_2) + N\,\mathrm{Bi}'(z_2)] \\ &z_2 = (-1)^{1/3}(\kappa^2 qF)^{1/3}\left(d - \frac{C-W}{qF}\right) \end{aligned} \tag{A.10}$$

and

$$\begin{aligned} &\psi_{III}(d) = G \\ &\psi'_{III}(d) = -Gik_{III}{}^{\cdot} \end{aligned} \tag{A.11}$$

Thus, setting $\psi_{II}(d) = \psi_{III}(d)$ and $\psi'_{II}(d) = \psi'_{III}(d)$ gives two equations

$$\begin{aligned} &M\,\mathrm{Ai}(z_2) + N\,\mathrm{Bi}(z_2) = G \\ &(-1)^{1/3}(\kappa^2 qF)^{1/3}[M\,\mathrm{Ai}'(z_2) + N\,\mathrm{Bi}'(z_2)] = -Gik_{III}{}^{\cdot} \end{aligned} \tag{A.12}$$

We now have four equations in five unknowns, which does not have a unique solution. Nevertheless, the quantity we seek, the transmission probability, is given by $(k_{III}/k_I)|G/A|^2$ and we can solve for this quantity. The expressions necessary to calculate $(k_{III}/k_I)|G/A|^2$ are given below.

$$\begin{aligned}
\frac{G}{A} &= \frac{2(a\tau - b\xi)}{b\delta(\zeta - g) + a\delta(w - v) + \tau(g - \zeta) + \xi(v - w)} \\
a &= \mathrm{Bi}(z_2) \\
b &= \mathrm{Ai}(z_2) \\
g &= \mathrm{Bi}(z_1) \\
w &= \mathrm{Ai}(z_1) \\
\zeta &= (1/ik_I)(-1)^{1/3}(\kappa^2 qF)^{1/3}\,\mathrm{Bi}'(z_1) \\
v &= (1/ik_I)(-1)^{1/3}(\kappa^2 qF)^{1/3}\,\mathrm{Ai}'(z_1) \\
\xi &= (-1)^{1/3}(\kappa^2 qF)^{1/3}\,\mathrm{Bi}'(z_2) \\
\tau &= (-1)^{1/3}(\kappa^2 qF)^{1/3}\,\mathrm{Ai}'(z_2) \\
\delta &= -ik_{III}
\end{aligned} \tag{A.13}$$

A plot of $(k_{III}/k_I)|G/A|^2$ generated using the Mathematica© program appears in Figure A.2. Mathematica has the Airy functions and their first

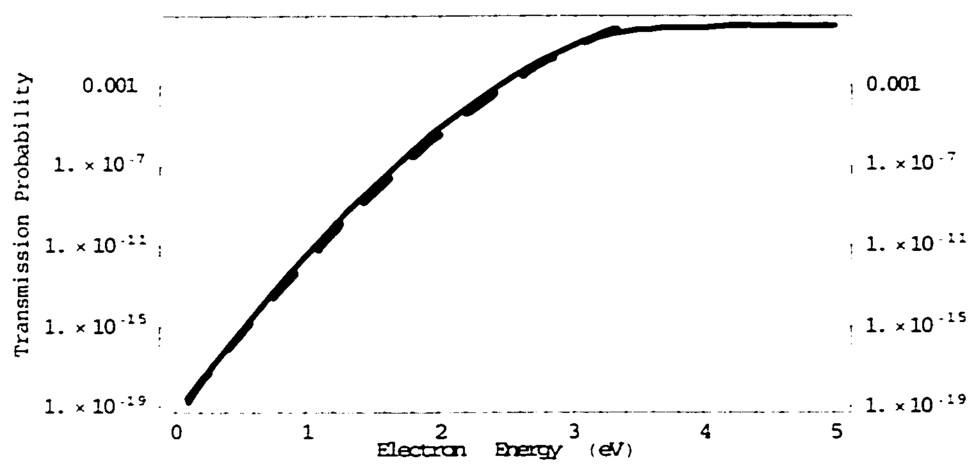


Figure A.2. Plot of the exact (solid) and WKB approximation (dashed) transmission probabilities for the triangular barrier problem. (F=10^9 V/m, C=3.5 eV, ϕ_{ms}=4.5 eV, d=1 mm)

derivatives built-in, so plotting this complex function is a simple matter.[2] Also plotted in the figure is the WKB approximation given in Chapter 2 for comparison. Figure A.3 shows a plot of the ratio of the WKB solution to the exact solution. Over the range of energies from the Fermi level up to the barrier top, the WKB approximation is essentially indistinguishable from the exact solution. It should be noted that the exact solution retains its validity at the apex of the barrier *and* above the barrier, but for problems in which the energies of the electrons are below the barrier, the WKB approximation provides a more tractable and yet accurate solution.

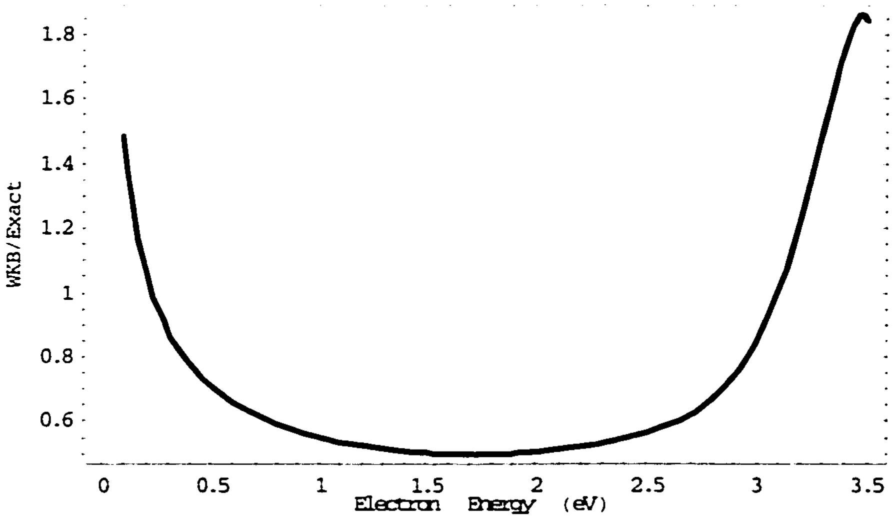


Figure A.3. Ratio of WKB approximation to exact solution for energies below the barrier.

References

[1] M. Abramowitz and I.A. Stegun, *Handbook of mathematical functions, with formulas, graphs, and mathematical tables*, [9th Dover printing with corrections] ed. New York,: Dover Publications.

[2] Mathematica©, Wolfram Research, Inc., 100 Trade Center Drive, Champaign, IL 61820, USA.

Appendix B

Physical Constants of Wurtzite GaN *and* InN*

Table B.1. Selected Physical Constants.

Physical Property	GaN						InN	
Elastic stiffness constants (GPa)	[1,13,19]	[2]	[15]	[5]	[6]	[7]	[2]	[15]
c_{11}	296±18	**391**	367	374	390±15	377	**271**	223
c_{12}	130±11	**143**	135	106	145±20	160	**124**	115
c_{13}	158±6	**108**	103	70	106±20	114	**94**	92
c_{33}	267±18	**399**	405	379	398±20	209	**200**	224
c_{44}	24.1±2	**103**	95	101	105±10	81.4	**46**	48
c_{66}	83	**124**	116	134	123±10	109	**74**	54
a-plane lattice constant (Å)	3.160-3.190[1] 3.160[8]		3.17[2]		**3.189**[4,9]		3.5446[1] **3.548**[4,9]	3.53[2] 3.545[8]
c-plane lattice constant (Å)	5.125-5.190[1] 5.185[9]		5.13[2]		5.125[8]		5.7034[1] 5.703[8]	5.54[2] 5.760[9]
Band gap (eV)	3.44[1]		**3.4**[4]		3.39[9]		**1.89**[1,9]	1.9[4]
Electron affinity (eV)	3.3[12]	2.1-4.1[9]		**3.5**[17]	3.2±0.2[20]		**4.3**[18]	
Electron effective mass	**0.22**[1,8]		0.2[4,9]				**0.11** [1,9] 0.115 [8]	
Hole effective mass	0.8[1]		1.1[4]					
Dielectric constant								
ε(0)	10.4 (E‖ĉ) [1] **9.5**[9]		9.5 (E⊥ĉ) [1]		8.9[9]		**15.3**[8]	
ε(∞)	5.8 (E‖ĉ)[1]		5.35 (E⊥ĉ)[1]		5.35[9]		9.3 [1]	
Density (g/cm^3)	6.095[16]		6.150[8]				6.81[1,13]	6.810[8]

Table B.2. Piezoelectric Constants.

Piezoelectric Constants	GaN					InN	
Stress constants (C/m^2)	[3]	[11]	[11]	[14]		[14]	
e_{31}	-0.217	-0.33	-0.36	-0.49		-0.57	
e_{33}	0.434	0.65	1.0	0.73		0.97	
e_{15}	-0.217	-0.33	-0.3				
Strain constants (cm/V)	[3]†	[11]‡	[11]§	[14]**		[14]**	
d_{31} ($\times 10^{-10}$)	-0.703	-1.1	-1.3	-1.4	**-1.7** [5]	-3.3	**-1.1** [5]
d_{33} ($\times 10^{-10}$)	1.47	2.2	3.2	2.6	-2.0[10]	8.0	
d_{15} ($\times 10^{-10}$)	-2.11	-3.2	-2.9	-4.8		-12	

*All values are given at T=300K; bold font specifies values used throughout this dissertation.
†Calculated from data in [3] and using the elastic constants given in bold in Table B.1.
‡Calculated from data in [11] and using the elastic constants given in bold in Table B.1.
§Calculated from data in [11] and using the elastic constants given in bold in Table B.1.
**Calculated from data in [14] and using the elastic constants given in bold in Table B.1. In addition, the assumption that $e_{15}=e_{31}$ has been made.

References

[1] O. Madelung, "Semiconductors," in *Data in science and technology*. Berlin; New York: Springer-Verlag, 1991, pp. 164.

[2] K. Kim, R. L. Lambrecht, and B. Segall, "Elastic constants and related properties of tetrahedrally bonded BN, AlN, GaN, and InN," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 53(24), pp. 16310-16326, 1996.

[3] A. D. Bykhovski, V. V. Kaminski, M. S. Shur, Q. C. Chen, and M. A. Khan, "Piezoresistive effect in wurtzite *n*-type GaN," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 68(6), pp. 818-819, 1996.

[4] T. Takeuchi, S. Sota, M. Katsuragawa, M. Komori, H. Takeuchi, H. Amano, and I. Akasaki, "Quantum-confined Stark effect due to piezoelectric fields in GaInN strained quantum wells," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36(4A), pp. L382-385, 1997.

[5] Y. Takagi, M. Ahart, T. Azuhata, T. Sota, K. Suzuki, and S. Nakamura, "Brillouin scattering study in the GaN epitaxial layer," *Physica B*, vol. 219/220, pp. 547-549, 1996.

[6] A. Polian, M. Grimsditch, and I. Grzegory, "Elastic constants of gallium nitride," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 79(6), pp. 3343-3344, 1996.

[7] R. B. Schwarz, K. Khachaturyan, and E. R. Weber, "Elastic moduli of gallium nitride," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 70(9), pp. 1122-1124, 1997.

[8] V. W. L. Chin, T. L. Tansley, and T. Osotchan, "Electron mobilities in gallium, indium, and aluminum nitrides," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 75(11), pp. 7365-7372, 1994.

[9] S. Strite and H. Morkoç, "GaN, AlN, and InN: A review," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 10(4), pp. 1237-1266, 1992.

[10] S. Muensit and I. L. Guy, "The piezoelectric coefficient of gallium nitride thin films," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 72(15), pp. 1896-1898, 1998.

[11] A. D. Bykhovski, B. L. Gelmont, and M. S. Shur, "Elastic strain relaxation and piezoeffect in GaN-AlN, GaN-AlGaN and GaN-InGaN superlattices," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 81(9), pp. 6332-6338, 1997.

[12] R. J. Nemanich, M. C. Benjamin, S. P. Bozeman, M. D. Bremser, S. W. King, B. L. Ward, R. F. Davis, B. Chen, Z. Zhang, and J. Bernholc, "(Negative) electron affinity of AlN and AlGaN alloys," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 395, pp. 777-788, 1995.

[13] J. H. Edgar, *Properties of group III nitrides*. London: INSPEC Institution of Electrical Engineers, 1994.

[14] F. Bernardini, V. Fiorentini, and D. Vanderbilt, "Spontaneous polarization and piezoelectric constants of III-V nitrides," *Physical Review B (Condensed Matter)*, vol. 56, pp. R10024-10027, 1997.

[15] A. F. Wright, "Elastic properties of zinc-blende and wurtzite AlN, GaN, and InN," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 82, pp. 2833-2839, 1997.

[16] J. Singh, *Physics of semiconductors and their heterostructures*. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1993.

[17] C. I. Wu, A. Kahn, N. Taskar, D. Dorman, and D. Gallagher, "GaN(0001)-(1×1) surfaces: composition and electronic properties," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 83, pp. 4249-4252, 1998.

[18] The electron affinity of InN is estimated by adding 57% of the bandgap difference between GaN and InN to the electron affinity of GaN, i.e. $\chi_{InN} = \chi_{GaN} + (0.57 \times \Delta E_g)$, where the last term is the conduction band offset and the ΔE_g is 1.46 eV.

[19] V. A. Savastenko and A. U. Sheleg, *Phys. Stat. Sol. (a)*, vol. 48 (2), pp. K135-139, 1978.

[20] V. M. Bermudez, "Study of oxygen chemisorption on the GaN(0001)-(1×1) surface," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 80, pp. 1190-1200, 1996.

Appendix C

Example Process Sheet for FEA with an Integrated Anode

Process Details of__________Substrate#______________

I. Template

A. _____ µm InGaN/GaN on Sapphire   InGaN thickness______
In concentration______

II. Regrowth Mask

A. Clean Samples

1. Toluene 6 min (1 min Ultrasound (US))
2. Acetone 3 min (1 min US)
3. Acetone 3 min (30 sec US)
4. Methanol 3 min (1 min US)
5. Methanol 3 min (30 s US)
6. Dehydration Bake (DHB) 120 °C oven 10 minutes

B. Clean PECVD (PlasmaTherm System VII 790 Series)

1. 300 mTorr, 80 W, 250 °C platen, 100 sccm CF_4O_2
30 minute clean

C. Deposit PECVD SiO2 Regrowth mask

1. 9m44s 900 mT, 1300 sccm, N_2O 100 sccm, SiH_4, 22 W
2. Results: n=____, thickness ____ Å from Ellipsometer

D. Pattern Regrowth Mask (layer 2_1) (plasma enhance chemical vapor deposition)

1. DHB samples 15 min
2. HMDS/4110 Photoresist
3. Spin 6Krpm 40 s, 1 min soft bake (SB) hot plate (HP) (~1 µm)
4. Edge Bead Removal(EBR): Expose: 30s Develop: 15s, 1:4 400K:H_2O (400K is developer)
5. Image Exposure: 8 s Develop: 45s 1:4 (dark field, positive) (use vacuum contact)
6. Hardbake (HB) resist 120 °C HP 1 min
7. O_2 Plasma Descum 25s, 300 mTorr, 100 W, Low Freq. (LF) Technics PE II-A Plasma System
8. Etch SiO_2 1:10 buffered HF:H_2O ____min (~2000 Å/min)
9. 5 min deionized water (DI) rinse
10. Shipley 1165 resist stripper 85 °C HP 25 mins/ 3 min acetone/ 3 min methanol/ N_2 blow dry
11. UV Ozone Clean (after 5 min system preclean) 5 min
12. Immediately before MOCVD 1:20 bHF:DI dip 5 s / DI rinse

III. Regrowth pyramids by MOCVD

IV. Define Cathode Mesa (layer 2_2)

A. Remove Mask

1. HF Etch 100% buffered HF 5 min.

B. E-beam evaporate SiO_2 2000 Å to protect pyramids

C. Mesa Etch Lithography

1. DHB 10 min
2. Spin HMDS/4330 4 krpm 40 s (~3 μm)
3. SB 1min
4. EBR Exposure: 1 min Develop: 20s 1:4
5. Image Expose: 19s Develop: 1 min (layer 2_2) (light field, positive)
6. O_2 plasma descum 20 s

C. Mesa Etch (RIE #5) Cl_2 RIE
1. 5 mTorr, 10 sccm Cl_2, 200 W (0 sccm He)
2. Etch Rate ~1250 Å/min

D. Results Dektak stylus profilometry show GaN thickness ______ μm

E. Strip resist. 1165/Acetone/Methanol/H_2O (3 minutes each)

F. Remove SiO_2 100% buffered HF 60s

G. Check pyramids in SEM to see if damaged from etch.

V. Cathode Contact Pads and Airbridge Supports (layer 2_3)

A. Lithography
1. DHB 10 min
2. HMDS/ 4330 (use ammonia oven to image reverse)
3. Spin 5 krpm 40s
4. SB 1 min
5. EBR Expose: 1 min. Develop 30s 1:4 400k:DI
6. Image Exposure: 18 s
7. Image Reversal Bake 45 minutes in ammonia oven 90°C
8. Flood Exposure: 1 min w/ filter
9. Develop: 1:4; 4 min.
10. O_2 descum: 20 s

B. Metalisation
1. E-beam Evaporation
2. 200 Å Ti
3. 6000 Å of Au

C. Lift-off
1. Acetone, room temperature
2. intermittent hand agitation
3. brief ultrasound
4. Clean sample 10 min 1165/H_2O dip/ 1min Acetone/ 1min Methanol/H_2O rinse (1 min)

D. Anneal (optional for large contacts)
1. Rapid Thermal Annealer (RTA)
2. N_2 ambient
3. 700 °C for 15 s

VI. Airbridge Definition

A. Bridge support (sacrificial resist; PMGI SF15)
1. DHB 10 min.
2. spin 5 krpm 40 s SF15 (give ~2.2 μm according to chart in cleanroom)
3. SB 2 min 200°C HP; 30s cool down
4. spin 5krpm 40 s SF15
5. SB2 min 200°C HP; 30s cool down
6. EBR—X-acto knife scrape

B. Pattern Bridge Posts (layer 2_4)
1. Spin 4330 6k 40s

2. SB 1min
3. EBR Expose: 1min Dev:30s 1:4 400k:H_2O
4. Image Expose:15s Develop: 40s
5. O_2 plasma descum 30 s
6. Deep UV (DUV) flood 3500 mJ/cm^2 develop SAL 101 45s
    a) lamp 14mW/cm^2
    b) ~300s exposure
7. DUV again for 60 s for overexposure
8. 45 s develop SAL 101
9. 120 s DUV
10. 40 s dev SAL 101
11. O_2 Plasma descum 5 min 300mT/100W/LF
12. Remove 4330: 60s Acetone/60 s Isopronol/60 s DI soak
13. O_2 Plasma descum 40 s
14. Heat 95 °C HP 1 min; Reflow SF15 19min/200°C HP

C. Bridge Definition (layer 2_5)
   1. Tri-layer photoresist: OCG 825+OCG 825+4110
   2. Spin 5krpm 40 s OCG 825
   3. SB 1min 95°C HP
   4. Flood expose: 5s
   5. Spin 5krpm 40s OCG 825
   6. SB 1min
   7. Flood expose: 5s
   8. Spin 4110 5krpm 40s
   9. SB 1min
   10. EBR Expose: 1m30s Develop: 1m30s 1:5 400k:DI
   11. Image Expose: 20s Develop: 2m5s
   12. O_2 Plasma descum 20 s
D. Bridge Metalisation
   1. E-beam evaporation
   2. 200 Å Ni (for sticking and Schottky contact)
   3. 1.5021 μm Au for rigidity
E. Bridge liftoff
   1. Acetone room temp.
   2. Hand agitation and short burst of ultrasound.
   3. Left in Acetone for several hours.
F. Remove Bridge Support
   1. 5 hours 1165 100°C HP (covered petri dish)
   2. Use a stir bar to agitate 1165
   3. Acetone/Methanol clean
   4. bHF dip (1:10) 5 s

Microposit® 1165 photoresist stripper and Microposit® SAL 101 developer are products of Shipley Corporation, 455 Forest Street, Marlborough, MA 01752.

AZ 4110 and AZ 4330 photoresists, and AZ 400K developer are products of Clariant Corporation, 70 Meister Avenue, Somerville, NJ 08876.

Nano™ PMGI SF 15 is a deep UV photoresist and is a product of MicroChem Corp., 1254 Chestnut Street, Newton, MA 02464.

OCG 825 photoresist is a product of Olin Microelectronic Materials, 501 Merritt 7, Norwalk, CT 06856.

Appendix D

Derivation of Piezoelectric Polarization in the c-direction for Dihexagonal Polar Crystal Class(Class 26, C_{6v}, 6mm)

The aim of this appendix is to derive the equation for the piezoelectric polarization in the *c*-direction in terms of the strain in the *a*-plane for the wurtzite-type (α-phase) crystals. This class of crystals is known as the hemimorphic hemihedral class according to Voigt and the dihexagonal polar class (class number 26) according to Miers[1]. A more common and logical method of specifying the crystal system based on using symbols for the crystal symmetries is the use of the Schönflies or Hermann-Mauguin symbols. In the Schönflies system, the wurtzite crystals are denoted by C_{6v}, which refers to the six-fold cyclic axis that has six parallel planes of symmetry. The Hermann-Mauguin symbol is *6mm,* which designates the same six-fold axis and distinguishes the two different types of mirror planes that are parallel to the six-fold axis. For this class of crystals, the complexity of the elastic stiffness tensor and piezoelectric constant tensors is reduced from the general anisotropic case because of the symmetry of the crystal. The relevant tensors are given below.

$$\mathrm{c} = \begin{bmatrix} c_{11} & c_{12} & c_{13} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ c_{12} & c_{11} & c_{13} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ c_{13} & c_{13} & c_{33} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & c_{44} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & c_{44} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{2}(c_{11}-c_{12}) \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{elastic stiffness tensor[2]} \tag{D.1}$$

$$\mathrm{d} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & d_{15} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & d_{15} & 0 & 0 \\ d_{31} & d_{31} & d_{33} & 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{piezoelectric strain tensor[3]} \tag{D.2}$$

We begin with the equation for polarization in terms of the strain[4],

$$P_3 = e_{31}S_1 + e_{32}S_2 + e_{33}S_3 + e_{34}S_4 + e_{35}S_5 + e_{36}S_6 \text{ ,} \tag{D.3}$$

where P_3 is the polarization in the z-direction, e_{ij} are the components of the piezoelectric stress tensor, and S_i are the components of the strain. The piezoelectric stress tensor, $\boldsymbol{e}$, has the same symmetry as the piezoelectric strain tensor, $\boldsymbol{d}$, given in equation (D.2). Thus, equation (D.3) simplifies to

$$P_3 = 2e_{31}S_1 + e_{33}S_3. \tag{D.4}$$

By convention, the results are expressed in terms of the piezoelectric strain coefficients so we must calculate the piezoelectric strain constants from the piezoelectric stress constants. The piezoelectric strain and stress constants are related through the elastic constants, c_{ij}, by[5]

$$e_{mh} = \sum_{i=1}^{6} d_{mi} c_{ih}^{E} \tag{D.5}$$

where the non-zero c and d coefficients are given above in equation (D.1) and equation (D.2). The superscript of the elastic constants refers to the elastic constants at a constant electric field. The equations for e_{31} and e_{33} are given by

$$\left.\begin{aligned} e_{31} &= d_{31}c_{11} + d_{31}c_{12} + d_{33}c_{13} \\ e_{33} &= d_{31}c_{13} + d_{31}c_{13} + d_{33}c_{33} \end{aligned}\right\}. \tag{D.6}$$

Inserting these expressions into equation (D.4) gives

$$P_z = 2(d_{31}c_{11} + d_{31}c_{12} + d_{33}c_{13})S_1 + (2d_{31}c_{13} + d_{33}c_{33})S_3 \tag{D.7}$$

which expresses the polarization in terms of the elastic constants, piezoelectric strain constants, and the applied strain.

The strain in the z-direction is related to the strain in the x-direction by Poisson's ratio, σ, which is defined by

$$S_3 = \frac{-S_1}{\sigma} \tag{D.8}$$

Stress and strain are related through the elastic constants. Stress is given as a function of strain by

$$\mathbf{T} = \mathbf{c} \cdot \mathbf{S} \tag{D.9}$$

where **T** is the stress tensor and **S** is the strain tensor. Poisson's ratio is calculated using the condition that there is no stress in the *z*-direction, i.e. $T_3 = 0$. Using equation (D.9) to calculate the *z*-directed stress in terms of the strain gives

$$T_3 = c_{13}S_1 + c_{13}S_2 + c_{33}S_3 \; . \tag{D.10}$$

Using the condition of biaxial strain of equal magnitude in the *x*- and *y*-directions, i.e. $S_1 = S_2$, and equating this to zero gives

$$T_3 = 2c_{13}S_1 + c_{33}S_3 = 0 \tag{D.11}$$

which is solved to yield

$$S_3 = \frac{-2c_{13}S_1}{c_{33}} \tag{D.12}$$

and thus,

$$\sigma = \frac{c_{33}}{2c_{13}} \tag{D.13}$$

for Poisson's ratio.

Plugging equations (D.8) and (D.13) into equation (D.7) gives

$$P_3 = 2(d_{31}c_{11} + d_{31}c_{12} + d_{33}c_{13})S_1 - \left(\frac{2d_{31}c_{13}}{\sigma} + \frac{d_{33}c_{33}}{\sigma}\right)S_1 \tag{D.14}$$

$$P_3 = \left(2d_{31}c_{11} + 2d_{31}c_{12} + 2d_{33}c_{13} - \frac{2d_{31}c_{13}}{\sigma} - \frac{d_{33}c_{33}}{\sigma}\right)S_1 \tag{D.15}$$

$$P_3 = \left(2d_{31}c_{11} + 2d_{31}c_{12} + 2d_{33}c_{13} - \frac{4d_{31}c_{13}^2}{c_{33}} - \frac{2d_{33}c_{33}c_{13}}{c_{33}}\right)S_1 \tag{D.16}$$

$$\boxed{P_3 = 2d_{31}\left(c_{11} + c_{12} - \frac{2c_{13}^2}{c_{33}}\right)S_1} \tag{D.17}$$

Equation (D.17) is the important result and expresses the *c*-directed polarization in terms of the strain in the *a*-plane, the d_{31} piezoelectric constant, and the relevant elastic stiffness coefficients. This equation applies for material grown parallel to the *c*-axis.

References

[1] W.G. Cady, *Piezoelectricity*, 1st ed. New York, NY: McGraw-Hill Book Co., 1946, pp. 17-20.

[2] Ibid., p. 55.

[3] Ibid., p. 192.

[4] Ibid., p. 187.

[5] Ibid., p. 188.

Bibliography of Field Emission and Vacuum Microelectronics Literature

Abbott, F.R. and J.E. Henderson, "The Range and Validity of the Field Current Equation," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 56, pp. 113-118, 1939.

Aberth, W. and C.A. Spindt, "Characteristics of a Volcano Field Ion Quadrupole Mass Spectrometer," *Int. J. Mass Spectrom. Ion Phys.*, vol. 25, pp. 183-198, 1977.

Aboubacar, A., M. Dupont, A. El Manouni, M. Querrou, L.P. Says, N. Fabre, and F. Rossel, "High field assisted photoemission currents from silicon photocathodes," *Nucl. Instr. and Meth.*, vol. B63, pp. 489-493, 1992.

Aboubacar, A., M. Dupont, J. Gardès, M. Laguna, M. Querrou, and L.P. Says, "Electron beams triggered by a laser pulse of a few tens ns duration from silicon cathodes with array of tips in high electric field," *Nucl. Instr. and Meth.*, vol. A340, pp. 74-79, 1994.

Aboubacar, A., A. Chbihi, M. Dupont, J. Gardès, M. Laguna, and M. Querrou, "Silicon cathodes with array of tips used as pulsed photoemitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 616-620, 1995.

Adachi, H., K. Fujii, S. Zaima, Y. Shibata, C. Oshima, S. Otani, and Y. Ishizawa, "Stable carbide field emitter," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 43, pp. 702-703, 1983.

Adachi, H., "Approach to a Stable Field Emission Electron Source," *Scanning Electron Microscopy*, vol. II, pp. 473-487, 1985.

Adachi, H., "Carbide Field Emitters," *Scanning Microsc.*, vol. 1, pp. 919-929, 1987.

Adachi, H., H. Nakane, and M. Katamoto, "Field emission characteristics of a carbon needle made by use of electron-beam-assisted decomposition of methane," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 11-15, 1994.

Adachi, H., "Emission characteristics of metal-insulator-metal tunnel cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2093-2095, 1996.

Adachi, H., K. Ashihara, Y. Saito, and H. Nakane, "Reduction of work function on W(100) field emitter due to co-adsorption of Ti and Si," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 583-586.

Adachi, H., K. Ashihara, Y. Saito, and H. Nakane, "Reduction of work function on a W(100) field emitter due to co-adsorption of Si and Ti," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 875-9, 1998.

Adler, E.A., Z. Bardai, R. Forman, D.M. Goebel, R.T. Longo, and M. Sokolich, "Demonstration of Low-Voltage Field Emission," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2304-2308, 1991.

Afif, M., J.P. Girardeau-Montaut, C. Girardeau-Montaut, and S.D. Moustaïzis, "High Density Electron Pulse Produced by Femtosecond Nonlinear Photoelectric Emission from Metals," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 236-239, 1994.

Ahearn, A.J., "The Effect of Temperature on the Emission of Electron Field Currents from Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 44, pp. 277-286, 1933.

Ahearn, A.J., "The Effect of Temperature on the Emission of Electron Field Currents from Molybdenum and Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 43, pp. 1058, 1933.

Ahearn, A.J., "The Effect of Temperature on Electron Field Currents from Thoriated Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 45, pp. 764-765, 1934.

Ahearn, A.J., "The Effect of Temperature, Degree of Thoriation and Breakdown on Field Currents from Tungsten and Thoriated Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 50, pp. 238-253, 1936.

Ahmed, H., "Breakdown of Thin-Film Emitters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 43, pp. 242-243, 1972.

Ahn, H.Y., J.D. Lee, and C.G. Lee, "Numerical analysis of the electric field and current for a Spindt-type emitter," *J. Korean Phys. Soc. (South Korea)*, vol. 27, pp. 200-4, 1994.

Ahn, H.Y., C.G. Lee, and J.D. Lee, "Numerical analysis of field emission for the effects of the gate insulators," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 540-544, 1995.

Ahn, S., M. Garven, and M.A. Kodis, "Modeling of a Twystrode Gun Using FEAs," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 457-460.

Ahn, S.H., D. Jeon, K.R. Lee, and J.M. Kim, "Emission Sites on Diamond-Like Carbon Films Studied by Scanning Anode," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Akinwande, A.I., P.E. Bauhahn, H.F. Gray, T.R. Ohnstein, and J.O. Holmen, "Nanometer Scale Thin-Film-Edge Emitter Devices With High Current Density Characteristics," in *Technical Digest of the 1992 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1992, pp. 367-370.

Akinwande, A.I., B.R. Johnson, J.O. Holmen, D. Murphy, and D.K. Arch, "Thin-Film-Edge Emitter Vacuum Microelectronics Devices for Lamp/Backlight Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 418-422.

Akinwande, A.I., R.D. Horning, D.K. Arch, P.P. Ruden, and J. King, "GaN Solid State Electron Emitter," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 602-607.

Akinwande, A.I., R.D. Horning, P.P. Ruden, D.K. Arch, B.R. Johnson, B.G. Heil, and J.M. King. "Non-Thermionic Cathodes—Solid State Electron Emitters based on GaN and LaB_6," in *Tech. Digest of the 1997 International Electron Devices Meeting*. New York: IEEE, 1997, pp. 729-732.

Akinwande, A.I., D.G. Pflug, and B. Johnson, "Cone and lateral thin-film field emitter displays," presented at 25th IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science, Raleigh, NC, 1998.

Alimova, A.N., N.N. Chubun, P.I. Belobrov, and V.V. Zhirnov, "Electrophoresis of nanodiamond powder for the cold cathode fabrication," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Allen, F.G., "Work Function and Emission Studies on Clean Silicon Surfaces," *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, vol. 8, pp. 119-122, 1959.

Allen, F.G., J. Eisinger, H.D. Hagstrum, and J.T. Law, "Cleaning of Silicon Surfaces by Heating in High Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 30, pp. 1563-1571, 1959.

Allen, F.G., T.M. Buck, and J.T. Law, "*p* Layers on Vacuum Heated Silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 31, pp. 979-985, 1960.

Allen, F.G., "Field Emission from Silicon and Germanium; Field Desorption and Surface Migration," *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, vol. 19, pp. 87-99, 1961.

Allen, N.K. and R.V. Latham, "The energy spectra of high-□ electron emission sites on broad-area copper electrodes," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 11, pp. L55-L57, 1978.

Allen, N.K., B.M. Cox, and R.V. Latham, "The source of high-□ electron emission sites on broad-area high-voltage alloy electrodes," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 969-977, 1979.

Allen, N.K., C.S. Athwal, and R.V. Latham, "A high resolution electron spectrometer facility for studying the spectra of microscopically localized field emission sites on planar cathodes," *Vacuum*, vol. 32, pp. 325-332, 1982.

Allen, P.C., "Silicon field emitter arrays: fabrication and operation," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 17-20.

Alpert, D., D.A. Lee, E.M. Lyman, and H.E. Tomaschke, "Initiation of Electrical Breakdown in

Ultrahigh Vacuum," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 1, pp. 35-50, 1964.

Amaratunga, G.A.J. and S.R.P. Silva, "Nitrogen containing hydrogenated amorphous carbon for thin-film field emission cathodes," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 68, pp. 2529-2531, 1996.

Amaratunga, G.A.J., M. Baxendale, N. Rupasinghe, D.A.I. Munindradasa, M. Chhowalla, and T. Butler, "The Performance of Thin Film Carbon Materials and Carbon Nanotubes as Cold Cathodes," presented at 11th IVMC, 1998.

Amatuni, A.T., "The Possibility of Obtaining Polarized Electrons," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 754-755, 1963.

Amirkhanov, R.N., S.S. Ghots, and R.Z. Bakhtizin, "Autocorrelation function of 1/*f* current fluctuations in vacuum microelectronics devices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2135-2137, 1996.

Anan'ev, L.L., M.M. Bogatskii, D.A. Borisov, A.A. Kantonistov, and G.N. Fursei, "Method of Investigating Field Emission in a Microwave Electric Field," *Instruments and Experimental Techniques (USA)*, vol. 26, pp. 1181-1185, 1983.

Ancona, M.G., "Density-Gradient Analysis of Effects of Geometry on Field-Emitter Characteristics," in *Technical Digest of the 1992 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1992, pp. 383-386.

Ancona, M.G., "Density-gradient analysis of field emission from metals," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 46, pp. 4874-4883, 1992.

Ancona, M.G., "Thermomechanical Factors in Molybdenum Field Emitter Operation and Failure," in *Technical Digest of the 1994 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1994, pp. 803-806.

Ancona, M.G., "Thermomechanical analysis of failure of metal field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2206-2214, 1995.

Ancona, M.G., "Modeling of thermal effects in silicon field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1918-1923, 1996.

Anderson, W.H.J. and A. Mol, "Simultaneous measurements of the brightness and the energy distribution of electrons emitted from a triode gun," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 3, pp. 965-979, 1970.

Anderson, W.A., "Frequency limits of electronic tubes with field emission cathodes," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd., 1989, pp. 217-221.

Anderson, W.A., "Role of space charge in field emission cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 383-386, 1993.

Ando, Y. and T. Itoh, "Calculation of transmision tunneling current across arbitrary potential barriers," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 61, pp. 1497-1502, 1987.

Andreev, V.Y., N.A. Djuzhev, and D.V. Eremchenko, "Substrate heat conduction and temperature of emitting microprotrusion," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 346-348.

Apker, L. and E. Taft, "Field Emission from Photoconductors," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 88, pp. 1037-1038, 1952.

Arai, M., N. Kitano, H. Shimawaki, H. Mimura, and K. Yokoo, "Emission Characteristic of Si-FEA with Junction FET," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 38-42.

Araragi, M. and C. Nureki, "Planar field emission devices with three-dimensional gate structures," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 2, pp. 5-9, 1992.

Archer, J.A., "Asperities and Field Emission," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 37, pp. 2176, 1966.

Arney, S.C. and N.C. MacDonald, "Formation of submicron silicon-on-insulator structures by lateral oxidation of substrate-silicon islands," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 6, pp. 341-345, 1988.

Arslan, D., A. DasGupta, M. Flath, and H.L. Hartnagel, "Fabrication and Characterization of a GaAs Field Emission Triode for Low Voltage Operation at Atmospheric Pressure," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Arslan, D., J. Barroso, A. Dehe, and H.L. Hartnagel, "A new Concept of Lateral GaAs Field Emitter for Sensor Application," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Arthur, J.R., Jr., "Energy Distribution of Field Emission from Germanium," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 2, pp. 389-395, 1964.

Arthur, J.R., Jr., "Surface Structure and Surface Migration of Germanium by Field Emission Microscopy," *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, vol. 25, pp. 583-591, 1964.

Arthur, J.R., Jr., "Photosensitive Field Emission from *p*-Type Germanium," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. 3221-3227, 1965.

Arthur, J.R., "Gallium Arsenide Surface Structure and Reaction Kinetics: Field Emission Microscopy," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 37, pp. 3057-3064, 1966.

Asai, A., M. Okuda, S. Matsutani, K. Shinjo, N. Nakamura, K. Hatanaka, Y. Osada, and T. Nakagiri, "Multiple-Scattering Model of Surface-Conduction Electron Emitters," in *SID 97 Digest*, vol. 28. Los Angeles: SID, 1997, pp. 127-130.

Asano, T., "Simulation of Geometrical Change Effects on Electrical Characteristics of Micrometer-Size Vacuum Triode with Field Emitters," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2392-2394, 1991.

Asano, J.-i., T. Imai, M. Okuyama, and Y. Hamakawa, "Field-Excited Electron Emission from Ferroelectric Ceramic in Vacuum," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 31, pp. 3098-3101, 1992.

Asano, J.-i., S.-y. Iwasaki, M. Okuyama, and Y. Hamakawa, "Electron Emission fro PZT Ceramic by External Pulsed Electric Fields--Pulse Voltage Depedence of Emitted Charge--," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. 4284-4287, 1993.

Asano, J.-i., M. Okuyama, and Y. Hamakawa, "Electron Emission into Vacuum from Lead-Zirconate-Titanate Ferroelectric Ceramics Induced by Polarization Reversal," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. 396-398, 1993.

Asano, T., Y. Oobuchi, and S. Katsumata, "Field emission from ion-milled diamond films on Si," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 431-434, 1995.

Asano, T., T. Maruta, T. Ishikura, and S. Yamashita, "Field Emission from Plasma-Treated Diamond Particles," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 283-286.

Asano, T. and J. Yasuda, "A New Self-Aligned Process for Fabrication of Microemitter Arrays Using Selective Etching of Silicon," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 6632-6636, 1996.

Asano, T., D. Sasaguri, E. Shibata, and K. Higa, "Field Emitter Arrays Made of Ion Beam Modified Photoresist," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 622-627.

Asano, T., D. Sasaguri, E. Shibata, and K. Higa, "Ion beam modification of a photoresist and its application to field emitters," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. 7749-53, 1997.

Asano, T., E. Shibata, D. Sasaguri, K. Makihira, and K. Higa, "Field emission from an ion irradiated photoresist," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. L818-20, 1997.

Ashihara, K., H. Nakane, and H. Adachi, "Experimental Confirmation of the Fowler Nordheim Plot at Several Micro-Meters Emitter to Anode Distance," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 104-107.

Ashihara, K., S. Tsuchida, H. Nakane, and H. Adachi, "Experimental study of field emission characteristics as a function of the emitter to anode distance," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 262-265.

Ashihara, K., H. Nakane, and H. Adachi, "Experimental study of field emission characteristics as a function of the emitter to anode distance," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1180-1183, 1998.

Ashworth, F., "Field Emission Microscopy," in *Advances in Electronics*, vol. 3, L. Marton, Ed. New York, NY: Academic Press, 1951, pp. 1-42.

Aslam, M., R.E. Soltis, E.M. Logothetis, R.E. Chase, L.E. Wenger, and J.T. Chen, "Technology of Superconducting Thin Films on Si, SiO_2, and Si_3N_4 for Vacuum Microelectonics," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2693-2695, 1989.

Aslam, M., P. Klimecky, G.P. Myers, H.H. Busta, B.J. Zimmerman, B.E. Artz, L.W. Cathey, and R.E. Elder, "Triode characteristics and vacuum considerations of evaporated silicon microdevices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 422-425, 1993.

Athwal, C.A. and R.V. Latham, "The Effect of the Applied Field on the Energy Spectra of Electrons Field Emitted from Microscopic Sites on Broad-Area Copper Electrodes," *Physica*, vol. 104C, pp. 189-195, 1981.

Athwal, C.S. and R.V. Latham, "A Micropoint Probe Technique for Identifying Field-Emitting Sites of Broad-Area High Voltage Electrodes," *Physica*, vol. 104C, pp. 46-49, 1981.

Athwal, C.S. and R.V. Latham, "Switching and other nonlinear phenomena associated with prebreakdown electron emission currents," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 17, pp. 1029-1043, 1984.

Athwal, C.S., K.H. Bayliss, R. Calder, and R.V. Latham, "Field-Induced Electron Emission From Artificially Produced Carbon Sites on Broad-Area Copper and Niobium Electrodes," *IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci.*, vol. 13, pp. 226-229, 1985.

Atlan, D., G. Gardet, V.T. Binh, N. García, and J.J. Sáenz, "3D calculations at atomic scale of the electrostatic potential and field created by a teton tip," *Ultramicroscopy*, vol. 42-44, pp. 154-162, 1992.

Auciello, O., L. Yadon, D. Temple, J.E. Mancusi, G.E. McGuire, E. Hirsch, H.F. Gray, and C.M. Tang, "Ion Bombardment Sharpening of Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 192-196.

Auciello, O., M.A. Ray, D. Palmer, J. Duarte, C. Ball, G.E. McGuire, and D. Temple, "Low Voltage Electron Emission From $Pb(Zr_xTi_{1-x})O_3$-Based Thin Film Cathodes," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 473-477.

Auciello, O., A.R. Krauss, P. Shah, M.E. Kordesch, T. Corrigan, D.M. Gruen, T.L. Barr, and R.H.P. Chang, "Synthesis and Characterization of Low Work Function Stable Li-Based Alloy Coatings for Field Emission Cathodes," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Badzian, A., B.L. Weiss, R. Roy, T. Badzian, W. Drawl, P. Mistry, and M.C. Turchan, "Electron Field Emission from Diamond Grown by Laser QQC Process," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 546-550.

Badzian, A., B.L. Weiss, R. Roy, T. Badzian, W. Drawl, P. Mistry, and M.C. Turchan, "Electron field emission from diamond grown by a multiple pulsed laser process," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1184-1187, 1998.

Bagchi, A., "Theory of surface effect in photoassisted field emission," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 10,

pp. 542-553, 1974.

Bajic, S. and R.V. Latham, "Enhanced cold-cathode emission using composite resin-carbon coatings," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 21, pp. 200-204, 1988.

Bajic, S., M.S. Mousa, and R.V. Latham, "Factors Influencing the Stability of Cold-Cathodes Formed by Coating a Planar Electrode with a Metal-Insulator Composite," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 79-84, 1989.

Bajikar, S.S., D.J. Larson, P.P. Camus, and T.F. Kelly, "Mass Resolution Enhancement in Local-Electrode Atom Probes: A Preliminary Study Using Field Emitter Arrays," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 303-308, 1996.

Baker, F.S., "Field Emission from Silicon Carbide Whiskers," *Nature (London)*, vol. 225, pp. 539-540, 1970.

Baker, F.S., A.R. Osborn, and J. Williams, "Field Emission from Carbon Fibres: A New Electron Source," *Nature (London)*, vol. 239, pp. 96-97, 1972.

Baker, F.S., A.R. Osborn, and J. Williams, "The carbon-fibre field emitter," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 2105-2115, 1974.

Bakhtizin, R.Z., S.S. Gots, and R.G. Ilyasov, "Flicker Noise of Germanium Emitters with Atomically Clean Surface," *Poverkhnost*, vol. 3, pp. 1045-1061, 1985.

Bakhtizin, R.Z., "Field Emission Flicker Noise from Small Regions of Germanium Emitters with Atomically Clean Surface," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C7, pp. 161-163, 1986.

Bakhtizin, R.Z., V.G. Valeyev, and Y.A. Kukharenko, "Inelastic Energy Losses at Electron Tunneling Through Potential Barriers," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 21-26, 1987.

Bakhtizin, R.Z., S.S. Ghots, and I.M. Chernin-Yakhnuk, "Recent Results of Modeling of Statistic Characteristics of Semiconductor Field Emitters," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 203-208, 1987.

Bakhtizin, R.Z., "Field Emission from Semiconductor Point Arrays," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 155-160, 1988.

Bakhtizin, R.Z. and Y.M. Yumaguzin, "High-energy tails in the total energy distribution of field emitted electrons from tungsten," *phys. stat. sol. (b)*, vol. 150, pp. 103-8, 1988.

Bakhtizin, R.Z., V.G. Valeyev, and E.S. Shikhovtseva, "Field Emission Fluctuations Induced by the Diffusion of Atoms on a Clean Metal Surface," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 117-122, 1989.

Bakhtizin, R.Z. and S.S. Ghots, "Field Emission Current Fluctuations from Semiconductors: Surface and Bulk Effects," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 103-108, 1989.

Bakhtizin, R.Z., V.M. Lobanov, V.G. Mesyats, S.I. Shkuratov, and Y.M. Yumaguzin, "Energy Spectra of the Auto-Electrons of High-Temperature Superconductors," *Phys. Met. Metall.*, vol. 67, pp. 187-188, 1989.

Bakhtizin, R.Z., S.S. Ghots, and E.K. Ratnikova, "GaAs Field Emitter Arrays," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2398-2400, 1991.

Bakhtizin, R.Z. and S.S. Ghots, "Determination of activation energies using field emission fluctuations from semiconductors," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 60-63, 1991.

Bakhtizin, R.Z., S.S. Ghots, P.V. Glazer, and S.R. Rameev, "Elementary acts of field emission current fluctuations from semiconductors," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 247, pp. 333-336, 1991.

Bakhtizin, R.Z. and S.S. Ghots, "Statistical model of semiconductor field emitter," *Surf. Sci.*,

vol. 266, pp. 121-125, 1992.

Bakhtizin, R.Z., S.S. Ghots, and P.V. Glazer, "Statistical model of semiconductor field emitter with atomically clean surface," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 3, pp. 45-48, 1993.

Bakhtizin, R.Z., S.S. Ghots, and R.N. Amirkhanov, "Time Stability of Electron Emission and Noise from P-type Si Field Emitters," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 203-206, 1994.

Banavar, J.R. and R. Gomer, "Density Fluctuation Autocorrelation Functions for Surface Diffusion with Various Boundary Conditions," *Surf. Sci. Lett.*, vol. 97, pp. L345-L350, 1980.

Bandis, C. and B.B. Pate, "Simultaneous field emission and photoemission from diamond," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 366-368, 1996.

Bandy, S., C. Nishimoto, C. Webb, and G. Zdasiuk, "Complete Vacuum Microelectronic Structures using GaAs," in *Technical Digest of the 1992 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1992, pp. 375-378.

Bandy, S.G., M.C. Green, C.A. Spindt, M.A. Hollis, D. Palmer, B. Goplen, and E.G. Wintucky, "Application of Gated Field Emitter Arrays in Microwave Amplifier Tubes," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 134.

Bandy, S.G., M.C. Green, C.A. Spindt, M.A. Hollis, W.D. Palmer, B. Goplen, and E.G. Wintucky, "Application of Gated Field Emitter Arrays in Microwave Amplifier Tubes," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Baptist, R., A. Ghis, and R. Meyer, "Energetic characterization of field emission cathodes," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 85-88.

Baptist, R., C. Bieth, and C. Py, "Bayard-Alpert vacuum gauge with microtips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2119-2125, 1996.

Baptist, R., F. Bachelet, and C. Constancias, "Microtips and resistive sheet: A theoretical description of the emissive properties of this system," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 385-390, 1997.

Baranchuk, S.I. and N.V. Mileshkina, "A negative photoresponse of InSb field emission," *Vacuum*, vol. 45, pp. 219-21, 1994.

Barbour, J.P., W.W. Dolan, J.K. Trolan, E.E. Martin, and W.P. Dyke, "Space-Charge Effects in Field Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 92, pp. 45-51, 1953.

Barbour, J.P., F.M. Charbonnier, W.W. Dolan, W.P. Dyke, E.E. Martin, and J.K. Trolan, "Determination of the Surface Tension and Surface Migration Constants for Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 117, pp. 1452-1459, 1960.

Barengolts, S.A., E.A. Litvinov, and I.V. Uimanov, "Nonequilibrium effects in field electron emission from superconductors," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 132-136, 1992.

Barengolts, S.A., M.Y. Kreindel, and E.A. Litvinov, "Nonequilibrium effects in high current field emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 126-131, 1992.

Barnes, G., "Field Emission from Rhenium: Emission Pattern Corresponding to Hexagonal Crystal Structure," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 97, pp. 1579-1583, 1955.

Barry, S.W. and M.H. Weichold, "Nonlinear regression technique for parameter extraction from field-emission data," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 379-382, 1993.

Barry, J.D., N.E. McGruer, K. Warner, W.J. Bintz, and A. Nagras, "Emission Characterisitics of Gated Silicon Wedges," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 14, pp. 83-84, 1993.

Bartashyus, I.Y., L.I. Panevichyus, and G.N. Fursei, "Electron Emission Bursts from a Liquid Gallium Cathode," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 16, pp. 1535-1539, 1972.

Bartelink, D.J., J.L. Moll, and N.I. Meyer, "Hot-Electron Emission From Shallow *p-n* Junctions in Silicon," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 130, pp. 972-985, 1963.

Baskin, L.M., O.I. Lvov, and G.N. Fursey, "General Features of Field Emission from Semiconductors," *phys. stat. sol. (b)*, vol. 47, pp. 49-62, 1971.

Baskin, L.M., O.I. Lvov, and G.N. Fursey, "On the Theory of Field Emission from p-Type Semiconductors," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 42, pp. 757-767, 1977.

Baskin, L.M., L.L. Anan'yev, D.A. Borisov, A.A. Kantonistov, and G.N. Fursey, "Ion Bombardment Suppression Effect of a Field-Emission Cathode," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 28, pp. 149-151, 1983.

Baskin, L.M., A.A. Kantonistov, G.N. Fursey, and L.A. Shirochin, "Features of the explosive emission of liquid metals in a microwave field," *Sov. Phys. Dokl.*, vol. 32, pp. 842-844, 1987.

Baskin, L.M., D.V. Glazanov, and G.N. Fursei, "Influence of thermoelastic stresses on the destruction of field-emission cathode points and the transition to explosive emission," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 579-580, 1989.

Baum, A.W., J.E. Schneider, and R.F.W. Pease, "High-Performance Negative Electron Affinity Photocathodes for High Resolution Electron Beam Lithography and Metrology," in *Technical Digest of the 1995 International Electron Devices Meeting*. Washington, D.C.: IEEE, 1995, pp. 409-412.

Baumann, P.K., S.P. Bozeman, B.L. Ward, and R.J. Nemanich, "Characterization of Zirconium-Diamond Interfaces," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proceedings*, vol. 423, pp. 143-148, 1996.

Bay, H.L., J. Roth, and J. Bohdansky, "Light-ion sputtering yields for molybdenum and gold at low energies," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 48, pp. 4722-4728, 1977.

Bayliss, K.H., R.V. Latham, F. Jones, and D.J. Mellor, "A study of the electron emission characteristics of a triggered vacuum switch," *Vacuum*, vol. 34, pp. 705-708, 1984.

Bayliss, K.H. and R.V. Latham, "The spatial distribution and spectral characteristics of field-induced electron emission sites on broad-area high voltage electrodes," *Vacuum*, vol. 35, pp. 211-217, 1985.

Bayliss, K.H. and R.V. Latham, "An analysis of field-induced hot-electron emission from metal-insulator microstructures on broad-area high-voltage electrodes," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. 403, pp. 285-311, 1986.

Bazhenov, G.P., E.A. Litvinov, G.A. Mesyats, D.I. Proskurovskii, A.F. Subin, and E.B. Yankelevich, "Surpply of metal to the cathode burst in explosive electron emission from metal tips. I. First explosion in a tip with field emitter geometry," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 18, pp. 795-798, 1973.

Bazhenov, G.P., E.A. Litvinov, G.A. Mesyats, D.I. Proskurovskii, A.F. Shubin, and E.B. Yankelevich, "Metal supply in the cathode burst in explosive electron emission from metal tips. II. Multiple current pulses," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 18, pp. 799-802, 1973.

Beben, J., C. Kleint, and R. Meclewski, "Field Emission Flicker Noise Induced by Surface Diffusion for W(110)K. Two Probed Regions Technique," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 113-118, 1988.

Beck, A.H.W., "High-Current-Density Thermionic Emitters: A Survey," *Proc. IEE*, vol. 106B, pp. 372-390, 1959.

Becker, J.A., "The Use of the Field Emission Electron Microscope in Adsorption Studies of W on

W and Ba on W," *Bell System Tech. J.*, vol. 30, pp. 907-932, 1951.

Becker, J.A., "Use of Field Emission in the Study of the Absorption of Ba on W," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 85, pp. 391, 1952.

Becker, J.A. and R.G. Brandes, "On the Adsorption of Oxygen on Tungsten as Revealed in the Field Emission Electron Microscope," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 23, pp. 1323-1330, 1955.

Becker, J.A. and R.G. Brandes, "A Favorable Condition for Seeing Simple Molecules in a Field Emission Microscope," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 27, pp. 221-223, 1956.

Bekefi, G., F. Hartemann, and D.A. Kirkpatrick, "Temporal evolution of beam emittance from a field-emission electron gun," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 62, pp. 1564-1567, 1987.

Belianin, A.F., P.V. Paschenko, E.A. Soldatov, N.V. Suetin, and A.S. Trifonov, "STM Study Electron Field Emission from Mo-Doped AlN Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Bell, A.E., L.W. Swanson, and L.C. Crouser, "A Field Emission Study of Oxygen Adsorption on the (110), (211), (111) and (100) Planes of Tungsten," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 10, pp. 254-274, 1968.

Bell, R.L., *Negative electron affinity devices*. Oxford,: Clarendon Press, 1973.

Bell, A.E. and L.W. Swanson, "Total energy distributions of field-emitted electrons at high current density," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 19, pp. 3353-3364, 1979.

Bell, A.E. and L.W. Swanson, "The Influence of Substrate Geometry on the Emission Properties of a Liquid Metal Ion Source," *Appl. Phys. A*, vol. 41, pp. 335-346, 1986.

Bellau, R.V. and A.E. Widdowson, "Some properties of reverse-biased silicon carbide p-n junction cold cathodes," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 5, pp. 656-666, 1972.

BenDaniel, D.J. and C.B. Duke, "Space-Charge Effects on Electron Tunneling," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 152, pp. 683-692, 1966.

Benjamin, M. and R.O. Jenkins, "The distribution of autoelectronic emission from single crystal metal points I. Tungsten, molybdenum, nickel in the clean state," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. 176, pp. 262-279, 1940.

Bennette, C.J., L.W. Swanson, and R.W. Strayer, "Visible Radiation from Metal Anodes Preceding Electrical Breakdown," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 3054-3055, 1964.

Bennette, C.J., L.W. Swanson, and F.M. Charbonnier, "Electrical Breakdown between Metal Electrodes in High Vacuum. II. Experimental," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. 634-640, 1967.

Bereznyak, P.A. and V.V. Slezov, "Calculation of the Characteristics of the Ion Stream Bombarding the Tip of a Field-Emitter Point," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 17, pp. 271-275, 1972.

Bergeret, H., A. Septier, and M. Drechsler, "Nottingham effect of a superconducting metal," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 31, pp. 149-153, 1985.

Bergeret, H., M. Boussoukaya, R. Chehab, B. Leblond, and J. Le Duff, "High Pulsed Currents from Photo-field Emitters," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 167-172, 1988.

Berishev, I., A. Bensaoula, I. Rusakova, A. Karabutov, M. Ugarov, and V.P. Ageev, "Field emission properties of GaN films on Si(111)," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 1808-10, 1998.

Bermond, J.M. and F. Bel, "Un Microscope A Électrons de Champ pur la Mesure De L'Émission par les Faces Individuelles," *Revue Phys. Appl.*, vol. 5, pp. 649-652, 1970.

Bermond, J.M., M. Lenoir, J.P. Prulhière, and M. Drechsler, "Numerical Data and Experimental Proof of the Unified Theory of Electron Emission (Christov)," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 42, pp. 306-323, 1974.

Bermond, J.M., "A Measurement of the Local Electric Field on Field Emitter Crystals using *T-F*

Emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 50, pp. 311-328, 1975.

Bernhard, J.M., A. Rouse, E.D. Sosa, D.E. Golden, B.R. Chalamala, S. Aggarwal, B.E. Gnade, and R. Ramesh, "Photoelectric Workfunctionsl of Metals Oxide Films and Emission Characteristics of Molybdenum Emitter Tips with Oxide Coatings," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Bertoldi, W. and C. Kleint, "Outer Field Emission of Single Crystals of ZnS," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 4, pp. 388-395, 1959.

Bessudnova, N.O., A.G. Rozhnev, and D.I. Trubetskov, "The Influence of Electron Velocity Spread on Parameters of Microwave Vacuum Microelectronics Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 227-230.

Bettler, P.C. and F.M. Charbonnier, "Activation Energy for the Surface Migration of Tungsten in the Presence of a High-Electric Field," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 119, pp. 85-93, 1960.

Bettler, P.C. and G. Barnes, "Field-Emission Studies of Surface Migration for Tungsten, Rhenium, Iridium, and Rhodium," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 10, pp. 165-176, 1968.

Beukema, G.P., "Conditioning of a Vacuum Gap by Sparks and Ion Bombardment," *Physica*, vol. 61, pp. 259-274, 1972.

Beukema, G.P., "A SEM Study of Stainless Steel Electrodes Before and After Electrical Breakdown in Ultra-High Vacuum," *Physica*, vol. 104C, pp. 35-45, 1981.

Beukema, G.P., "Electrical Breakdown Properties of Stainless Steel and Titanium Electrodes in Ultra-High Vacuum," *Physica*, vol. 103C, pp. 397-411, 1981.

Biederman, H., "Emission Patterns at Various Conditions of Imaging the Electron Emission of Al—LiF—Au Structures," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 36, pp. 783-789, 1976.

Binh, V.T., A. Piquet, R. Uzan, and M. Drechsler, "Pointes Métalliques (Tungstène) Ayant Différents Angles De Cône (Pour Électrodes et Microscopes a Émission de Champ et L'Étude des Phénomènes de Surface)," *Revue Phys. Appl.*, vol. 5, pp. 645-645, 1970.

Binh, V.T., A. Piquet, H. Roux, R. Uzan, and M. Drechsler, "Évolutions Morphologiques des Pointes Métalliques par Traitement Thermique (Vérification del la Théorie de Nichols et Mullins)," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 25, pp. 348-356, 1971.

Binh, V.T., A. Piquet, H. Roux, R. Uzan, and M. Drechsler, "Sharpening of metal tips by heat treatment in vacuum," *J. Phys. E, Sci. Instrum. (UK)*, vol. 9, pp. 377-81, 1976.

Binh, V.T. and J. Marien, "Characterization of Microtips for Scanning Tunneling Microscopy," *Surf. Sci. Lett.*, vol. 202, pp. L539-L549, 1988.

Binh, V.T., "*In situ* fabrication and regeneration of microtips for scanning tunnelling microscopy," *J. Microsc.*, vol. 152, pp. 355-361, 1988.

Binh, V.T. and M. Chaouch, "A Field Emission Study of Silicon," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 443-448, 1989.

Binh, V.T., S.T. Purcell, G. Gardet, and N. García, "Local heating of single-atom protrusion tips during field electron emission," *Surf. Sci. Lett.*, vol. 279, pp. L197-L201, 1992.

Binh, V.T., S.T. Purcell, N. Garcia, and J. Doglioni, "Field-Emission Electron Spectroscopy of Single-Atom Tips," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 2527-2530, 1992.

Binh, V.T. and N. García, "On the electron and metallic ion emission from nanotips fabricated by field-surface-melting technique: experiments on W and Au tips," *Ultramicroscopy*, vol. 42-44, pp. 80-90, 1992.

Binh, V.T., S.T. Purcell, and N. Garcia, "Reply to Comment on "Field Emission Spectroscopy of

Single-Atom Tips," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 70, pp. 2504, 1993.

Binh, V.T., V. Semet, and N. Garcia, "Low-energy-electron diffraction by nano-objects in projection microscopy without magnetic shielding," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 65, pp. 2493-2495, 1994.

Binh, V.T., N. Garcia, and S.T. Purcell, "Electron Field Emission from Atom-Sources: Fabrication, Properties, and Applications of Nanotips," in *Adv. Imaging Electron. Phys.*, vol. 95, P. W. Hawkes, Ed. New York: Academic Press, 1996, pp. 63-153.

Binh, V.T. and S.T. Purcell, "Field emission from nanotips," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 157-164, 1997.

Binh, V.T., S.T. Purcell, V. Semet, and F. Feschet, "Nanotips and nanomagnetism," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 130-132, pp. 803-14, 1998.

Binh, V.T., S.T. Purcell, V. Semet, and F. Feschet, "Mapping of the magnetic leakage fields from nanoparticles by Fresnel projection microscopy," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 72, pp. 975-7, 1998.

Binh, V.T., V. Semet, D. Guillot, P. Legagneux, and D. Pribat, "Microguns with 100-V electron beams," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 2048-50, 1998.

Bintz, W.J. and N.E. McGruer, "SiO_2-induced silicon emitter emission instability," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 697-699, 1994.

Biradar, P.I. and P.A. Chatterton, "Some observations on the effect of annealing temperature on field emission from cathode surface protrusions," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 3, pp. 1653-1666, 1970.

Biswas, R.K. and R.G. Forbes, "A Classification of Tests Against the Muller Escape Mechanism," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 11-16, 1988.

Bizek, H.M., P.M. McIntyre, D. Raparia, and C.A. Swenson, "Gigatron," *IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci.*, vol. 16, pp. 258-263, 1988.

Blaszczyszyn, R., "Cross-Correlation of the Field Emission Flicker Noise from Coadsorption Layers W(110)K-Ni," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C7, pp. 151-156, 1986.

Blaszczyszyn, R. and C. Kleint, "Negative FEFN cross-correlation functions of the W(110) K adsorption system—position, temperature and coverage dependence," *Vacuum*, vol. 45, pp. 223-7, 1994.

Blaszczyszynowa, M. and R. Blaszczyszyn, "Diffusion of large potassium deposit on sulfur-precovered nickel field emitter," *Vacuum*, vol. 45, pp. 229-33, 1994.

Blatt, F.J., "Field Emission in a Magnetic Field," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 131, pp. 166-169, 1963.

Bloomer, R.N. and B.M. Cox, "Some effects of gases upon vacuum breakdown initiated by field emission of electrons," *Vacuum*, vol. 18, pp. 379-382, 1968.

Blyablin, A.A., A.V. Kandidov, A.A. Pilevskiy, A.T. Rakhimov, V.A. Samorodov, B.V. Seleznev, N.V. Suetin, and M.A. Timofeyev, "Examination Of Electron Field Emission Efficiency And Homogeneity From CVD Carbon-Type Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Blyablin, A.A., A.V. Kandidov, J.A. Mankelevich, A.A. Pilevskii, A.T. Rakhimov, V.A. Samorodov, B.V. Seleznev, N.V. Suetin, and M.A. Timofeyev, "The study of electron source with flat diamond field emission cathode," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Bogdanovskii, G.A., "Electron Microscope Investigation of Electrical Contacts," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 1, pp. 1171-1176, 1960.

Boling, J.L. and W.W. Dolan, "Blunting of Tungsten Needles by Surface Diffusion," *J. Appl. Phys.*,

vol. 29, pp. 556-559, 1958.

Bolognesi, C.R., "Group III Nitrides for Field Emission Displays," *Compound Semiconductor*, vol. 3, pp. 10-12, 1997.

Bonard, J.-M., J.-P. Salvetat, T. Stöckli, W.A. de Heer, L. Forró, and A. Châtelain, "Field emission from single-wall carbon nanotube films," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 918-20, 1998.

Bonard, J.M., T. Stockli, F. Maier, W.A. De Heer, A. Chatelain, J.P. Salvetat, and L. Forro, "Field-emission-induced luminescence from carbon nanotubes," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 81, pp. 1441-4, 1998.

Bono, S. and R.H. Good, Jr., "Surface Model for Field Emission Processes," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 134, pp. 272-282, 1983.

Borgonjen, E.G., G.P.E.M. van Bakel, C.W. Hagen, and P. Kruit, "A novel vacuum electron source based on ballistic electron emission," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 165-169, 1997.

Borkowicz, Z. and W. Czarczynski, "Simple fabrication process of high-density field emission arrays," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 224-227, 1997.

Bormatova, L., A. Galdetskiy, and V. Zhirnov, "Estimation of tip's resistance from measured I-V plots of emission current," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Borovik, E.S. and B.P. Batrakov, "Investigation of Breakdown in Vacuum," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 3, pp. 1811-1818, 1958.

Borzyak, P.G., A.F. Yatsenko, and L.S. Miroshnichenko, "Photo-Field-Emission from High Resistance Silicon and Germanium," *phys. stat. sol.*, vol. 14, pp. 403-411, 1966.

Boswell, E.C. and P.R. Wilshaw, "Emission characteristics and morphology of wet etched cathodes in p-type silicon," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 412-415, 1993.

Boswell, E., T.Y. Seong, and P.R. Wilshaw, "Studies of porous silicon field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 437-440, 1995.

Boswell, E.C., S.E. Huq, M. Huang, P.D. Prewett, and P.R. Wilshaw, "Polycrystalline silicon field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1910-1913, 1996.

Boswell, E.C., M. Huang, G.D.W. Smith, and P.R. Wilshaw, "Characterization of porous silicon field emitter properties," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1895-1898, 1996.

Bowers, H.C. and G.J. Wolga, "Effect of a Temperature Gradient on Thermionic Emission," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 37, pp. 2024-2027, 1966.

Boyle, W.S., P. Kisliuk, and L.H. Germer, "Electrical Breakdown in High Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 720-725, 1955.

Bozeman, S.P., S.M. Camphausen, J.J. Cuomo, S.I. Kim, Y.O. Ahn, and Y. Ko, "Electron field emission from amorphous carbon-cesium alloys," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 15, pp. 1729-1732, 1997.

Bozler, C.O., C.T. Harris, S. Rabe, D.D. Rathman, M.A. Hollis, and H.I. Smith, "Arrays of gated field-emitter cones having 0.32 μm tip-to-tip spacing," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 629-632, 1994.

Bozler, C.O., D.D. Rathman, C.T. Harris, G.A. Lincoln, R.H. Mathews, S. Rabe, R.A. Murphy, M.A. Hollis, and H.I. Smith, "Gated Field-Emitter Arrays for Microwave-Tube Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 118-122.

Bozler, C.O., D.D. Rathman, C.T. Harris, G.A. Lincoln, S. Rabe, R.A. Murphy, and M.A. Hollis, "High-Density Gate Field-Emitter Arrays," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE*

International Conference on Plasma Science. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 136.

Bradley, R.C. and L.A. D'Asaro, "Investigation of an Alloy Surface with the Field Emission Microscope," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 30, pp. 226-233, 1959.

Branston, D.W. and D. Stephani, "Field Emission from Metal-Coated Silicon Tips," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2329-2333, 1991.

Braun, E., J.F. Smith, and D.E. Sykes, "Carbon fibres as field emitters," *Vacuum*, vol. 25, pp. 425-426, 1975.

Braun, E., R.G. Forbes, J. Pearson, J.M. Pelmore, and R.V. Latham, "An advanced field electron emission spectrometer," *J. Phys. E: Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 11, pp. 222-228, 1978.

Brenac, A., R. Baptist, G. Chauvet, and R. Meyer, "Caractéristiques énergétiques de cathodes à micropointes à émission de champ," *Revue Phys. Appl.*, vol. 22, pp. 1819-1834, 1987.

Brock, E.G. and J.E. Taylor, "Field Emission from Titanium Single Crystals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 98, pp. 1169, 1955.

Brodie, I., "Studies of Field Emission and Electrical Breakdown Between Extended Nickel Surfaces in Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 2324-2332, 1964.

Brodie, I. and I. Weissman, "Use of a Cylindrical Projection Tube for the Study of Pre-breakdown Emissio from Protrusions on Extended Surfaces," *Vacuum*, vol. 14, pp. 299-301, 1964.

Brodie, I., "Temperature of a Strongly Field Emitting Surface," *Int. J. Electronics*, vol. 18, pp. 223-233, 1965.

Brodie, I., "Prediction of the Voltage for Electrical Breakdown in Ultrahigh Vacuum," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 3, pp. 222-223, 1966.

Brodie, I., "Bombardment of field-emission cathodes by positive ions formed in the interelectrode region," *Int. J. Electronics*, vol. 38, pp. 541-550, 1975.

Brodie, I., "The Visibility of Atomic Objects in the Field Electron Emission Microscope," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 70, pp. 186-196, 1978.

Brodie, I. and C.A. Spindt, "The Application of Thin-Film Field-Emission Cathodes to Electronic Tubes," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 2, pp. 149-163, 1979.

Brodie, I., "Fluctuation phenomena in field emission from molybdenum micropoints," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 89-93.

Brodie, I., "Physical Considerations in Vacuum Microelectronics Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2641-2644, 1989.

Brodie, I., "Keynote Address to the First International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, June 1988: Pathways to Vacuum Microelectronics," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2637-2640, 1989.

Brodie, I., "The Significance of Fluctuation Phenomena in Vacuum Microelectronics," in *Technical Digest of the 1989 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1989, pp. 521-524.

Brodie, I., "Advanced technology: flat cold-cathode CRTs," *Inf. Disp.*, vol. 5, pp. 17-19, 1989.

Brodie, I. and C.A. Spindt, "Vacuum Microelectronics," in *Adv. Electron. Electron Phys.*, vol. 83, P. W. Hawkes, Ed. New York: Academic, 1992, pp. 1-106.

Brodie, I. and P.R. Schwoebel, "Vacuum Microelectronic Devices," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 82, pp. 1006-1034, 1994.

Brodie, I., P.R. Schwoebel, C.A. Spindt, and C.E. Holland, "Applications of a Projection Electron Microscope for Viewing Spindt Cathode Arrays," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 62, 1994.

Brodie, I., "Modifications to the Fowler-Nordheim Theory to Account for Surface Structure and Conduction Electron Energy Distribution," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 170, 1994.

Brodie, I., "Vacuum Microelectronics -- the next ten years," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 1-6.

Brorson, S.D., D.J. DiMaria, M.V. Fischetti, F.L. Pesavento, P.M. Solomon, and D.W. Dong, "Direct measurement of the energy distribution of hot electrons in silicon dioxide," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 58, pp. 1302-13, 1985.

Browning, J., N.E. McGruer, S. Meassick, C. Chan, W.J. Bintz, and M. Gilmore, "Gated Field Emitter Failures: Experiment and Theory," *IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci.*, vol. 20, pp. 499-506, 1992.

Browning, J., N.E. McGruer, W.J. Bintz, and M. Gilmore, "Experimental Observations of Gated Field Emitter Failures," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 13, pp. 167-169, 1992.

Browning, J., S. Meassick, Z. Xia, C. Chan, and N. McGruer, "Ion and Electron Energies in Gated Field Emitter Failures," *IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci.*, vol. 21, pp. 259-260, 1993.

Browning, J., "Field Emission Display Development and Testing," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 1-4.

Brugat, M. and M.J. Hagmann, "Measurements of Modulation of the Current in a Field Emitter caused by a Laser," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 147-151, 1996.

Bruschi, P., A. Diligenti, F. Iani, A. Nannini, and M. Piotto, "Fabrication of a silicon-vacuum field-emission microdiode with a moving anode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 665-9, 1998.

Buchman, S., T. Quinn, G.M. Keiser, and D. Gill, "Gravity Probe B Gyroscope charge control using field-emission cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 407-411, 1993.

Bugaev, S.P., A.M. Iskol'dskii, G.A. Mesyats, and D.I. Proskurovskii, "Electron-Optical Observation of Initiation and Development of Pulsed Breakdown in a Narrow Vacuum Gap," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 1625-1627, 1968.

Bugaev, S.P., E.A. Litvinov, G.A. Mesyats, and D.I. Proskurovskii, "Explosive emission of electrons," *Sov. Phys. - Usp.*, vol. 18, pp. 51-61, 1975.

Bukesov, S.A., N.V. Nikishin, A.O. Dmitrienko, S.L. Shmakov, and J.M. Kim, "Electrophysical Characteristics and Low-Energy Cathodoluminescence of VFD and FED Screens," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 663-666.

Bukesov, S.A., M.N. Osovin, N.V. Nikishin, A.O. Dmitrienko, and S.L. Shmakov, "On the Factors Influencing Cathodoluminescent Saturation in Screen Excited by Low-Energy Electrons," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Bundza, B.P. and B.V. Stetsenko, "Potential Distribution in a Photofield-Emission Cathode and Model for Its Operation," *Akad. Nauk. SSSR Ser. Fiz.*, vol. 40, pp. 1589-1594, 1976.

Bundza, B.P., S.A. Nepiiko, and S.V. Yas'ko, "Field at the Surface of a Field-Emission Cathode," *Akad. Nauk. SSSR Ser. Fiz.*, vol. 43, pp. 113-116, 1979.

Bundza, B.P. and B.V. Stetsenko, "Relationship between the field at the vertex of a semiconductor field emitter and the voltage," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 25, pp. 1245-1247, 1980.

Burgess, R.E., H. Kroemer, and J.M. Houston, "Corrected Values of Fowler-Nordheim Field Emission Functions $v(y)$ and $s(y)$," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 90, pp. 515, 1953.

Buribaev, I. and B.B. Shishkin, "Field Emission of Electrons from Tungsten in a Magnetic Field," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 12, pp. 2678-2679, 1971.

Burton, J.A., "Electron Emission from Avalanche Breakdown in Silicon," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 108, pp. 1342-1343, 1957.

Busch, G. and T. Fischer, "Field Emission From Semiconductors," *Brown Boveri Review*, vol. 45, pp. 532-539, 1958.

Busch, G. and T. Fischer, "Feldemission aus Silizium," *Helv. Phys. Acta*, vol. 35, pp. 494-496, 1962.

Busch, G. and A.H. Madjid, "Feldemissions-Verteilungsmessungen an Wolfram und Silizium," *Helv. Phys. Acta*, vol. 35, pp. 496-497, 1962.

Busch, G. and T. Fischer, "Feldemission aus Silizium," *Phys. kondens. Materie*, vol. 1, pp. 367-393, 1963.

Busta, H.H., "Lateral cold cathode triode structures fabricated on insulating substrates," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 29-32.

Busta, H.H., R.R. Shadduck, and W.J. Orvis, "Field Emission from Tungsten-Clad Silicon Pyramids," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2679-2685, 1989.

Busta, H.H., J.E. Pogemiller, and M.F. Roth, "Lateral Miniaturized Vacuum Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 1989 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1989, pp. 533-536.

Busta, H.H., J.E. Pogemiller, and B.J. Zimmerman, "Design of High-Vacuum Test Station for Rapid Evaluation of Vacuum Microelectronic Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2350-2354, 1991.

Busta, H.H., B.J. Zimmerman, M.C. Tringides, and C.A. Spindt, "DC I-V Characteristics of Field Emitter Triodes," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2558-2561, 1991.

Busta, H.H., D.W. Jenkins, B.J. Zimmerman, and J.E. Pogemiller, "Triode Operation of a Vacuum Transistor," in *Technical Digest of the 1991 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1991, pp. 213-215.

Busta, H.H., "Vacuum microelectronics--1992," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 2, pp. 43-74, 1992.

Busta, H.H., D.W. Jenkins, B.J. Zimmerman, and J.E. Pogemiller, "Collector-Induced Field Emission Triode," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 39, pp. 2616-2620, 1992.

Busta, H.H., J.E. Pogemiller, and B.J. Zimmerman, "Emission Characteristics of Silicon Vacuum Triodes with Four Different Gate Geometries," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 40, pp. 1530-1536, 1993.

Busta, H.H., B.J. Zimmerman, J.E. Pogemiller, M.C. Tringides, and C.A. Spindt, "Temperature dependence of I-V characteristics of vacuum triodes from 24 to 300 K," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 400-402, 1993.

Busta, H.H., J.E. Pogemiller, W. Chan, and G. Warren, "Experimental and theoretical determinations of gate-to-emitter stray capacitances of field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 445-448, 1993.

Busta, H.H., J.E. Pogemiller, and B.J. Zimmerman, "The field emitter triode as a displacement/pressure sensor," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 3, pp. 49-56, 1993.

Busta, H.H., J.E. Pogemiller, and B.J. Zimmerman, "Collector-Assisted Operation of Micromachined Field-Emitter Triodes," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 40, pp. 1537-1542, 1993.

Busta, H.H., B.J. Zimmerman, and J.E. Pogemiller, "Current fluctuations of a monocrystalline (100) silicon field emitter," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 4, pp. 60-66, 1994.

Busta, H.H., J.E. Pogemiller, and B.J. Zimmerman, "A dual-gate field emitter and its integration into a flat panel display," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 4, pp. 106-109, 1994.

Busta, H.H., J.E. Pogemiller, B.J. Zimmerman, S.G. Mican, T. Nguyen, G.W. Zajac, R.P.H. Chang, A.L. Yee, F. Xiong, W.A. Rowe, and P.C. Libman, "Evaluation of Different Field-Emitter Structures and Materials for Their Suitability in Large-Area Displays Using Existing CRT Phosphors," presented at SID International Symposium, Los Angeles, CA, 1994.

Busta, H.H., J.E. Pogemiller, and B.J. Zimmerman, "Scaling of emission currents and of current fluctuations of gated silicon emitter ensembles," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 689-692, 1994.

Busta, H., J. Pogemiller, B. Zimmerman, T. Nguyen, and G. Zajac, "Ex-situ AFM Investigation of Silicon Field Emitters Under the Influence of High Electric Fields," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 70-72, 1994.

Busta, H., J. Dallesasse, S. Smith, J. Pogemiller, B. Zimmerman, and R. Mathius, "Electron Beam-Induced Cathodoluminescence of a Single Quantum Well, Separate Confinement Heterstructure AlGaAs Device," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 316-318, 1994.

Busta, H., J. Dallesasse, S. Smith, J. Pogemiller, B. Zimmerman, and R. Mathius, "Light emission from an AlGaAs single-quantum-well heterostructure by electron excitation from a micromachined field emitter source," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 4, pp. 55-9, 1994.

Busta, H., G. Gammie, S. Skala, J. Pogemiller, R. Nowicki, J. Hubacek, D. Devine, R. Rao, and W. Urbanek, "Volcano-Shaped Field Emitters for Large Area Displays," in *Tech. Digest of the 1995 International Electron Devices Meeting*. Washington, D.C.: IEEE, 1995, pp. 405-408.

Busta, H.H., "The Gated, Single-Tip Silicon Field Emitter as a Probe for Investigating the Defect Dynamics of Thin Insulators," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 235-238.

Busta, H.H. and R.W. Pryor, "Performance of Laser Ablated, Laser Annealed BN Emitters," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 556-560.

Busta, H.H. and R.W. Pryor, "Electron emission from a laser ablated and laser annealed BN thin film emitter," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 82, pp. 5148-53, 1997.

Busta, H.H. and R.W. Pryor, "Performance of laser ablated, laser annealed BN emitters deposited on polycrystalline diamond," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1207-1210, 1998.

Butenko, V.G., Y.A. Vlasov, O.L. Golubev, and V.N. Shrednik, "Point sources of electrons and ions using microprotrusion on the top of a tip," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 165-169, 1992.

Cade, N.A., G.H. Cross, R.A. Lee, S. Bajic, and R.V. Latham, "Field-induced electron emission through Langmuir-Bodgett multilayers," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 21, pp. 148-153, 1988.

Cade, N.A., R.A. Lee, and C. Patel, "Wet Etching of Cusp Structures for Field Emission Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2709-2714, 1989.

Cade, N.A., "Modelling of electron trajectories in field emission devices," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 109-112.

Cade, N.A., R. Johnston, A.J. Miller, and C. Patel, "Studies into the emission uniformity of large silicon field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 549-552, 1995.

Cahay, M. and P.D. Mumford, "Cold cathodes are heating up," *IEEE Potentials*, vol. 17, pp. 9-12, 1998.

Calame, J.P., H.F. Gray, and J.L. Shaw, "Analysis an design of microwave amplifiers employing field-emitter arrays," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 73, pp. 1485-1504, 1993.

Calame, J.P. and D.K. Abe, "Applications of Advanced Materials Technologies to Vacuum Electronic Devices," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 87, pp. 840-864, 1999.

Campisi, G.J. and H.F. Gray, "Microfabrication of Field Emission Devices for Vacuum Integrated Circuits Using Orientation Dependent Etching," presented at Materials Research Society Fall Meeting, Boston, MA, 1987.

Carella, S., C. Boffito, and C. Carretti, "Gettering in Small Size Vacuum Microelectronic Devices," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 225-228, 1994.

Carkner, D., A. Kitai, and R. Young, "Cesium coating of thin-film zinc sulphide cold cathodes," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 74, pp. 6391-6396, 1993.

Caroli, C., D. Lederer, and D. Saint James, "Field Emission through Atoms Chemisorbed on a Metal Surface," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 33, pp. 228-253, 1972.

Caroli, C., D. Lederer-Rozenblatt, B. Roulet, and D. Saint-James, "Microscopic theory of photoassisted field emission from metals," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 10, pp. 861-869, 1974.

Carr, W.N., H.J. Wang, K.K. Chin, and R.B. Marcus, "Geometry optimization for a lateral triode," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 195-199.

Carr, W.N., H.J. Wang, K.K. Chin, and R.B. Marcus, "Vacuum microtriode characteristics," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 8, pp. 3581-3585, 1990.

Carr, W.N., J.M. Kim, R.J. Zeto, E.S. Zakar, and C.D. Mulford, "Field Emission Diodes with Tungsten Wedge Cathode," in *IEDM Tech. Digest*, 1991, pp. 225-228.

Castro, T., Y.Z. Li, R. Reifenberger, E. Choi, S.B. Park, and R.P. Andres, "Studies of individual nanometer-sized metallic clusters using scanning tunneling microscopy, field emission, and field ion microscopy," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 7, pp. 2845-2849, 1989.

Castro, T., R. Reifenberger, E. Choi, and R.P. Andres, "A Field Emission Technique To Measure The Melting Temperature of Individual Nanometer-Sized Clusters," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 234, pp. 43-52, 1990.

Cathey, D.A., Jr., "Field-Emission Displays," *Inf. Disp.*, vol. 11, pp. 16-20, 1995.

Cathey, D.A., Jr., "Field Emission Displays," in *Proceedings of Tech. Papers International Symposium on VLSI Technology, Systems, and Applications*. Taipei, Taiwan: IEEE, 1995, pp. 131-136.

Cavazos, T., W. Wilbanks, C. Fleddermann, and D. Shiffler, "Investigation of Electron Emission from Bulk $(Pb,La)(Zr,Ti)O_3$ Ferroelectric Ceramics," in *Technical Digest of the 1994 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1994, pp. 35-38.

Chakhovskoi, A.G., E.P. Sheshin, A.S. Kupryashkin, and V.A. Seliverstov, "Method of fabrication of matrix carbon fiber field emission cathode structures for flat-panel indicators," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 511-513, 1993.

Chakhovskoi, A.G., W.D. Kesling, J.T. Trujillo, and C.E. Hunt, "Phosphor selection constraints in application of gated field-emission microcathodes to flat panel displays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 785-789, 1994.

Chakhovskoi, A.G., C.E. Hunt, M.E. Malinowski, T.E. Felter, and A.A. Talin, "Characterization of novel powder and thin film RGB phosphors for field emission display application," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 507-511, 1997.

Chakhovskoi, A.G., M.E. Malinowski, A.A. Talin, T.E. Felter, J.T. Trujillo, C.E. Hunt, and K.D. Stewart, "Characterization of Y_2 SiO_5:Ce, YAG:Tb and YAG:Eu RGB Phosphor Triplet for Field Emission Display Application," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 424, pp. 415-420, 1997.

Chakhovskoi, A.G. and C.E. Hunt, "Improved Image Uniformity in Light Sources with Carbon Field Emitters," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Chalamala, B.R., Y. Wei, and B.E. Gnade, "FED up with Fat Tubes," *IEEE Spectrum*, vol. 35, pp. 42-51, 1998.

Chalamala, B.R., R.M. Wallace, and B.E. Gnade, "Effect of CH_4 on the electron emission characteristics of active molybdenum field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 3073-6, 1998.

Chalamala, B.R., R.M. Wallace, and B.E. Gnade, "Poisoning of Spindt-type molybdenum field emitter arrays by CO_2," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2866-70, 1998.

Chalamala, B.R., R.M. Wallace, and B.E. Gnade, "Effect of O_2 on the electron emission characteristics of active molybdenum field emission cathode arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2859-65, 1998.

Chalamala, B.R., R.M. Wallace, and B.E. Gnade, "Surface conditioning of active molybdenum field emission cathode arrays with H_2 and helium," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2855-8, 1998.

Chambers, C.C., "Emission of Electrons from Cold Metal Surfaces," *J. Franklin Inst.*, vol. 218, pp. 463-484, 1934.

Chan, D. and P. Richmond, "Classical Theory of Dynamical Image Interactions," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 39, pp. 437-440, 1973.

Chang, T.H.P., D.P. Kern, and M.A. McCord, "Electron optical performance of a scanning tunneling microscope controlled field emission microlens system," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 7, pp. 1855-1861, 1989.

Chang, T.H.P., D.P. Kern, and L.P. Muray, "Microminiaturization of electron optical systems," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 8, pp. 1698-1705, 1990.

Chang, T.H.P., D.P. Kern, and L.P. Muray, "Miniature Electron-Optical Columns," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2284-2288, 1991.

Chang, T.H.P., D.P. Kern, M.A. McCord, and L.P. Muray, "A scanning tunneling microscope controlled field emission microprobe system," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 9, pp. 438-443, 1991.

Chang, T.H.P., L.P. Muray, U. Staufer, and D.P. Kern, "A Scanning Tunneling Microscope Based Microcolumn System," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 31, pp. 4232-4240, 1992.

Chang, T.H.P., D.P. Kern, and L.P. Muray, "Arrayed miniature electron beam columns for high throughput sub-100 nm lithography," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 10, pp. 2743-2748, 1992.

Chang, T.H.P., M.G.R. Thomson, E. Kratschmer, H.S. Kim, M.L. Yu, K.Y. Lee, S.A. Rishton, B.W. Hussey, and S. Zolgharnain, "Electron-beam microcolumns for lithography and related applications," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 3774-81, 1996.

Charbonnier, F.M. and E.E. Martin, "A Simple Method for Deriving, from Measured $I(V)$ Data, Information on the Geometry of a Field Emission Current Source of Unknown Characteristics," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 1897-1898, 1962.

Charbonnier, F.M., J.P. Barbour, L.F. Garrett, and W.P. Dyke, "Basic and Applied Studies of Field Emission at Microwave Frequencies," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 51, pp. 991-1004, 1963.

Charbonnier, F.M., R.W. Strayer, L.W. Swanson, and E.E. Martin, "Nottingham Effect in Field and

T-F Emission: Heating and Cooling Domains, and Inversion Temperature," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 13, pp. 397-401, 1964.

Charbonnier, F.M., C.J. Bennette, and L.W. Swanson, "Electrical Breakdown between Metal Electrodes in High Vacuum. I. Theory," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. 627-633, 1967.

Charbonnier, F., "Developing and using the field emitter as a high intensity electron source," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 26-43, 1996.

Charbonnier, F., "Voltage Breakdown in Vacuum Microelectronics Microwave Devices Using Field Emitter Arrays Causes, Possible Solutions and Recent Progress," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC.* Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 7-13.

Charbonnier, F., "Arcing and voltage breakdown in vacuum microelectronics microwave devices using field emitter arrays: causes, possible solutions, and recent progress," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 880-7, 1998.

Chatterton, P.A., "A theoretical study of field emission initiated vacuum breakdown," *Proc. Phys. Soc. (London)*, vol. 88, pp. 231-245, 1966.

Cheah, L.K., S. Xu, B.K. Tay, and Z. Sun, "Field emission from nitrogen doped tetrahedral amorphous carbon prepared by filtered cathodic vacuum arc technique," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC.* Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 112-116.

Chen, J.-R. and R. Gomer, "Mobility of Oxygen on the (110) Plane of Tungsten," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 79, pp. 413-444, 1979.

Chen, J.-R. and R. Gomer, "Mobility and Two-Dimensional Compressibility of Xe on the (110) Plane of Tungsten," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94, pp. 456-468, 1980.

Chen, C.-Y., D.P. Klemer, T.-J. Shieh, J.-L. Shieh, and M. Pujara, "Air-bridge field emission vacuum device fabrication with 0.1 μm spacing," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 497-500, 1993.

Chen, Q.-l., Y.-m. Wang, X.-h. Li, and J.-j. Feng, "Investigation of Electron Tunneling Emitter," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 488-490.

Chen, D.Y. and G.H. Tang, "Vacuum microelectronic diode using bonding technology," *Sens. Actuators A, Phys. (Switzerland)*, vol. A55, pp. 149-52, 1996.

Chen, J., A.X. Wei, Y. Lu, X.G. Zheng, D. Mo, S.Q. Peng, and N.S. Xu, "A Study of Field Electron Emission Phenomenon Associated with Amorphous Diamond Thin Films," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC.* Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 161-165.

Chen, H., M. Nakanishi, T. Shimojo, and M. Migitaka, "Application of Si Field Emitter Arrays to a Lighting Element," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC.* Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 754-757.

Chen, L.W. and Y.L. Wang, "Stable field-induced electron emission from a solidified liquid metal ion source," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 72, pp. 389-391, 1998.

Chen, J., A.X. Wei, S.Z. Deng, Y. Lu, X.G. Zheng, D.H. Chen, D. Mo, S.Q. Peng, and N.S. Xu, "Study of field electron emission phenomenon associated with N-doped amorphous diamond thin films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 697-9, 1998.

Chen, D., S.P. Wong, W.Y. Cheung, W. Wu, E.Z. Luo, J.B. Xu, I.H. Wilson, and R.W.M. Kwok, "Electron field emission from SiC/Si heterostructures synthesized by carbon implantation using a metal vapor vacuum arc ion source," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 72, pp. 1926-8, 1998.

Chen, L. and M.M. El-Gomati, "Fabrication of tungsten coated silicon based gated emitters," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Chen, J., S.Z. Deng, N.S. Xu, K.H. Wu, and E.G. Wang, "Observation of A New Type of Field-

Induced Electron Emission from a Diamond-Based Heterostructure," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Chen, J., S.Z. Deng, X.G. Zhen, and N.S. Xu, "A Study of Instability in the Field Electron Emission from Amorphous Diamond Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Chen, Y., S. Patel, Y. Ye, D.T. Shaw, and L. Guo, "Field emission from aligned high-density graphitic nanofibers," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 2119-2121, 1998.

Chen, L.W. and Y.L. Wang, "Operation of a single column focused ion/electron beam system based on a dual ion/electron source," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 2212-2214, 1998.

Cheng, H.-C., T.-K. Ku, B.-B. Hsieh, S.-H. Chen, S.-Y. Leu, C.-C. Wang, C.-F. Chen, I.-J. Hsieh, and J.C.M. Huang, "Fabrication and Characterization of Diamond-Clad Silicon Field Emitter Arrays," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 6926-6931, 1995.

Chernin, D., A. Drobot, and M. Kress, "A Model of Secondary Emission for Use in Computer Simulation of Vacuum Electronic Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 1993 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1993, pp. 773-776.

Chernozatonskii, L.A., Y.V. Gulyaev, Z.J. Kosakovskaja, N.I. Sinitsyn, G.V. Torgashov, Y.F. Zakharchenko, E.A. Fedorov, and V.P. Val'chuk, "Electron field emission from nanofilament carbon films," *Chem. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 233, pp. 63-68, 1995.

Chernozatonskii, L.A., Z.Y. Kosakovskaya, Y.V. Gulyaev, N.I. Sinitsyn, G.V. Torgashov, and Y.F. Zakharchenko, "Influence of external factors on electron field emission from thin-film nanofilament carbon structures," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2080-2082, 1996.

Chi, E.J., J.Y. Shim, and H.K. Baik, "Effects of Heat Treatment on the Field Emission Property of Amorphous Carbon Nitride," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 127-131.

Chi, E.J., J.Y. Shim, H.K. Baik, and S.M. Lee, "Fabrication of amorphous-carbon-nitride field emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 324-326, 1997.

Chi, E.J., J.Y. Shim, S.J. Rho, and H.K. Baik, "Electron Emission from Diamond and Carbon Nitride Grown by Hot Filament CVD or Helical Resonator PECVD," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 424, pp. 375-380, 1997.

Chi, E.J., J.Y. Shim, D.J. Choi, and H.K. Baik, "Effects of heat treatment on the field emission property of amorphous carbon nitride," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1219-1221, 1998.

Chi, E.J., J.Y. Shim, and H.K. Baik, "Effects of nitrogen addition on the structure and field emission properties of amorphous carbon," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Chi, E.J., J.Y. Shim, and H.K. Baik, "Enhancement of electron emission from silicon tips by nitrogen doped amorphous carbon coating," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Chin, K.K. and R.B. Marcus, "Field emitter tips for vacuum microelectronic devices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 8, pp. 3586-3590, 1990.

Cho, Y.R., J.Y. Oh, H.S. Kim, J.D. Mun, and H.S. Jeong, "A New Panel Structure for Field Emission Displays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 271-275.

Cho, H., Y.-J. Baik, J.Y. Lee, and D. Jeon, "Fabrication of Gated Diamond Emitter Array," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 561-563.

Cho, Y.R., H.S. Kim, J.D. Mun, J.Y. Oh, and H.S. Jeong, "Vacuum properties of a new panel structure for field emission displays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 3069-72, 1998.

Choi, W.B., J. Liu, M.T. McClure, A.F. Myers, V.V. Zhirnov, J.J. Cuomo, and J.J. Hren, "Field emission from diamond coated molybdenum field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14,

pp. 2050-2055, 1996.

Choi, W.B., J.J. Cuomo, V.V. Zhirnov, A.F. Myers, and J.J. Hren, "Field emission from silicon and molybdenum tips coated with diamond powder by dielectrophoresis," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 68, pp. 720-722, 1996.

Choi, W.B., M.T. McClure, R. Schlesser, Z. Sitar, and J.J. Hren, "Enhanced Field Emission from Diamond Coated Molybdenum Emitters," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 97-102, 1996.

Choi, J.H., A.R. Zoulkarneev, J.W. Kim, J.P. Hong, and J.M. Kim, "Simulation and Fabrication of Spindt Type Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 401-406.

Choi, W.B., R. Schlesser, G. Wojak, J.J. Cuomo, Z. Sitar, and J.J. Hren, "Electron energy distribution of diamond coated field emitters," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 494-498.

Choi, W.B., M.Q. Ding, V.V. Zhirnov, A.F. Myers, J.J. Hren, and J.J. Cuomo, "Electron emission characteristics of a-Diamond coated field emitters," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 527-531.

Choi, J.O., J.W. Huh, Y.H. Choi, M.J. Kim, H. Kim, Y.R. Cho, H.S. Jeong, and S. Ahn, "Field Emission Properties of Diamondlike Carbon (DLC) Films Made by a Novel Laser Evaporation Technique," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 537-540.

Choi, W.-B., B.-K. Ju, Y.-H. Lee, M.R. Haskard, M.-Y. Sung, and M.-H. Oh, "Anodic bonding technique under low temperature and low voltage using evaporated glass," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 477-481, 1997.

Choi, J.H., J.W. Kim, J.P. Hong, J.M. Kim, D. Lim, and A.R. Zoulkarneev, "Fabrication and Characterization of Field-Emitter Arrays by Using TIR Holographic Lithography," in *SID 97 Digest*, vol. 28. Los Angeles: SID, 1997, pp. 595-598.

Choi, W.B., R. Schlesser, G. Wojak, J.J. Cuomo, Z. Sitar, and J.J. Hren, "Electron energy distribution of diamond-coated field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 716-19, 1998.

Choi, J.O., J.W. Huh, Y.H. Choi, M.J. Kim, H. Kim, Y.R. Cho, and H.S. Jeong, "Field emission properties of diamondlike carbon films made by a novel laser evaporation technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1199-202, 1998.

Choi, W.B., D. Batchelor, M. Park, J. Kim, J. Cuomo, and J. Hren, "I-V characterization on diamond deposites by secondary electron microscopy," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Choi, W.B., M. Park, G. Wojak, J.J. Cuomo, and J.J. Hren, "Field emission from wide band gap materials," presented at 25th IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science, Raleigh, NC, 1998.

Choi, J.O., H.S. Jeong, D.G. Pflug, A.I. Akinwande, and H.I. Smith, "Fabrication of 0.1 μm gate aperture Mo-tip field-emitter arrays using interferometric lithography," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 74, pp. 3050-2, 1999.

Christensen, A.O., Sr., "Calculating Work Function and Interface Tunneling Barrier from Physical Parameters of Elements and Compounds," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 272-276.

Christman, J.A., A.T. Sowers, M.D. Bremser, B.L. Ward, R.F. Davis, and R.J. Nemanich, "Nitride Based Thin Film Cold Cathode Emitters," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 449, pp. 1121-1126, 1997.

Christov, S.G., "Zur Berechnung der mittleren Durchlässigkeit," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 15, pp. 87-100, 1965.

Christov, S.G., "General Theory of Electron Emission from Metals," *phys. stat. sol.*, vol. 17, pp. 11-26, 1966.

Christov, S.G., "Unified Theory of Thermionic and Field Emission from Semiconductors," *phys. stat. sol.*, vol. 21, pp. 159-173, 1967.

Christov, S.G. and C.M. Vodenicharov, "On the Experimental Proof of the General Theory of Electron Emission from Metals," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 11, pp. 757-766, 1968.

Christov, S.G., "Injected electron currents through insulators," *phys. stat. sol.*, vol. 32, pp. 509-18, 1969.

Christov, S.G., "Electron transitions through and over potential barriers in solids," *phys. stat. sol.*, vol. 42, pp. 583-9, 1970.

Christov, S.G., "Theory of electron emission into dielectrics with arbitrary band structure," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 7, pp. 371-86, 1971.

Christov, S.G., "Electron Currents through Barriers between Two Metals," *Contemp. Phys.*, vol. 13, pp. 199-222, 1972.

Christov, S.G., "Recent Test and New Applications of the Unified Theory of Electron Emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 70, pp. 32-51, 1978.

Chuang, F.Y., C.Y. Sun, H.F. Cheng, C.M. Huang, and I.N. Lin, "Enhancement of electron emission efficiency of Mo tips by diamondlike carbon coatings," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 68, pp. 1666-1668, 1996.

Chuang, F.Y., C.Y. Sun, T.T. Chen, and I.N. Lin, "Local electron field emission characteristics of pulsed laser deposited diamondlike carbon films," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 3504-3506, 1996.

Chuang, F.Y., W.C. Wang, J.T. Lai, J.H. Tsai, C.M. Huang, C.M. Lin, M. Yokoyama, and I.N. Lin, "Boron-doping effect on the field emission behavior of pulsed laser deposited diamond like carbon films," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 541-545.

Chubun, N.N. and L.N. Sudakova, "4 Inches Diagonal Field-Emitters Matrix On Glass Substrate for a Flat-Panel Display," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 211-212, 1994.

Chubun, N., N. Lazarev, E. Sheshin, and A. Suvorov, "Vacuum Fluorescent Light Source with Carbon Fibres Field Emission Cathode," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 516-521.

Chubun, N.N. and B.C. Djubua, "Fabrication and Electrical Properties of Random Addressable 100x100 Matrix of Field-Emission Cathodes," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 249-250.

Chubun, N. and A. Galdetskiy, "Theoretical and Experimental Investigation of Lateral FEA Design for Flat Panel Displays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 581-582.

Chubun, N., "Investigation of Gated Field Emission Array of High Resistance Tips for Improving Brightness Uniformity of FED," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Chung, M., P.H. Cutler, T.E. Feuchtwang, and N.M. Miskovsky, "Solution of Laplace's Equation for a Rigid Conducting Cone and Planar Counter-Electrode: Comparison with the Solution to the Taylor Conical Model of a Field Emission LMIS," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 45-C9, pp. 145-152, 1984.

Chung, M.S., P.H. Cutler, J. He, and N.M. Miskovsky, "A first-order electrohydrodynamic treatment of the shape and instability of liquid metal ion sources," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 118-124, 1991.

Chung, M.S., P.H. Cutler, N.M. Miskovsky, and T.E. Sullivan, "Energy exchange processes in electron emission at high fields and temperatures," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 727-736, 1994.

Chung, B., H. Cho, S. Lee, T.-Y. Ko, J.-Y. Lee, D. Jeon, K.-R. Lee, B.K. Joo, and M.H. Oh, "Silicon Field Emitters Coated with Diamond-Like Carbon," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 85-89, 1996.

Chung, M.S., B.-G. Yoon, J.M. Park, P.H. Cutler, and N.M. Miskovsky, "Theoretical Study of Field Emission from GaN," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 305-309.

Chung, S.J., E.J. Han, J.H. Moon, Z.Y. chen, X. Liu, and J. Jang, "Stability of Field Emission Current for Tetrahedral Amorphous Carbon Films Prepared by Filtered Vacuum Arc Deposition," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 460-464.

Chung, M.S., B.-G. Yoon, J.M. Park, P.H. Cutler, and N.M. Miskovsky, "Calculation of bulk states contributions to field emission from GaN," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 906-9, 1998.

Chynoweth, A.G., "Internal Field Emission," in *Progress In Semiconductors*, vol. 4, A. F. Gibson, Ed. New York, NY: John Wiley & Sons Inc., 1960, pp. 95-123.

Clark, H.E. and R.D. Young, "Field Emission through Single Strontium Atoms Adsorbed on a Tungsten Surface," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 12, pp. 385-389, 1968.

Cleaver, J.R.A., "Field emission guns for electron probe instruments," *Int. J. Electronics*, vol. 38, pp. 513-529, 1975.

Cleaver, J.R.A., "Stabilization of the electron probe current in the scanning electron microscope with a field emission cathode," *Int. J. Electronics*, vol. 38, pp. 531-540, 1975.

Cleaver, J.R.A., "Field Emission electron gun systems incorporating single-pole magnetic lenses," *Optik*, vol. 52, pp. 293-303, 1978/1979.

Cline, H.E., "Multineedle Field Emission from the Ni-W Eutectic," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 41, pp. 76-81, 1970.

Cochran, J.K., A.T. Chapman, R.K. Feeney, and D.N. Hill, "Review of field emitter array cathodes," in *Technical Digest of the 1980 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1980, pp. 462-466.

Cochran, J.K., A.T. Chapman, D.N. Hill, and K.J. Lee, "Low-voltage field emission from tungsten fiber arrays in a stabilized zirconia matrix," *J. Mater. Res.*, vol. 2, pp. 322-328, 1987.

Cochran, J.K., K.J. Lee, and D.N. Hill, "Comparison of low-voltage field emission from TaC and tungsten fiber arrays," *J. Mater. Res.*, vol. 3, pp. 67-74, 1988.

Cohen, J., "Tunnel Emission into Vacuum II.," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 1, pp. 61-62, 1962.

Cohen, J., "Tunnel Emission into Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 1999-2000, 1962.

Collins, R.A. and B.H. Blott, "The Adsorption and Nucleation of Zirconium on Tungsten Field Emitters," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 10, pp. 349-368, 1968.

Collins, P.G. and A. Zettl, "A simple and robust electron beam source from carbon nanotubes," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 1969-1971, 1996.

Collins, P.G. and A. Zettl, "Unique characteristics of cold cathode carbon-nanotube-matrix field emitters," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 55, pp. 9391-9, 1997.

Comerford, R., "Computers," in *IEEE Spectrum*, vol. 33, 1996, pp. 43-45.

Connor, J.N.L., "Semiclassical Analysis of Field Emission through Atoms Adsorbed on Metal Surfaces," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 3, pp. 1050-1052, 1971.

Considine, K.T. and M.M. Balsiger, "High brightness, long life from new T-F emitter," *Research/Development*, vol. 27, pp. 38-44, 1976.

Constancias, C., D. Herve, R. Accomo, and E. Molva, "Investigation of an electron-beam microgun using a microtips array," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 611-615, 1995.

Constancias, C. and R. Baptist, "Observation of the Emission from a Microtip Cathode Array with an "Electrostatic-Lens Microscope": Statistical Aspects," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 215-219.

Constancias, C. and R. Baptist, "Emission observation of a microtip cathode array with an electrostatic-lens projector: Statistical approach," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 841-50, 1998.

Courreges, F., "Parameters in FED Product Design," in *SID 96 Digest*, vol. 27: SID, 1996, pp. 45-48.

Courrèges, F., "Parameters in FED Product Design," *Inf. Disp.*, vol. 12, pp. 10-12, 1996.

Cox, B.M. and D.E.J. Wort, "Mapping field emission from surfaces," *Vacuum*, vol. 22, pp. 453-455, 1972.

Cox, B.M., "Variation of the critical breakdown field between copper electrodes *in vacuo*," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 143-150, 1974.

Cox, B.M., "The nature of field emission sites," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 8, pp. 2065-2073, 1975.

Cox, B.M. and W.T. Williams, "Field-emission sites on unpolished stainless steel," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 10, pp. L5-L9, 1977.

Crewe, A.V., "Scanning Electron Microscopes: Is High Resolution Possible?," *Science*, vol. 154, pp. 729-738, 1966.

Crewe, A.V., J. Wall, and L.M. Welter, "A High-Resolution Scanning Transmission Electron Microscope," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 39, pp. 5861-5868, 1968.

Crewe, A.V., D.N. Eggenberger, J. Wall, and L.M. Welter, "Electron Gun Using a Field Emission Source," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 39, pp. 576-583, 1968.

Crewe, A.V., M. Isaacson, and D. Johnson, "A Simple Scanning Electron Microscope," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 40, pp. 241-246, 1969.

Crewe, A.V., J. Wall, and J. Langmore, "Visibility of Single Atoms," *Science*, vol. 168, pp. 1338-1340, 1970.

Cui, Z. and L. Tong, "Optimum Geometry and Space-Charge Effects in Vacuum Microelectronic Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 40, pp. 448-452, 1993.

Curren, A.N., K.J. Long, K.A. Jensen, and R.F. Roman, "An Effective Secondary Electron Emission Suppression Treatment for Copper MDC Electrodes," in *Technical Digest of the 1993 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1993, pp. 777-780.

Curtin, C., "The Field Emission Display: A New Flat Panel Technology," in *1991 International Display Research Conference*. San Diego, California: IEEE, 1991, pp. 12-15.

Curtis, C.C. and K.C. Hsieh, "Spacecraft mass spectrometer ion source employing field emission cathodes," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 57, pp. 989-990, 1986.

Cutler, P.H. and R.H. Good, Jr., "Higher Order Corrections to the Field Emission Current Formula," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 104, pp. 308, 1956.

Cutler, P.H. and J.J. Gibbons, "Model for the Surface Potential Barrier and the Periodic Deviations in the Schottky Effect," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 111, pp. 394-402, 1958.

Cutler, P.H. and D. Nagy, "The Use of a New Potential Barrier Model in the Fowler-Nordheim Theory of Field Emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 3, pp. 71-94, 1964.

Cutler, P.H. and J.C. Davis, "Reflection and Transmission of Electrons Through Surface Potential Barriers," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 1, pp. 194-212, 1964.

Cutler, P.H., T.E. Feuchtwang, Z. Huang, and T. Sullivan, "Tunneling theory and vacuum microelectronics," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R.E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 121-132.

Cutler, P.H., J. He, N.M. Miskovsky, T.E. Sullivan, and B. Weiss, "Theory of electron emission in high fields from atomically sharp emitters: Validity of the Fowler-Nordheim equation," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 387-391, 1993.

Cutler, P.H., J. He, J. Miller, N.M. Miskovsky, B. Weiss, and T.E. Sullivan, "Theory of Electron Emission in High Fields from Atomically Sharp Emitters: Validity of the Fowler-Nordheim Equation," *Prog. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 42, pp. 169-185, 1993.

Cutler, P.H., M.S. Chung, N.M. Miskovsky, T.E. Sullivan, and B.L. Weiss, "A new model for the replacement process in electron emission at high fields and temperatures," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 1-6, 1994.

Cutler, P.H., Z.-H. Huang, N.M. Miskovsky, P. D'Ambrosio, and M. Chung, "Monte Carlo study of hot electron and ballistic transport in diamond: Low electric field region," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2020-2023, 1996.

Cutler, P.H., N.M. Miskovsky, and P.B. Lerner, "A Band-to-Band Tunneling Injection Mechanism for Charge Carriers in Composite Wide Bandgap Field Emission Sources," presented at 11th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Czyzewski, J.J., "The Influence of the Electron-Phonon Scattering on the Total Energy Distribution of Field Emitted Electrons from Tungsten," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 33, pp. 589-606, 1972.

Czyzewski, J.J., "The Field Emission Energy Distribution (FEED) Study of Electron Interactions in Tungsten," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 39, pp. 1-20, 1973.

D'Asaro, L.A., "Field Emission from Silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 29, pp. 33-34, 1958.

Dabrowski, A. and C. Kleint, "Cross-Correlation Coefficient of Field Emission Flicker Noise from Potassium Submonolayers on Tungsten," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 119, pp. 118-132, 1982.

Dalacu, N. and A.H. Kitai, "Semiconductor hot-electron alternating current cold cathode," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 58, pp. 613-615, 1991.

Danil'tsev, N.V. and N.V. Mileshkina, "Energy distribution of field-emitted electrons from *p*-type Ge," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 28, pp. 1990-1991, 1986.

Danilina, T.I., P.E. Troyan, N.S. Ivashkovskaya, and V.V. Chaplia, "Simulation of microrelief and field distribution in MIM structures," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Das, P. and D.K. Ferry, "Hot Electron Microwave Conductivity of Wide Bandgap Semiconductors," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 19, pp. 851-855, 1976.

Das, J.H. and N.C. MacDonald, "Low Work Function Addressable Silicon Field Emission Single Cathode With Integrated Lateral Feedback Resistor And Suspended Heater," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 47-51.

DasGupta, A., D. Arslan, A. Sigurdardottir, and H.L. Hartnagel, "A novel self-consistent simulator for current-density—voltage characteristics of semiconductor field emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 72, pp. 1220-1222, 1998.

Davies, D.K. and M.A. Biondi, "The Effect of Electrode Temperature on Vacuum Electrical Breakdown between Plane-Parallel Copper Electrodes," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 39, pp. 2979-2990, 1968.

Davies, D.K., "The Initiation of Electrical Breakdown in Vacuum—A Review," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 10, pp. 115-121, 1973.

Davis, P.R., W.A. Mackie, C.H. Hinrichs, J.D. Parsons, and J.M. King, "MSM Cathodes Using β-SiC," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 483-486.

Davis, P.R., W.A. Mackie, and T. Xie, "An Investigation of the Field Emission Characteristics of W, Mo and Si Emitters with Deposited ZrC Films," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 134-135.

Davydova, E.I., A.D. Karpenko, and V.A. Shishkin, "Stability of the field emission of fine-tip cathodes passivated by transition-metal films," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 49, pp. 1307-1309, 1979.

Dayton, J.A., Jr. and H.G. Kosmahl, "Ultra Small Electron Beam Amplifiers," in *Technical Digest of the 1986 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1986, pp. 780-783.

de Chernatony, L. and J. Yarwood, "Problems in the production and measurement of very high vacuum, especially in applications, and a new approach to measurement based on the use of field emission," *Vacuum*, vol. 29, pp. 125-128, 1979.

de Heer, W.A., A. Châtelain, and D. Ugarte, "A Carbon Nanotube Field-Emission Electron Source," *Science*, vol. 270, pp. 1179-1180, 1995.

de Heer, W.A., J.M. Bonard, T. Stöckli, A. Châtelain, L. Forró, and D. Ugarte, "Carbon nanotubes films: electronic properties and their application as field emitters," *Z. Phys. D*, vol. 40, pp. 418-20, 1997.

de Kort, K., P. Damink, and H. Boots, "Spectrum emitted by hot electrons in p-i-n cathodes," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 48, pp. 11912-11920, 1993.

Dean, K.A., P. vonAllmen, and B.R. Chalamala, "Thermal Field Emission Behavior of Single Walled Carbon Nanotubes," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

DeGeeter, D.J., "Photographic Observations of a Prebreakdown Discharge Transition between Metal Electrodes in Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 919-920, 1963.

DeGrasse, R.W. and G. Wade, "Electron Beam Noisiness and Equivalent Thermal Temperature for High-Field Emission from a Low-Temperature Cathode," *Proc. IRE*, vol. 44, pp. 1048-1049, 1956.

Del Rosario, C., "Low-Pressure Electric Discharge," *J. Franklin Inst.*, vol. 205, pp. 103-110, 1928.

Delong, A. and V. Kolařík, "A 1:1 electron stepper," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 7, pp. 1422-1425, 1989.

Delong, A., J. Chmelik, V. Kolarik, J. Komurka, and J. Ocadlik, "A new design of field emission electron gun with a magnetic lens," *Optik*, vol. 81, pp. 103-108, 1989.

Denholm, A.S., "The Electrical Breakdown of Small Gaps in Vacuum," *Can. J. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. 476-493, 1958.

Derbyshire, K., "Beyond AMLCDs: Field emission displays?," *Solid State Technol.*, vol. 37, pp. 55-65, 1994.

Devyatkov, N.D., Y.V. Gulyaev, A.M. Alexeenko, M.B. Golant, J.L. Grigorishin, A.A. Negirev, and N.I. Sinitsyn, "Miniaturization of electrovacuum microwave and radiofrequency low-power devices," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R.E. Turner, Ed.

Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 201-206.

Dharmadhikari, C. and R. Gomer, "Diffusion of hydrogen and deuterium on the (111) plane of tungsten," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 143, pp. 223-42, 1984.

Dharmadhikari, C.V., R.S. Khairnar, and D.S. Joag, "Noise in field-induced electron emission from graphite composite: spectral density and autocorrelation investigations," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 25, pp. 125-30, 1992.

DiChristina, M., "A Better Bulb," in *Popular Science*, vol. 251, 1997, pp. 33.

DiFoggio, R. and R. Gomer, "Diffusion of hydrogen and deuterium on the (110) plane of tungsten," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 25, pp. 3490-3511, 1982.

Ding, M.Q., W.B. Choi, A.F. Myers, J.J. Cuomo, and J.J. Hren, "Room temperature diamond coatings for field emitters," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 499-503.

Ding, M.Q., D.M. Gruen, A.R. Krauss, O. Auciello, T.D. Corrigan, and R.H.P. Chang, "Field Emission from Bias Grown Diamond Thin Films in a $CH_4/N_2/H_2$ Plasma," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Dionne, N.J. and T.N. Rhodin, "Field-emission energy spectroscopy of the platinum-group metals," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 14, pp. 322, 1976.

Djubua, B.C. and N.N. Chubun, "Emission Properties of Spindt-Type Cold Cathodes with Different Emission Cone Material," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2314-2316, 1991.

Djubua, B.C., N.N. Chubun, and L.I. Utkalova, "Thermal Field Emission from Ir-La Alloy and LaB_6," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 423-424.

Dmitrienko, A.O., V.Y. Filipchenko, B.I. Gorfinkel, and S.L. Shmakov, "Luminous efficiency of phosphors excited by low-energy electrons in vacuum fluorescent displays and field emission displays," in *13th International Display Research Conference (Eurodisplay '93)*. Stasbourg, FR: SID, 1993, pp. 563-565.

Dmitrienko, A.O., S.L. Shmakov, S.A. Bukesov, and B.I. Gorfinkel, "Advanced Phosphors Excited by Low-Energy (10-500 eV) Electrons: VFD & FED Applications," in *Proceedings of the 16th International Display Research Conference (Eurodisplay '96)*. Birmingham, England: SID, 1996, pp. 199-202.

Dmitrienko, A.O., B.I. Gorfinkel, V.V. Mikhailova, I.V. Burmatova, and J.M. Kim, "RGB Phosphors for FED: Surface Properties and Low-Energy Cathodoluminescence," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 281-285.

Dmitrienko, A.O., B.I. Gorfinkel, V.P. Dmitrienko, V.V. Mikhailova, N.V. Nikishin, S.A. Bukesov, S.L. Shmakov, and J.M. Kim, "Synthesis, Middle-Voltage Cathodoluminiscence, and Lifetime of FED Phosphors: A Comparative Characterization of Some Oxide and Sulphide Matrices," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Dmitriev, A.S. and O. A.Sinkevich, "Thermoelastic destruction of cathode whiskers in vacuum breakdown," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 27, pp. 1015-1020, 1982.

Dmitruk, N.L., V.G. Litovchenko, and S.V. Mamikin, "Photoemission of microrelief semiconductor surfaces with semitransparent Au films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 445-447, 1995.

Dmitruk, N.L. and S.V. Mamykin, "Surface-Enhanced Photoemission in the Schottky Diodes with Microrelief Interface," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Dolan, W.W., W.P. Dyke, and J.K. Trolan, "The Field Emission Initiated Vacuum Arc. II. The

Resistively Heated Emitter," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 91, pp. 1054-1057, 1953.

Dolan, W.W., "Current Density Tables for Field Emission Theory," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 91, pp. 510-511, 1953.

Dolan, W.W. and W.P. Dyke, "Temperature-and-Field Emission of Electrons from Metals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 95, pp. 327-332, 1954.

Dranova, Z.I. and I.M. Mikhailovskii, "Low-Temperature Surface Migration of Tungsten, Activated by Ion Bombardment," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 12, pp. 104-108, 1970.

Drechsler, M. and E.W. Müller, "Zur Feldelektronenemission und Austrittsarbeit einzelner Kristallflächen," *Z. Physik*, vol. 134, pp. 208-221, 1953.

Drechsler, M. and E. Henkel, "Feldemissions-Stromdichten und Oberflächenfeldstärken bei Feldemissionsmikroskopen sowie Methoden zur Bestimmung des Spitzenradius, der Spitzenform, der Vergrößerung und des Auflösungsvermögens," *Z. f. angew. Physik*, vol. 6, pp. 341-346, 1954.

Drechsler, M., "Erwärmung und Kühlung dünner Drähte durch Feldemission," *Z. Naturforsch.*, vol. 18A, pp. 1367-1369, 1963.

Drechsler, M., A. Piquet, R. Uzan, and V.T. Binh, "Changements Morphologiques d'une Pointe De Tungstène par Diffusion de Surface: Formation de "Gouttes Solides"," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 14, pp. 457-460, 1969.

Drechsler, M., "Erwin Müller and the Early Development of Field Emission Microscopy," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 70, pp. 1-18, 1978.

Drechsler, M. and A. Maas, "A Tip Oscillation Phenomenon," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 215-218, 1987.

Drechsler, M., S. Ramdani, A. Claverie, and A. Maas, "Stable Necks on Metal Tips," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 209-214, 1987.

Driskell-Smith, A.A.G., D.G. Hasko, and H. Ahmed, "Nanoscale field emisssion structures for ultra-low voltage operation at atmospheric pressure," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 3159-3161, 1997.

Ducroquet, F., P. Kropfeld, O. Yaradou, and A. Vanoverschelde, "Fabrication and emission characteristics of GaAs tip and wedge-shaped Field Emitters Arrays by wet etching," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 83-86.

Ducroquet, F., P. Kropfeld, O. Yaradou, and A. Vanoverschelde, "Fabrication and emission characteristics of GaAs tip and wedge-shaped field emitter arrays by wet etching," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 787-9, 1998.

Duke, C.B. and M.E. Alferieff, "Field Emission through Atoms Adsorbed on a Metal Surface," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 46, pp. 923-937, 1967.

Duke, C.B. and J. Fauchier, "Influence of the Lattice Potential on Electron Field Emission from Metals," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 32, pp. 175-204, 1972.

Dyke, W.P. and J.K. Trolan, "High Density Field Emission from Single Tungsten Crystals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 82, pp. 575, 1951.

Dyke, W.P. and J.K. Trolan, "Field Emission; A Comparison Between Theory and Experiment Including Pulsed Emission at Large Densities," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 85, pp. 391-392, 1952.

Dyke, W.P., J.K. Trolan, E.E. Martin, and J.P. Barbour, "The Field Emission Initiated Vacuum Arc. I. Experiments on Arc Initiation," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 91, pp. 1043-1054, 1953.

Dyke, W.P. and J.K. Trolan, "Field Emission: Large Current Densities, Space Charge, and the

Vacuum Arc," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 89, pp. 799-808, 1953.

Dyke, W.P., J.K. Trolan, W.W. Dolan, and G. Barnes, "The Field Emitter: Fabrication, Electron Microscopy, and Electric Field Calculations," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 24, pp. 570-576, 1953.

Dyke, W.P., J.K. Trolan, W.W. Dolan, and F.J. Grundhauser, "Field Emission Current-Density Distribution," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 25, pp. 106-112, 1954.

Dyke, W.P., J.P. Barbour, J.K. Trolan, and E.E. Martin, "Electrical Stability of the T-F Emitter," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 98, pp. 263, 1955.

Dyke, W.P., J.P. Barbour, E.E. Martin, and J.K. Trolan, "T-F Emission: Experimental Measurement of the Average Electron Current Density from Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 99, pp. 1192-1195, 1955.

Dyke, W.P., "Progress in Electron Emission at High Fields," *Proc. IRE*, vol. 43, pp. 162-167, 1955.

Dyke, W.P. and W.W. Dolan, "Field Emission," in *Advances in Electronics and Electron Physics*, vol. 8, L. Marton, Ed. New York: Academic, 1956, pp. 89-185.

Dyke, W.P. and J.P. Barbour, "Pulsed *T-F* Emission Electron Projection Microscopy," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 27, pp. 356-360, 1956.

Dyke, W.P., F.M. Charbonnier, R.W. Strayer, R.L. Floyd, J.P. Barbour, and J.K. Trolan, "Electrical Stability and Life of the Heated Field Emission Cathode," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 31, pp. 790-805, 1960.

Dyke, W.P., "Field Emission, A Newly Practical Electron Source," *IRE Trans. Military Electronics*, vol. 4, pp. 38-45, 1960.

Dyke, W.P., "Advances in Field Emission," *Scientific American*, vol. 210, pp. 108-118, 1964.

Dyuzhev, N.A. and D.V. Eremchenko, "Heating of field emitters with rough coating," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Dyuzhev, G.A., G.N. Fursey, A.V. Kotcheryzhenkov, D.V. Novikov, and V.M. Oichenko, "Carbon clusters produced by electric arc evaporation of graphite and their field emission characteristics," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Ea, J.Y., B. Lalevic, D. Zhu, Y. Lu, and R.J. Zeto, "Arrayed Silicon Avalanche Cathodes," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 11, pp. 403-405, 1990.

Ea, J.Y., D. Zhu, Y. Lu, B. Lalevic, and R.J. Zeto, "Silicon Avalanche Cathodes and their Characteristics," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2377-2382, 1991.

Eastman, L.F., "Comparison of vacuum and semiconductor field effect transistor performance limits," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 189-194.

Edgcombe, C.J. and D.E. Roberts, "Analysis of particle trajectories on an interactive desktop system," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 181-184.

Ehrlich, G. and F.G. Hudda, "Interaction of Rare Gases with Metal Surfaces. I. A, Kr, and Xe on Tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 30, pp. 493-512, 1959.

Ehrlich, C.D. and E.W. Plummer, "Measurement of the absolute tunneling current density in field emission from tungsten(110)," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 18, pp. 3767-3771, 1978.

El Gomati, M.M., M. Prutton, and R. Browning, "An all-electrostatic small beam diameter, high probe current field emission electron probe," *J. Phys. E: Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 18, pp. 32-38, 1985.

El-Kareh, A.B., "Abstract: Analysis of a temperature-field electron gun," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 12, pp. 1227, 1975.

El-Kareh, A.B., J.C. Wolfe, and J.E. Wolfe, "Contribution to the general analysis of field emission." *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 48, pp. 4749-4753, 1977.

Elinson, M.I., G.V. Stepanov, and V.I. Pokalyakin, "Emission of Hot Electrons from p-n Junctions in SiC Crystals," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 6, pp. 252-257, 1961.

Elinson, M.I. and V.A. Gor'kov, "Some Special Features of Field Emission Cathode Operation in a Microwave Field," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 6, pp. 294-297, 1961.

Elinson, M.I. and G.A. Kudintseva, "Field Emission Cathodes of High-Melting Metal Compounds," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 1417-1423, 1962.

Elinson, M.I., A.G. Zhdan, G.A. Kudintseva, and M.E. Chugunova, "The Emission of Hot Electrons and the Field Emission of Electrons from Tin Oxide," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 10, pp. 1290-1296, 1965.

Emons, A.J. and K.L. Hagemans, "Use of a Field-Electron Emitter as a Pressure Indicator in Ultrahigh Vacuum," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 9, pp. 112-116, 1972.

Endo, M., H. Nakane, and H. Adachi, "Field emission characteristics of transition-metal nitrides," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2114-2118, 1996.

Endo, M., H. Nakane, and H. Adachi, "Fabrication of transition metal nitride field emitters," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 113-116, 1996.

Endo, Y., I. Honjo, and S. Goto, "Micro Electron Gun with Silicon Micro Field Emitter," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 644-647.

Endo, Y., I. Honjo, and S. Goto, "Microelectron gun with silicon field emitter," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 3082-5, 1998.

Engel, T. and R. Gomer, "Adsorption of CO on Tungsten: Field Emission from Single Planes," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 50, pp. 2428-2437, 1969.

Engel, T. and R. Gomer, "Adsorption of Oxygen on Tungsten: Field Emission from Single Planes," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 52, pp. 1832-1841, 1970.

Engel, T. and R. Gomer, "Adsorption of Inert Gases on Tungsten: Measurements on Single Crystal Planes," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 52, pp. 5572-5580, 1970.

Engle, I. and P.H. Cutler, "The Effect of Different Surface Barrier Models on the Nottingham Energy Exchange Process," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 8, pp. 288-306, 1967.

Engle, I.M. and P.H. Cutler, "Effect of Non-equilibrium Distribution on Energy Exchange Processes at a Metal Surface," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 12, pp. 208-220, 1968.

Enze, L., "The distribution function of surface charge density with respect to surface curvature," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 19, pp. 1-6, 1986.

Enze, L., "The application of a surface charge density distribution function to the solution of boundary value problems," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 20, pp. 1609-1615, 1987.

Enze, L., L. Yunpeng, and H. Wenhu, "A general formula to calculate the field intensity of the field emitter," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 95-99.

Enze, L., "On the Distribution Function of Surface Charge Density with Respect to Surface Curvature," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 41-46, 1989.

Eremchenko, D.V. and V.I. Makhov, "Mechanisms responsible for instability of a field emission cathode surface morphology," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 163-164, 1992.

Eremchenko, D.V. and V.I. Makhov, "Diffusion stability of ellipsoidal field-emitter microcathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 416-417, 1993.

Eremchenko, D.V. and V.I. Makhov, "Diffusion on an elliptical field emission cathode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 703-704, 1994.

Eremchenko, D., "Limiting Currents of Finite Height Field Emitters," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 417-419, 1994.

Erickson, G.F. and P.N. Mace, "Use of carbon felt as a cold cathode for a pulsed line x-ray source operated at high repetition rates," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 54, pp. 586, 1983.

Ermrich, W., "Influence of Slow-Electron Impact upon Gases Adsorbed on Tungsten, Investigated by Means of a Field Electron Microscope," *Philips Res. Repts*, vol. 20, pp. 94-105, 1965.

Ermrich, W. and A. van Oostrom, "Experimental Evidence for Tunnel-Resonance Effects in Field Electron Emission," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 5, pp. 471-474, 1967.

Ernst, L., "On the Field Penetration into Semiconductors in the Field Ion Microscope," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 85, pp. 302-308, 1979.

Ernst, N. and G. Ehrlich, "A Combined Field Electron and Field Ion Microscope," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 45-C9, pp. 293-296, 1984.

Ernst, N. and G. Ehrlich, "Field Ion- and Electron-Emission Measurements on Single Metal Clusters: Re on W(110)," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C2, pp. 47-51, 1986.

Ernst, N., W.A. Schmidt, G. Bozdech, and M. Naschitzki, "Electronic properties of high-T_c superconductors below and above the Fermi energy," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 183-188, 1991.

Ernst, N., J. Unger, H.-W. Fink, M. Grunze, H.U. Müller, B. Völkl, M. Hofmann, and C. Wöll, "Comment on "Field-Emission Spectroscopy of Single-Atom Tips"," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 70, pp. 2503, 1993.

Ernst, N., W.A. Schmidt, C. Kleint, A.J. Melmed, and G.L. Larkins, "Field electron energy spectroscopy of 2223 BiSrCaCuO below and above T_c," *Physica C*, vol. 213, pp. 495-499, 1993.

Esperidião, A.S.C., N.B. de Oliveira, and C.M.C. de Castilho, "Local Electric Field Variation in the Field Emission Process," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 59-64, 1996.

Ettenberg, M. and W. Friz, "The SIMTRON Concept," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 39, pp. 2607-2610, 1992.

Everhart, T.E., "Simplified Analysis of Point-Cathode Electron Sources," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. 4944-4957, 1967.

Evtukh, A.A., V.G. Litovchenko, R.I. Marchenko, N.I. Klyui, V. Semenovich, and C. Nelep, "Parameters of the tip arrays covered by low work function layers," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2130-2134, 1996.

Evtukh, A.A., V.G. Litovchenko, R.I. Marchenko, N.I. Klyui, V.G. Popov, and V.A. Semenovich, "Peculiarities of the Field Emission with Porous Si Surfaces, Covered by Ultrathin DLC Films," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 119-124, 1996.

Evtukh, A.A., E.B. Kaganovich, V.G. Litovchenko, R.I. Marchenko, E.G. Manoilov, and S.V. Svechnikov, "Fabrication and Characterization of Laser Produced Silicon Field Emission Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 436-439.

Evtukh, A.A., V.G. Litovchenko, R.I. Marchenko, and S.Y. Kydzinovski, "Layered structures with delta-doped layers for enhancement of field emission," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 439-441, 1997.

Evtukh, A.A., V.G. Litovchenko, N.I. Klyui, R.I. Marchenko, and S.Y. Kudzinovski, "Properties of PE-CVD DLC Films as Field Electron Emitters Prepared in Different Regimes," presented at

11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Eyring, C.F., S.S. Mackeown, and R.A. Millikan, "Fields Currents from Points," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 31, pp. 900-909, 1928.

Farrall, G.A., "Numerical Analysis of Field Emission and Thermally Enhanced Emission from Broad-Area Electrodes in Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 41, pp. 563-571, 1970.

Farrall, G.A., "Correlation of Electrical Breakdown and Centers of Strong Electron Emission on a Zone-Refined Iron Cathode in Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 42, pp. 2284-2293, 1971.

Farrall, G.A. and M. Owens, "Techniques for the Study of Breakdown between Large-Area Electrodes in Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 43, pp. 938-943, 1972.

Fedirko, V.A., N.A. Duzhev, and V.A. Nikolaeva, "Numerical Analysis of Field Emission from Silicon Cathode," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 158-161, 1994.

Fedirko, V.A., N.G. Belova, and V.I. Makhov, "Numerical Modelling of Microvacuum Cell with a Cylindrical Field Emitter," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 155-157, 1994.

Fedirko, V.A. and D.V. Eremchenko, "Electromigration Instability of Cylindrical Surface Microrelief," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 443-446.

Feeney, R.K., A.T. Chapman, and B.A. Keener, "High-field electron emission from oxide-metal composite materials," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 46, pp. 1841-1843, 1975.

Feeney, R.K., J.K. Cochran, D.N. Hill, and A.T. Chapman, "A mathematical model to predict optimum geometry of the elements of a field emitter array cathode," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 117-120.

Feinerman, A.D., D.A. Crewe, D.C. Perng, S.E. Shoaf, and A.V. Crewe, "Sub-centimeter micromachined electron microscope," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 10, pp. 611-616, 1992.

Feist, W.M., "Cold Electron Emitters," in *Supplement 4: Electron Beam and Laser Beam Technology*, vol. 20, *Advances in Electronics and Electron Physics*, L. Marton and A. B. El-Kareh, Eds. New York: Academic Press, 1968, pp. 1-59.

Felter, T.E., A.A. Talin, M.E. Malinowski, A.G. Chakhovskoi, L. Shea, B.E. Russ, J. McKittrick, and J. Talbot, "Characterization of $ZnGa_2O_4$ and YAG:Cr Phosphors for Field-Emission Displays," in *SID 95 Digest*, vol. 26, 1995, pp. 466-469.

Feng, Z., I.G. Brown, and J.W. Ager, III, "Electron emission from chemical vapor deposited diamond and amorphous carbon films observed with a simple field emission device," *J. Mater. Res.*, vol. 10, pp. 1585-1588, 1995.

Fernandez, A., H.T. Nguyen, J.A. Britten, R.D. Boyd, M.D. Perry, D.R. Kania, and A.M. Hawryluk, "Use of interference lithography to pattern arrays of submicron resist structures for field emission flat panel displays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 729-35, 1997.

Feuchtwang, T.E., P.H. Cutler, and J. Schmidt, "A Review of the Theoretical and Experiemental Analyses of Electron Spin Polarization in Ferromagnetic Transition Metals. I. Field emission, photoemission, magneto-optic Kerr effect and tunneling," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 75, pp. 401-489, 1978.

Feuchtwang, T.E., P.H. Cutler, and D. Nagy, "A Review of the Theoretical and Experimental Analyses of Electron Spin Polarization in Ferromagnetic Transition Metals. II. New theoretical results for the analysis of ESP in field emission, photoemission, and tunneling," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 75, pp. 490-528, 1978.

Filip, V., D. Nicolaescu, C.N. Plavitu, and F. Okuyama, "Transient and Stationary Field Emission Currrents from Semiconductors Computed by a Simple Semi-Classical Method," in *Technical*

Digest of the 10th IVMC. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 14-18.

Filip, V., D. Nicolaescu, C.N. Plavitu, and F. Okuyama, "Analysis of microwave generation by field emitted electrons moving in crossed electric and magnetic fields," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 185-193, 1997.

Filip, V., D. Nicolaescu, C.N. Plavitu, and F. Okuyama, "Transient and stationary field emission currents from semiconductors computed by a simple semi-classical method," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 888-94, 1998.

Filip, V., D. Nicolaescu, F. Okuyama, J. Itoh, and C.N. Plavitu, "Transport Phenomena Related to Electron Field Emission from Semiconductors through Thick Oxide Layers," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Fink, H.-W., "Mono-atomic tips for scanning tunneling microscopy," *IBM J. Res. Develop.*, vol. 30, pp. 460, 1986.

Fink, H.-W., "Point Source for Ions and Electrons," *Phys. Scr.*, vol. 38, pp. 260-263, 1988.

Fink, H.-W., W. Stocker, and H. Schmid, "Coherent point source electron beams," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 8, pp. 1323-1324, 1990.

Fink, H.-W., W. Stocker, and H. Schmid, "Holography with Low-Energy Electrons," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 65, pp. 1204-1206, 1990.

Finn, J.M., T.M. Antonsen, Jr., and W.M. Manheimer, "Space-Charge-Limited and Temperature-Limited Electron Flow in the Vicinity of Edges and Conical Points," *IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci.*, vol. 16, pp. 281-289, 1988.

Fischer, T., "Feldemission aus Silizium," *Helv. Phys. Acta*, vol. 33, pp. 961-963, 1960.

Fischer, R., H. Neumann, and C. Kleint, "On the Theory of Field Emission from Semiconductors," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 8, pp. 196-203, 1961.

Fischer, R., "Einfluß der effektiven Masse auf die Energieverteilung der bei der äußeren Feldemission aus Halbleitern emittierten Elektronen," *phys. stat. sol.*, vol. 2, pp. 1466-1470, 1962.

Fischer, R., "Die Energieverteilung der bei der äußeren Feldemission aus Halbleitern emittierten Elektronen," *phys. stat. sol.*, vol. 2, pp. 1088-1095, 1962.

Fischer, R. and H. Neumann, "Feldemission aus Halbleitern," *Fortschr. Phys.*, vol. 14, pp. 603-692, 1966.

Fitting, H.-J., "Monte Carlo calculation and vacuum emission experiments of hot and ballistic electrons from MIS-structures," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 133- 136.

Fitting, H.-J., G.O. Müller, R. Mach, G.U. Reinsperger, T. Hingst, and E. Schreiber, "Vacuum Emission of Hot Electrons from ZnS," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 121, pp. 305-313, 1990.

Fitting, H.-J., E. Schreiber, and T. Hingst, "Avalanche Measurement in ZnS by Vacuum Emission," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 122, pp. K165-K169, 1990.

Fitting, H.-J., "Vacuum emission of hot electrons from insulating and semiconducting films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 433-436, 1993.

Fitting, H.-J., T. Hingst, E. Schreiber, and E. Geib, "Vacuum emission of hot and ballistic electrons from GaAs," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2087-2089, 1996.

Fleming, G. and J.E. Henderson, "A Search for Temperature Changes Accompanying Field Emission at High Temperatures," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 54, pp. 241, 1938.

Fleming, G.M. and J.E. Henderson, "The Energy Losses Attending Field Current and Thermionic

Emission of Electrons from Metals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 58, pp. 887-894, 1940.

Fleming, G.M., "On the Energy Losses Attending Thermionic and Field Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 59, pp. 907-908, 1941.

Fleming, J.G., R. Walko, and D. King, "A New Manufacturing Method for the Formation of Gated Field Emission Structures," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 391-394, 1994.

Fleming, J.G., D.A.A. Ohlberg, T. Felter, and M. Malinowski, "Fabrication and testing of vertical metal edge emitters with well defined gate to emitter separation," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1958-1962, 1996.

Flood, D.J., "Molecular Vibration Spectra from Field Emision Energy Distributions," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 29A, pp. 100-101, 1969.

Flood, D.J., "Molecular Vibration Spectra from Field-Emission Energy Distributions," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 52, pp. 1355-1360, 1970.

Fontana, J.R. and H.J. Shaw, "Harmonic Generation at Microwave Frequencies Using Field-Emission Cathodes," *Proc. IRE*, vol. 46, pp. 1424-1425, 1958.

Fontijn, L.A., "Imaging conditions for electron-beam micromachining," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 15, pp. 1053-1055, 1978.

Forbes, R.G., "New theory for the derivation of emission area from a Fowler-Nordheim plot," presented at 11th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Forbes, R.G., "Use of a spreadsheet for Fowler-Nordheim equation calculations," presented at 11th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Forbes, R.G. and G.L.R. Mair, "LMIS cusp length as a function of emission current: a review of experimental and theoretical results," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Ford, F.C., D. Martin, D. Sloan, and W. Link, "10^{12}-W Pulsed Accelerators," *Bull. Am. Phys. Soc.*, vol. 12, pp. 961, 1967.

Forman, R., "Evaluation of the Emission Capabilities of Spindt-type Field Emitting Cathodes," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 16, pp. 277-291, 1983.

Forrest, R.D., A.P. Burden, S.R.P. Silva, L.K. Cheah, and X. Shi, "A study of electron field emission as a function of film thickness from amorphous carbon films," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 3784-3786, 1998.

Forsythe, E.W., J.A. Sprague, B.A. Khan, S. Metha, D.A. Smith, I.H. Murzin, B. Ahern, D.W. Weyburne, and G.S. Tompa, "Study of IBAD Deposited AlN Films for Vacuum Diode Electron Emission," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 449, pp. 1233-1238, 1997.

Fowler, R.H. and L. Nordheim, "Electron Emission in Intense Electric Fields," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. 119, pp. 173-181, 1928.

Fransen, M.J., E.P.N. Damen, C. Schiller, T.L. van Rooy, H.B. Groen, and P. Kruit, "Characterization of ultrasharp field emitters by projection microscopy," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 107-112, 1996.

Freiberg, G.N., "Emission parameters of a field-emission cathode," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 19, pp. 1352-1354, 1975.

Frohmader, K.P., "Feldemission aus ZnO-Kristallen," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 7, pp. 1543-8, 1969.

Fujii, K., S. Zaima, Y. Shibata, H. Adachi, and S. Otani, "Field electron emission properties of TiC single crystals," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 57, pp. 1723-1728, 1985.

Fursei, G.N., "Field Emission from Tungsten Single Crystals in the Prebreakdown Current Region," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 6, pp. 257-262, 1961.

Fursei, G.N., "Pulsed Field Emission of Rhenium," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 9, pp. 1013-1017, 1965.

Fursei, G.N. and S.A. Shakirova, "Localization of Field Emission in Small Solid Angles," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 11, pp. 827-832, 1966.

Fursei, G.N. and P.N. Vorontsov-Vel'yaminov, "Qualitative Model of Initiation of a Vacuum Arc. I. Breakdown Mechanism," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 1370-1376, 1968.

Fursei, G.N. and P.N. Vorontsov-Vel'yaminov, "Qualitative Model of Initiation of a Vacuum Arc. II. Field-Emission Mechanism of Vacuum Arc Onset," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 1377-1382, 1968.

Fursei, G.N. and G.K. Kartsev, "Stability of Field Emission and Migration Processes Preceding Development of a Vacuum Arc," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 15, pp. 225-232, 1970.

Fursei, G.N. and R.Z. Bakhtizin, "Nonlinear Volt-Ampere Characteristics of p-Ge," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 11, pp. 3087-3088, 1970.

Fursei, G.N. and V.M. Zhukov, "Emission characteristics of an explosive gallium cathode," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 19, pp. 804-807, 1974.

Fursei, G.N. and V.M. Zhukov, "Mechanism for explosive emission. I. Emission characteristics of explosive emission from microscopic metal points," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 21, pp. 176-181, 1976.

Fursei, G.N., S.M. Lupekhin, M.A. Polyakov, L.M. Baskin, and L.A. Shirochin, "Dynamics of the explosive-emission process," *Sov. Phys. Dokl.*, vol. 29, pp. 465-467, 1984.

Fursey, G.N. and I.D. Tolkacheva, "High Field Emission Current Densities and the Effects Preceding Vacuum Breakdown for Ta and Mo Emitters," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 8, pp. 1184-1194, 1963.

Fursey, G.N., I.L. Sokolskaya, and V.G. Ivanov, "Field Emission from p-Type Germanium," *phys. stat. sol.*, vol. 22, pp. 39-46, 1967.

Fursey, G.N. and N.V. Egorov, "Field Emission from p-Type Si," *phys. stat. sol.*, vol. 32, pp. 23-29, 1969.

Fursey, G.N., "Field Emission and Vacuum Breakdown," *IEEE Trans. Elec. Insul.*, vol. 20, pp. 659-670, 1985.

Fursey, G.N., A.V. Kocheryzhenkov, and V.I. Maslov, "The quantity of elementary acts and the statistics of field emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 365-372, 1991.

Fursey, G.N. and D.V. Glazanov, "Field Emission Properties of Ultra-Small Zr Spots on W," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 428-431, 1994.

Fursey, G.N., "Field emission in a microwave field," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 558-565, 1995.

Fursey, G.N., L.M. Baskin, D.V. Glazanov, A.O. Yevgen'ev, A.V. Kotcheryzhenkov, and S.A. Polezhaev, "The Specific Features of Field Emission from Submicron Cathode Surface Areas at High Current Densities," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 504-508.

Fursey, G.N. and D.V. Glazanov, "Field emission properties of ultrasmall Zr spots on W," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 1044-1049, 1995.

Fursey, G.N., D.V. Glazanov, and S.A. Polezhaev, "Field Emission from Nanometer Protuberances at High Current Density," *IEEE Trans. Diel. and Elect. Insul.*, vol. 2, pp. 281-287, 1995.

Fursey, G., "Early field emission studies of semiconductors," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 44-59, 1996.

Fursey, G.N., L.A. Shirochin, and L.M. Baskin, "Field-emission processes from a liquid-metal surface," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 410-421, 1997.

Fursey, G.N. and D.V. Glazanov, "Deviations from the Fowler-Nordheim theory and peculiarities of field electron emission from small-scale objects," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 910-15, 1998.

Fursey, G.N. and L.A. Shirochin, "Explosive emission phenomenon and portable X-ray tubes," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Futamoto, M., S. Hosoki, and U. Kawabe, "Field-Ion and Electron Microscopies of Carbon Tips," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 86, pp. 718-722, 1979.

Futamoto, M., S. Hosoki, S. Yamamoto, and U. Kawabe, "Field-ion and electron microscopy study of carbon field emitters," *J. Vac. Soc. Jpn. (Japan)*, vol. 23, pp. 430-7, 1980.

Futamoto, M., I. Yuito, U. Kawabe, O. Nishikawa, Y. Tsunashima, and Y. Hara, "Study on Titanium Carbide Field Emitters by Field-Ion Microscopy, Field-Electron Emission Microscopy, Auger Electron Spectroscopy, and Atom Probe Field-Ion Microscopy," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 120, pp. 90-102, 1982.

Gabovich, A.M., L.G. Il'chenko, E.A. Pashitskii, and Y.A. Romanov, "Electrostatic Energy and Screen Charge Interaction Near the Surface of Metals with Different Fermi Surface Shape," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94, pp. 179-203, 1980.

Gabovich, A.M., V.M. Rosenbaum, and A.I. Voitenko, "Dynamical Image Forces in Three-Layer Systems and Field Emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 186, pp. 523-549, 1987.

Gadzuk, J.W., "Screening of a Point Impurity in the Surface Region of an Electron Gas," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 5, pp. 743-746, 1967.

Gadzuk, J.W., "Theory of Atom-Metal Interactions. I. Alkali Atom Adsorption," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 6, pp. 133-158, 1967.

Gadzuk, J.W., "Theory of Atom-Metal Interactions. II. One-Electron Transition Matrix Elements," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 6, pp. 159-170, 1967.

Gadzuk, J.W., "Nodal Hydrogenic Wave Functions of Impurities on Bounded-Electron-Gas Surfaces," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 154, pp. 662-668, 1967.

Gadzuk, J.W., "The Effects of Screened Exchange and Correlation on the Surface Potential of an Electron Gas," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 11, pp. 465-478, 1968.

Gadzuk, J.W., "Many-Body Tunneling-Theory Approach to Field Emission of Electrons from Solids," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 15, pp. 466-482, 1969.

Gadzuk, J.W., "Band-Structure Effects in the Field-Induced Tunneling of Electrons from Metals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 182, pp. 416-426, 1969.

Gadzuk, J.W., E.W. Plummer, and R.D. Young, "Resonance Tunneling Spectroscopy of Atoms Adsorbed on Metal Surfaces," *Bull. Am. Phys. Soc.*, vol. 14, pp. 399, 1969.

Gadzuk, J.W., "Resonance-Tunneling Spectroscopy of Atoms Adsorbed on Metal Surfaces: Theory," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 1, pp. 2110-2129, 1970.

Gadzuk, J.W. and E.W. Plummer, "Energy Distributions for Thermal Field Emission," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 3, pp. 2125-2129, 1971.

Gadzuk, J.W. and E.W. Plummer, "Hot-Hole--Electron Cascades in Field Emission from Metals," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 26, pp. 92-95, 1971.

Gadzuk, J.W., "Tunneling from Cabridge Surface States," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 9, pp. 591-596, 1972.

Gadzuk, J.W. and E.W. Plummer, "Field Emission Energy Distribution (FEED)," *Rev. Mod. Phys.*, vol. 45, pp. 487-545, 1973.

Gadzuk, J.W. and A.A. Lucas, "Field-Emission Tails and Tunneling Lifetimes," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 7, pp. 4770-4775, 1973.

Galdetskiy, A.V., "Non-steady-state behavior of microwave generator with FEC and oscillation stability," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 89-91, 1994.

Galdetskiy, A.V., "Thermal breakdown of tips and selection of ungated FEC array geometry for using in microwave devices," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 290-291, 1994.

Galdetskiy, A.V., V.A. Solntsev, and V.V. Stepanchuk, "Processes of microwave generation and amplification in structures with medium electron transit angles," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 585-588, 1995.

Galdetskiy, A.V., "Distributed Amplifier Based on FEA: New Approach," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 138-141.

Galdetskiy, A., "A Concept of Lateral Field Effect Cathode for Microwave Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 190-193.

Galdetskiy, A., N. Muchurov, I. Kotova, E. Rousina, and A. Alimova, "FEA Structures Based on Aluminum Oxide for Applications in Microwaves and Flat Panel Displays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 407-411.

Galdetskiy, A., "Field Enhancement in Some Field Emission Structures and Ion Bombardment Suppression by Applied rf Voltage," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 598-601.

Galdetskiy, A. and N. Chubun, "Prospects of FEA Applications to Devices for Microwave Heating," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 628-630.

Galdetskiy, A., "Distributed amplifier based on FEA and low-lossy transmission line," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Galdetskiy, A., "Microwave amplification in structures with field and secondary emission," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Galiy, P.V., L.S. Monastyrskii, T.M. Nenchuk, J.V. Boyko, and I.O. Rudyi, "The Studies of Thin Film Coatings on the Surface of Porous Silicon," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Gammie, G., R. Kozlowski, R. Mallavarpu, and A. Palevsky, "Field Emission Arrays for Microwave Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 1993 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1993, pp. 753-756.

Gamo, H., S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "Fabrication of Petal-Shaped Vertical Field Emitter Arrays," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 6916-6921, 1995.

Gamo, H., S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "Amorphous-Silicon-on-Glass Field Emitter Arrays," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 17, pp. 261-263, 1996.

Gamo, H., S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "Fabrication of Field Emitter Arrays with Hydrogenated Amorphous Silicon on Glass," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 6620-6622, 1996.

Gamo, H., S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "A field emitter array with an amorphous silicon thin-film transistor on glass," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 1301-1303, 1998.

Ganguly, A.K., P.M. Phillips, and H.F. Gray, "Linear theory of a field-emitter-array distributed amplifier," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 67, pp. 7098-7110, 1990.

Gao, Y. and R. Reifenberger, "Band-structure effects in photofield emission," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 35, pp. 6627-6636, 1987.

Garcia, N. and H. Rohrer, "Coherent electron beams and sources," *J. Phys.: Condens. Matter*, vol. 1, pp. 3737-3742, 1989.

García, N., J.J. Sáenz, and H. De Raedt, "Electron emission from small sources," *J. Phys.: Condens. Matter*, vol. 1, pp. 9931-9956, 1989.

García, N., M.I. Marqués, A. Asenjo, and A. Correia, "Experimental and theoretical characterization of integrated field emission nanotips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 654-64, 1998.

Garven, M., A.D.R. Phelps, S.N. Spark, D.F. Howell, and N. Cade, "Field emission array experiments relevant to cold cathode gyrotrons," *Vacuum*, vol. 45, pp. 513-517, 1994.

Garven, M., S.N. Spark, and A.D.R. Phelps, "Field Emission Array Cathode Design and Operation for High Power MM-Wave Application," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 301-303, 1994.

Garven, M., M.A. Kodis, J.L. Shaw, K.T. Nguyen, and H.F. Gray, "FEA Emission Characterisation and Beam Transport for Linear Microwave Power Amplifiers," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 231-234.

Garven, M., S.J. Cooke, A.W. Cross, A.D.R. Phelps, and S.N. Spark, "Gyrotron Experiments Employing a Field Emission Array Cathode," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 136.

Gasse, H.-J., "Untersuchungen zum Elementarvorgang des Funkelrauschens bei Feldemission," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 16, pp. 370-380, 1965.

Gaukler, K.H., R. Speidel, and F. Vorster, "Energy distributions of electrons from a field emission cathode," *Optik*, vol. 42, pp. 391-400, 1975.

Gavrilyuk, V.M. and V.K. Medvedev, "Investigation of the Adsorption of Lithium on the Surface of a Tungsten Single Crystal in a Field-Emission Projector," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 8, pp. 1439-1444, 1966.

Gärtner, G., P. Janiel, J.E. Crombeen, and J. Hasker, "Top-layer scandate cathodes by plasma-activated CVD," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 25-28.

Geis, M.W., N.N. Efremow, J.D. Woodhouse, M.D. McAleese, M. Marchywka, D.G. Socker, and J.F. Hochedez, "Diamond Cold Cathode," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 12, pp. 456-459, 1991..

Geis, M.W. and J.C. Angus, "Diamond Film Semiconductors," in *Scientific American*, vol. 267, 1992, pp. 84-89.

Geis, M.W., J.C. Twichell, J. Macaulay, and K. Okano, "Electron field emission from diamond and other carbon materials after H_2,O_2, and Cs treatment," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 67, pp. 1328-1330, 1995.

Geis, M.W., J.C. Twichell, N.N. Efremow, K. Krohn, and T.M. Lyszczarz, "Comparison of electric field emission from nitrogen-doped, type Ib diamond, and boron-doped diamond," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 68, pp. 2294-2296, 1996.

Geis, M.W., J.C. Twichell, and T.M. Lyszczarz, "Diamond emitters fabrication and theory," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2060-2067, 1996.

Geis, M.W., N.N. Efremow, K.E. Krohn, J.C. Twichell, and T.M. Lyszczarz, "Diamond Surface-

Emission Cathodes," in *55th Device Research Conference Digest*: IEEE, 1997, pp. 148-149.

Geis, M.W., J.C. Twichell, N.N. Efremow, K.E. Krohn, M.B. Stern, and T.M. Lyszczarz, "Diamond Grit-Based Field Emission Cathodes," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 18, pp. 595-598, 1997.

Geppert, D.V., "A Proposed *p-n* Junction Cathode," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 54, pp. 61, 1966.

Germer, L.H. and F.E. Haworth, "Erosion of Electrical Contacts on Make," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 20, pp. 1085-1109, 1949.

Germer, L.H., "Arcing at Electrical Contacts on Closure. Part II. The Initiation of an Arc," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 22, pp. 1133-1139, 1951.

Germer, L.H., "Arcing at Electrical Contacts on Closure. Part I. Dependence upon Surface Conditions and Circuit Parameters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 22, pp. 955-964, 1951.

Germer, L.H. and J.L. Smith, "Arcing at Electrical Contacts on Closure. Part III. Development of the Arc.," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 85, pp. 392, 1952.

Germer, L.H. and J.L. Smith, "Arcing at Electrical Contacts on Closure. Part III. Development of an Arc," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 23, pp. 553-562, 1952.

Germer, R., "X-ray flash techniques," *J. Phys. E: Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 12, pp. 336-350, 1979.

Gesley, M.A. and L.W. Swanson, "Nature of Diffusion Coefficients and Their Relation to Field Emission Noise," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 159, pp. 496-508, 1985.

Gesley, M.A. and L.W. Swanson, "Spectral analysis of adsorbate induced field-emission flicker noise," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 32, pp. 7703-7712, 1985.

Gesley, M. and L. Swanson, "Thermal-field emission flicker (1/*f*) noise and diffusive equilibrium density fluctuations," *Phys. Rev. A*, vol. 37, pp. 4879-4902, 1988.

Gesley, M., "MEBES IV thermal-field emission tandem optics for electron beam lithography," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 9, pp. 2949-2954, 1991.

Ghis, A., R. Meyer, P. Rambaud, F. Levy, and T. Leroux, "Sealed Vacuum Devices: Fluorescent Microtip Displays," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2320-2322, 1991.

Ghodsian, B., M. Parameswaran, and M. Syrzycki, "Gas Detector with Low-Cost Micromachined Field Ionization Tips," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 19, pp. 241-243, 1998.

Gilmour, A.S., Jr., *Microwave tubes*. Dedham, MA: Artech House, 1986.

Giorgi, E. and B. Ferrario, "High-Porosity Thick-Film Getters," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2744-2747, 1989.

Gipson, G.S., D.W. Yannitell, and H.C. Eaton, "On the electric field distribution within the field ion microscope and near the surface of field emitters," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 987-996, 1979.

Girardeau-Montaut, C., J.P. Girardeau-Montaut, and H. Leboutet, "Scaling laws for temporal and spatial dispersions of a short pulse of electrons in a diode in the space-charge regime," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bath, UK: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 227-230.

Girardeau-Montaut, J.P., C. Tomas, and C. Girardeau-Montaut, "Dependence of photoemission efficiency on the pulsed laser cleaning of tungsten photocathodes, part 2: Theory," *Appl. Phys. A*, vol. A64, pp. 473-6, 1997.

Givargizov, E.I., "Ultrasharp tips for field emission applications prepared by the vapor-liquid-solid growth technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 449-453, 1993.

Givargizov, E.I., V.V. Zhirnov, A.V. Kuznetsov, and P.S. Plekhanov, "Growth of diamond particles on sharpened silicon tips," *Mater. Lett.*, vol. 18, pp. 61-63, 1993.

Givargizov, E.I., A.N. Kiselev, L.N. Obolenskaya, and A.N. Stepanova, "Nanometric tips for scanning probe devices," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 67, pp. 73-81, 1993.

Givargizov, E.I., E.V. Rakova, V.V. Zhirnov, L.L. Aksenova, and D.M. Zverev, "Growth of diamond particles on nanometer-size silicon tips," *Sov. Phys. Dokl.*, vol. 39, pp. 766-769, 1994.

Givargizov, E.I., "Silicon tips with diamond particles on them: New field emitters?," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 414-417, 1995.

Givargizov, E.I., N.N. Chubun, V.V. Zhirnov, and A.N. Stepanova, "Si FEA with Diamond Coating for Vacuum Microelectronics Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 297-299.

Givargizov, E.I., V.V. Zhirnov, A.N. Stepanova, E.V. Rakova, A.N. Kiselev, and P.S. Plekhanov, "Microstructure and field emission of diamond particles on silicon tips," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 87/88, pp. 24-30, 1995.

Givargizov, E.I., V.V. Zhirnov, A.V. Kuznetsov, and P.S. Plekhanov, "Cold emission from the single-crystalline microparticle of diamond on a Si tip," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2030-2033, 1996.

Givargizov, E.I., V.V. Zhirnov, A.N. Stepanova, P.S. Plekhanov, and R.I. Kozlov, "Field emission characteristics of polycrystalline and single-crystalline diamond grown on Si tips," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 117-122, 1996.

Givargizov, E.I., V.V. Zhirnov, N.N. Chubun, and A.N. Stepanova, "Fabrication of field emission display prototype based on Si field emission arrays with diamond coating," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 450-453, 1997.

Givargizov, E.I., V.V. Zhirnov, N.N. Chubun, and A.B. Voronin, "Diamond cold cathodes for electron guns," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 442-445, 1997.

Glazanov, D.V., L.M. Baskin, and G.N. Fursei, "Kinetics of the pulsed heating of field-emission cathode points with real geometry by a high-density emission current," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 534-539, 1989.

Glazanov, D.V. and G.N. Fursey, "Theoretical Description of Intensive Electron Emission from Ultra-Sharp Nanotips," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Gleich, W., G. Regenfus, and R. Sizmann, "Spin Polarization of Field-Emitted Electrons from Monocrystalline Nickel," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 227, pp. 1066-1069, 1971.

Gleichauf, P.H. and V. Ozarow, "Electron-Emission Microscope and Velocity Distribution Studies on Silicon Carbide *p-n* Junction Emitters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. 549-550, 1961.

Glesener, J.W. and A.A. Morrish, "Investigation of the temperature dependence of the field emission current of polycrystalline diamond films," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 785-787, 1996.

Gogadze, G.A., F.I. Itskovich, and I.O. Kulik, "Quantum Oscillations of the Field Emission Current from Metals in a Magnetic Field," *Sov. Phys. JETP*, vol. 19, pp. 622-626, 1964.

Gogadze, G.A. and I.O. Kulik, "Theory of Electronic Field Emission in Superconductors," *Phys. Met. Metall.*, vol. 23, pp. 31-40, 1967.

Goldburt, E.T., V.A. Bolchouchine, B.N. Levonovitch, and N.P. Sochtine, "Highly-Efficient Cathodoluminiscent Screens for Mid- and High-Voltage FED Displays," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Golenitsky, I.I., V.P. Sazonov, N.N. Chubun, and S.A. Rumyantsev, "Electron gun with field-emission array cathodes for vacuum microwave devices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 589-592, 1995.

Golovanova, O.V. and A.I. Klimin, "The Field Emission of Antimony Trisulfide," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 10, pp. 419-424, 1965.

Golubentsev, A.F. and V.M. Anikin, "Markov Models of Emission Distorsions for Matrix Cathodes," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 147-150, 1994.

Golubentsev, A.F. and V.M. Anikin, "Statistical Model of Bistable Fluctuations in Field Emission," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 362-366.

Golubentsev, A.F. and V.M. Anikin, "Theoretical Estimations of FEA's Reliability," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Golubok, A.O., S.Y. Tipissev, G.E. Cirlin, G.M. Guryanov, and V.N. Petrov, "STM-Visualization of 3D Nanostructures on Vicinal GaAs (100) Surfaces Obtained by MBE," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 362-365, 1994.

Gomer, R. and J.K. Hulm, "Field Emission from Tantalum in the Normal and Superconducting State," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 20, pp. 1500-1502, 1952.

Gomer, R., "Velocity Distribution of Electrons in Field Emission. Resolution in the Projection Microscope," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 20, pp. 1772-1776, 1952.

Gomer, R., "Work Function in Field Emission. Chemisorption," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 21, pp. 1869-1876, 1953.

Gomer, R. and J.K. Hulm, "A Method for Studying the Mobility of Chemisorbed Films: Oxygen on Tungsten," *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, vol. 75, pp. 4114-4115, 1953.

Gomer, R., "Field Emission from Nickel Surfaces," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 21, pp. 293-303, 1953.

Gomer, R. and R. Wortman, "Mobility of Hydrogen on Tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 23, pp. 1741-1742, 1955.

Gomer, R., "Field Emission Microscopy and Some Applications to Catalysis and Chemisorption," in *Advances in Catalysis and Related Subjects*, vol. 7, W. G. Frankenburg, V. I. Komarewsky, and E. K. Rideal, Eds. New York, NY: Academic Press, 1955, pp. 93-134.

Gomer, R., R. Wortman, and R. Lundy, "Mobility and Adsorption of Hydrogen on Tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 1147-1164, 1957.

Gomer, R., "Field Emission from Mercury Whiskers," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 1333-1334, 1957.

Gomer, R. and J.K. Hulm, "Adsorption and Diffusion of Oxygen on Tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 27, pp. 1363-1376, 1957.

Gomer, R., "Field Emission from Mercury Whiskers," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 28, pp. 457-464, 1958.

Gomer, R., "Scattering Lengths of Inert Gases for Electrons of Negative Energy. Field Emission through Dielectrics," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 29, pp. 443-444, 1958.

Gomer, R., "Field Emission through Dielectric Layers," *Aust. J. Phys.*, vol. 13, pp. 391-401, 1960.

Gomer, R., *Field Emission and Field Ionization*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1961.

Gomer, R. and L.W. Swanson, "Theory of Field Desorption," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. 1613, 1963.

Gomer, R., "Current Fluctuations from Small Regions of Adsorbate Covered Field Emitters: A Method for Determining Diffusion Coefficients on Single Crystal Planes," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 38, pp. 373-393, 1973.

Gomer, R., "On the Mechanism of Liquid Metal Electron and Ion Sources," *Appl. Phys.*, vol. 19, pp. 365-375, 1979.

Gomer, R., "Diffusion of adsorbates on metal surfaces," *Rept. Prog. Phys.*, vol. 53, pp. 917-1002, 1990.

Gomer, R., "Field emission, field ionization, and field desorption," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 299/300, pp. 129-152, 1994.

Gong, Y.M. and R. Gomer, "Thermal Roughening of Tungsten Surfaces Studied by Field Emission," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 15-20, 1987.

Gong, Y.M. and R. Gomer, "Thermal roughening on stepped tungsten surfaces. I. The zone (011)-(112)," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 88, pp. 1359-69, 1988.

Gong, Y.M. and R. Gomer, "Thermal roughening on stepped tungsten surfaces. II. The zone (011)-(001)," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 88, pp. 1370-2, 1988.

Good, R.H., Jr. and E.W. Müller, "Field Emission," in *Handbuch der Physik*, vol. 21, S. Flügge, Ed. Berlin: Springer-Verlag, 1956, pp. 176-231.

Goodhue, W.D., P.M. Nitishin, C.T. Harris, C.O. Bozler, D.D. Rathman, G.D. Johnson, and M.A. Hollis, "Bright-field analysis of field-emission cones using high-resolution transmission electron microscopy and the effect of structural properties on current stability," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 693-696, 1994.

Goodman, D.H. and D.H. Sloan, "High Voltage Breakdown due to Field Emission Processes," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 82, pp. 575, 1951.

Goplen, B., L. Ludeking, D.N. Smithe, M.A. Kodis, K.L. Jensen, and E.G. Zaidman, "Analysis of the FEA Amplifier," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 135-136.

Gor'kov, V.A., M.I. Elinson, and G.D. Yakovleva, "Theoretical and Experimental Investigation of Pre-Arc Phenomena in Field Emission," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 1409-1417, 1962.

Gor'kov, V.A., M.I. Elinson, and V.B. Sandomirskiy, "Role of Space Charge in Connections with High Density Field Emission Currents," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 1404-1408, 1962.

Gorbatyi, N.A. and E.M. Ryabchenko, "The Behavior of Adsorbed Cs Films on Single-Crystal Spikes of Ta and Ta_2C," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 7, pp. 921-926, 1965.

Gordienko, V.I. and L.I. Pivovar, "Study of Prebreakdown Vacuum Conduction Between Electrodes in a Field-Emission Microscope," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 690-692, 1967.

Gorfinkel, B. and J.M. Kim, "Development of 4 in. field -emission display," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 524-527, 1997.

Gorfman, I.I., B.G. Smirnov, G.S. Spirin, and G.N. Shuppe, "On Electrostatic Electron Emission of Semiconductors," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 2, pp. 2471-2473, 1957.

Gotoh, Y., K. Inoue, T. Ohtake, H. Ueda, Y. Hishida, H. Tsuji, and J. Ishikawa, "Application of Focused Ion Beam Techniques to the Fabrication of Lateral-Type Thin-Film Edge Field Emitters," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 63-66, 1994.

Gotoh, Y., T. Ohtake, N. Fujita, K. Inoue, H. Tsuji, and J. Ishikawa, "Fabrication of lateral-type thin-film edge field emitters by focused ion beam technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 465-468, 1995.

Gotoh, Y., M. Nagao, M. Matsubara, K. Inoue, H. Tsuji, and J. Ishikawa, "Relationship between Effective Work Functions and Noise Powers of Emission Currents in Nickel-Deposited Field Emitters," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. L1297-L1300, 1996.

Gotoh, Y., K. Utsumi, M. Nagao, H. Tsuji, J. Ishikawa, T. Nakatani, T. Sakashita, and K. Betsui, "Emission Characteristics of Spindt-Type Field Emitter Arrays in Oxygen Ambient," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Gould, R.D. and R.A. Collins, "Coherent Scattering of Hot Electrons in Thin Gold Films," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 16, pp. 393-395, 1970.

Gould, R.D. and C.A. Hogarth, "Current-voltage characteristics, dielectric breakdown and potential distribution measurement in Au-SiO/sub x/-Au thin film diodes and triodes," *Int. J. Electronics*, vol. 37, pp. 157-75, 1974.

Gould, R.D. and C.A. Hogarth, "Further observations of coherent scattering of hot electrons in thin gold films," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 8, pp. L92-L95, 1975.

Govyadinov, A.N., "Emitters for Vacuum Integrated Circuits," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 127-130, 1994.

Govyadinov, A.N. and S.A. Zakhvitcevich, "Field Emitter Arrays Based on Natural Selforganized Porous Anodic Alumina," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 735-738.

Govyadinov, A.N. and S.A. Zakhvitcevich, "Field emitter arrays based on natural self-organized porous anodic alumina," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1222-1225, 1998.

Govyadinov, A.N., V.N. Kukhnovetc, N.I. Mazurenko, I.F. Emel'yanchik, and A.S. Kurilin, "Microchannel Plates Based on Modified Anodic Alumina," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Govyadinov, A. and S. Zakhvitcevich, "Anodic Alumina Field Emitter Array," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Göhl, A., A.N. Alimova, T. Habermann, A.L. Mescheryakova, D. Nau, V.V. Zhirnov, and G. Müller, "Integral and local field emission analyses of nanodiamond coatings for power applications," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Göhl, A., V. Raiko, T. Habermann, D. Nau, D. Theirich, G. Müller, and J. Engemann, "Local field emission features of oriented diamond films on various silicon substrates," presented at 11th IVMc, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Granatstein, V.L., R.K. Parker, and C.M. Armstrong, "Scanning the Technology: Vacuum Electronics at the Dawn of the Twenty-First Century," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 87, pp. 702-716, 1999.

Gray, H.F., G.J. Campisi, and R.F. Greene, "A Vacuum Field Transistor Using Silicon Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 1986 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1986, pp. 776-779.

Gray, H.F., L. Ardis, and G.J. Campisi, "Ultrahigh-vacuum field emitter array wafer tester," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 58, pp. 301-304, 1987.

Gray, H.F. and G.J. Campisi, "A Silicon Field Emitter Array Planar Vacuum FET Fabricated with Microfabrication Techniques," in *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 76. Boston, MA: Materials Research Society, 1987, pp. 25-30.

Gray, H.F., "The Physics of Vacuum Microelectronic Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2599, 1989.

Gray, H.F., "Field Emitter Arrays -- More Than a Scientific Curiosity?," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 67-72, 1989.

Gray, H.F., J.L. Shaw, A.I. Akinwande, and P. Bauhahn, "Film Edge Emitters: The Basis for a New Vacuum Transistor," in *IEDM Tech. Digest*, 1991, pp. 201-204.

Gray, H.F. and J.L. Shaw, "Point and Wedge Tungsten-On-Silicon Field Emitter Arrays," in *IEDM*

Tech. Digest, 1991, pp. 221-224.

Gray, H.F., "The field-emitter display," *Inf. Disp.*, vol. 9, pp. 9-14, 1993.

Gray, H.F., C.T. Sune, and G.W. Jones, "Silicon field-emitter arrays for cathodoluminescent flat-panel displays," *J. of Soc. Inf. Disp.*, vol. 1, pp. 143-146, 1993.

Gray, H.F. and J.L. Shaw, "Characterization of Silicon Tip-On-Post Field Emitters and FEAs," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 29-32, 1994.

Gray, H.F., "Electron Source Technology Behind Field Emitter Displays," in *Conf. Record 1994 International Display Research Conference*. Santa Ana, CA: SID, 1994, pp. 440-443.

Gray, H.F., J.L. Shaw, and D. Temple, "Chemical-Mechanical-Polishing: A New Method for Fabricating Low Capacitance Silicon Field Emitter Arrays with Small Gate Apertures," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 27-31.

Gray, H.F. and J.L. Shaw, "High Frequency FEAs for RF Power Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 220-225.

Gray, H.F., "Field Emitter Arrays (FEAs): A Myriad of Concepts, Structuresm, and Materials," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Grayer, G.H., S.E. Huq, Z. Cui, and P.D. Prewett, "The Planar Field-Emitting Deflectron as Logic element and Amplifier," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 206-208.

Greene, R., H. Gray, and G. Campisi, "Vacuum Integrated Circuits," in *Technical Digest of the 1985 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1985, pp. 172-175.

Greene, R.F., "Theory of Emission Noise from Silicon Field Emitters," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2348-2349, 1991.

Greene, R.F. and K. Daneshvar, "1/f Noise in Field Emission," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 199-202, 1994.

Grigoriev, Y.A. and V.I. Shesterkin, "Experimental Study of Characteristics of Tetrode Multi-Beam Electron Gun on the Basis of Matrix Field Emission Cathode with Large Mesh Sandwich Grid," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 271-273, 1994.

Grigoriev, Y.A., A.I. Petrosyan, V.G. Pimenov, G.A. Rehen, V.I. Rogovin, and V.I. Shesterkin, "The triode electron gun based on carbon lattice field emission cathodes for vacuum electron beam devices," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 564-566.

Grigoriev, Y.A., A.I. Petrosyan, V.V. Penzyakov, V.G. Pimenov, V.I. Rogovin, V.I. Shesterkin, V.P. Kudryashov, and V.C. Semyonov, "Experimental study of martix carbon field-emission cathodes and computer aided design of electron guns for microwave power devices, exploring these cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 503-506, 1997.

Grigoriev, Y.A., V.I. Shesterkin, G.A. Reihen, Y.V. Gulyaev, N.I. Sinitsyn, G.V. Torgashov, and S.A. Khyazev, "Composite FEAs Containing Carbon Nanocluster Films and Monolithic Carbon Structures," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Grigorischin, I.L., N.I. Mukhurov, O.M. Surmatch, and I.F. Kotova, "Vacuum Integrated Microcircuits of High Frequency Oscillator and Multivibrator for Extreme Environments," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 304-307, 1994.

Grigorishin, I.L., G.I. Efremov, N.I. Mukhurov, and P.E. Protas, "Microcommutation Devices on Electrostatic Control Principle," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 308-311, 1994.

Grigorishin, I.L., N.I. Mukhurov, and I.F. Kotova, "Promising Direction in Making Thermoradiation-Resistant Thermionic Vacuum Integrated Microcircuits," in *Technical Digest* *of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 385-389.

Grigorishin, I.L., I.F. Kotova, and N.I. Mukhurov, "Design and technological peculiarities of making vacuum integrated circuit of a thermocathode-based AC amplifier," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 101-5, 1997.

Grimley, T.B., "Electronic Structure of Adsorbed Atoms and Molecules," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 8, pp. 31-38, 1971.

Grossman, K. and M. Peckerar, "Active current limitation for cold-cathode field emitters," *Nanotechnology*, vol. 5, pp. 179-82, 1994.

Gröning, O., P. Gröning, L. Schlapbach, B. Gellert, and W. Rohrbach, "Characterization of Tungsten Based Themionic Emitters by Photoelectron Spectroscopy," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 409-412, 1994.

Gröning, O., O.M. Küttel, E. Schaller, P. Gröning, and L. Schlapbach, "Vacuum arc discharges preceding high electron field emission from carbon films," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 476-478, 1996.

Gröning, O., O.M. Küttel, P. Gröning, and L. Schlapbach, "Field emission from DLC films," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 135-139, 1997.

Gröning, O., O.M. Küttel, P. Gröning, and L. Schlapbach, "Field emitted electron energy distribution from nitrogen-containing diamondlike carbon," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 2253-2255, 1997.

Grundhauser, F.J., W.P. Dyke, and S.D. Bennett, "A Fifty-Millimicrosecond Flash X-Ray System for High-Speed Radiographs," *J. SMPTE*, vol. 70, pp. 435-439, 1961.

Gulyaev, Y.V. and N.I. Sinitsyn, "Super-miniaturization of Low-Power Vacuum Microwave Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2742-2743, 1989.

Gulyaev, Y.V., R.K. Yafarov, B.I. Gorfinkel, and E.N. Petrov, "Planar Face Field Emitter Arrays on Carbon Heterostructures," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 334-337, 1994.

Gulyaev, Y.V., I.S. Nefedov, N.I. Sinitsyn, G.V. Torgashov, Y.F. Zakharchenko, and A.I. Zhbanov, "Simulation of the Emission Characteristics of Field Emitter Arrays Based on Nanofilament Carbon," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 319-321, 1994.

Gulyaev, Y.V., L.A. Chernozatonskii, Z.J. Kosakovskaja, N.I. Sinitsyn, G.V. Torgashov, and Y.F. Zakharchenko, "Field emitter arrays on nanotube carbon structure films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 435-436, 1995.

Gulyaev, Y.V., I.S. Nefedov, N.I. Sinitsyn, G.V. Torgashov, Y.F. Zakharchenko, and A.I. Zhbanov, "Distributed microwave amplifier on field emitter arrays with a nonhomogeneous energy collector," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 593-598, 1995.

Gulyaev, Y.V., Y.A. Grigoriev, N.I. Sinitsyn, G.V. Torgashov, V.I. Shesterkin, and I.G. Torgashov, "Monolithic and film carbon field emitter arrays for microwave tubes," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 239-243.

Gulyaev, Y.V., N.I. Sinitsyn, O.E. Glukhova, S.T. Mevlyut, G.V. Torgashov, I.G. Torgashov, and A.I. Zhbanov, "The Influence of Carbon Nanocluster Defects on Carbon Film Field Emission," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 523-526.

Gulyaev, Y.V., N.I. Sinitsyn, G.V. Torgashov, S.T. Mevlyut, A.I. Zhbanov, Y.F. Zakharchenko, Z.Y. Kosakovskaya, L.A. Chernozatonskii, O.E. Glukhova, and I.G. Torgashov, "Work function estimate for electrons emitted from nanotube carbon cluster films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 422-424, 1997.

Gulyaev, Y.V., S.Y. Suzdaltsev, S.V. Sysuev, and R.K. Yafarov, "The Influence of ECR MW

Plasma Deposition Conditions on the Microstructure and Morphology of Diamond-Like Carbon Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Gulyaev, Y.V., N.I. Sinitsyn, O.E. Glukhova, G.V. Torgashov, Z.I. Zbanov, and I.G. Torgashov, "Crystals Incorporating Other Chemical Element Atoms," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Gundel, H., J. Handerek, and H. Riege, "Time-dependent electron emission from ferroelectrics by external pulsed electric fields," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 69, pp. 975, 1991.

Gundlach, K.H., "Zur Berechnung des Tunnelstroms durch eine Trapezförmige Potentialstufe," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 9, pp. 949-957, 1966.

Gupalo, M.S., I.L. Yarish, V.M. Zlupko, and Y. Suchorski, "Dual scanning tunneling microscope mode of the surface diffusion metal ion source: Li transfer and scanning," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 491-494, 1997.

Gurney, R.W., "Theory of Electrical Double Layers in Adsorbed Films," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 47, pp. 479-482, 1935.

Guth, E. and C.J. Mullin, "Electron Emission of Metals in Electric Fields I. Explanation of the Periodic Deviations from the Schottky Line," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 59, pp. 575-584, 1941.

Guth, E. and C.J. Mullin, "Electron Emission of Metals in Electric Fields. III. The Transition from Thermionic to Cold Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 61, pp. 339-348, 1942.

Ha, H.-J., J.-G. Jin, G.-S. Park, and J.-D. Lee, "Focusing of Electron Beam in Double-Gated Field Emitter Array," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 636-639.

Habermann, T., A. Göhl, D. Nau, M. Wedel, and G. Müller, "Modifying CVD diamond films for FED's," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 156-160.

Habermann, T., A. Göhl, D. Nau, M. Wedel, G. Müller, M. Christ, M. Schreck, and B. Stritzker, "Modifying chemical vapor deposited diamond films for field emission displays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 693-6, 1998.

Habermann, T., A. Göhl, K. Janischowsky, D. Nau, M. Stammler, L. Ley, and G. Müller, "Field Emission Characterization of Carbon Nanostructures for Cold Cathode Applications," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Hadley, K.W., P.J. Donders, and M.J.G. Lee, "Influence of shank profile on laser heating of a field emitter," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 57, pp. 2617-25, 1985.

Haefer, R., "Experimentelle Untersuchungen zur Prüfung der wellenmechanischen Theorie der Feldelektronenemission," *Z. Physik*, vol. 116, pp. 604-623, 1940.

Hagmann, M.J., "Criteria for Rectification in a Laser-Illuminated Scanning Tunneling Microscope," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 191-194, 1994.

Hagmann, M.J., "Effects of the Finite Duration of Quantum Tunneling in Laser-Assisted Scanning Tunneling Microscopy," *Int. J. Quant. Chem. Symp.*, vol. 28, pp. 271-282, 1994.

Hagmann, M.J., "Calculations for an experiment for determining the duration of quantum tunneling with a laser-illuminated field emitter," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 403-406, 1995.

Hagmann, M.J., "Resonance due to the interaction of tunneling particles with modulation quanta," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 66, pp. 789-791, 1995.

Hagmann, M.J., "Efficient Numerical Methods for Solving the Schrödinger Equation with a Potential Varying Sinusoidally with Time," *Int. J. Quant. Chem. Symp.*, vol. 29, pp. 289-295, 1995.

Hagmann, M.J., "Mechanism for resonance in the interaction of tunneling particles with modulation quanta," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 78, pp. 25-29, 1995.

Hagmann, M.J., "Simulations of the interaction of tunneling electrons with optical fields in laser-illuminated field emission," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 1348-1352, 1995.

Hagmann, M.J., "Simulations of Modulation of the Current in a Field Emitter Caused by a CW or Pulsed Laser," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 71-76, 1996.

Hagmann, M.J. and M. Brugat, "Modulation of the current in a field emitter caused by a continuous wave or pulsed laser: Simulations and experimental results," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 405-409, 1997.

Halbritter, J., "Enhanced Electron Emission and its Reduction by Electron and Ion Impact," *IEEE Trans. Elec. Insul.*, vol. 18, 1983.

Halbritter, J., "Dynamical Enhanced Electron Emission and Discharges at Contaminated Surfaces," *Appl. Phys. A*, vol. 39, pp. 49-57, 1986.

Hall, R.N., "The Application of Non-Integral Legendre Functions to Potential Problems," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 20, pp. 925-931, 1949.

Han, J.-I., M.-G. Kwak, Y.-K. Park, S.-C. Lim, I.-K. Lee, K.-I. Cho, and H.-J. Yoo, "Experimental and Theoretical Considerations on Evacuation of Vacuum Package for FED," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 706-710.

Han, J.-I., M.-G. Kwak, Y.-K. Park, S.-C. Lim, I.-K. Lee, K.-I. Cho, and H.-J. Yoo, "Experimental and theoretical considerations on evacuation of vacuum package for field emission display," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1236-8, 1998.

Hantzsche, E., B. Jüttner, V.F. Puchkarov, W. Rohrbeck, and H. Wolff, "Erosion of metal cathodes by arcs and breakdowns in vacuum," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 9, pp. 1771-1781, 1976.

Hare, R.W., R.M. Hill, and C.J. Budd, "Modelling charge injection and motion in solid dielectrics under high electric field," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 1084-93, 1993.

Hariz, A., H.G. Kim, M.R. Haskard, and I.J. Chung, "Field-emitter cathode for acceleration sensors," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 5, pp. 282-8, 1995.

Harrison, W.A., "Tunneling from an Independent-Particle Point of View," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 123, pp. 85-89, 1961.

Hart, A., B.S. Satyanarayana, W.I. Milne, and J. Robertson, "Field emission from tetrahedral amorphous carbon as a function of surface treatment and substrate material," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 74, pp. 1594-6, 1999.

Hartman, R.L., W.A. Mackie, and P.R. Davis, "Use of boundary element methods in field emission computations," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 754-758, 1994.

Hartman, R.L., W.A. Mackie, and P.R. Davis, "Three dimensional axisymmetric space charge simulation via boundary elements and emitted particles," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1952-1957, 1996.

Harvey, R.J., R.A. Lee, A.J. Miller, and J.K. Wigmore, "An experimental study of the physics of field emission by tip arrays," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 113-116.

Harvey, R.J., R.A. Lee, A.J. Miller, and J.K. Wigmore, "Aspects of Field Emission from Silicon Diode Arrays," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2323-2328, 1991.

Hasegawa, T., K. Fukuda, and M. Nakamoto, "Fabrication of Transfer Mold Field Emitter Array in High Emitter Density," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 763-767.

Hashiguchi, G., H. Sakamoto, S. Kanazawa, and H. Mimura, "Fabrication and emission characteristics of new wedge-shaped silicon emitters," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 41-46, 1994.

Hashiguchi, G., H. Sakamoto, S. Kanazawa, and H. Mimura, "New fabrication method and emission characteristics of silicon field emitters," in *Proceedings of the ETFA*: IEEE, 1994, pp. 38-42.

Hashiguchi, G., H. Mimura, and H. Fujita, "Fabrication and Emission Characteristics of Polycrystalline Silicon Field Emitters," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. L883-L885, 1995.

Hashiguchi, G., H. Mimura, and H. Fujita, "Monolithic Fabrication and Electrical Characteristics of Polycrystalline Silicon Field Emitters and Thin Film Transistor," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. L84-L86, 1996.

Hata, K., R. Ohya, S. Nishigaki, H. Tamura, and T. Noda, "Stable Field Emission of Electrons from Liquid Metal," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. L896-L898, 1987.

Hata, K., S. Nishigaki, M. Inoue, T. Noda, and H. Tamura, "Steady and Explosion Modes in Electron Emission from Liquid Metal Source," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 177-182, 1987.

Hata, K., S. Nishigaki, M. Inoue, and T. Noda, "Properties of DC Mode Field Emission of Electrons from Liquid Lithium Cathode," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 125-130, 1988.

Hata, K., Y. Saito, A. Ohshita, M. Takeda, C. Morita, and T. Noda, "In situ HV-TEM observation of the liquid cone formation process in a liquid metal field emission gun," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 36-40, 1994.

Hata, K., F. Nakayama, Y. Saito, and A. Ohshita, "Control of formation sites for liquid-Li cones on a W <100> tip by means of the remolding method," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 156-160, 1996.

Hata, K., F. Nakayama, Y. Saito, and A. Ohshita, "Electron Emission Properties of Liquid-Gallium on a Tungsten Field Emitter Tip," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 79-84, 1996.

Hatfield, C.W., G.L. Bilbro, A.S. Morris, P.K. Baumann, B.L. Ward, and R.J. Nemanich, "Investigation of an NEA Diamond Vacuum Microtriode," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 423, pp. 33-38, 1996.

Hatfield, C.W. and G.L. Bilbro, "Modeling and Simulation of $Al_xGa_{1-x}N$ Negative Electron Affinity Cathodes," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

He, J., P.H. Cutler, N.M. Miskovsky, T.E. Feuchtwang, T.E. Sullivan, and M. Chung, "Derivation of the image interaction for non-planar pointed emitter geometries: application to field emission *I-V* characteristics," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 348-364, 1991.

He, J., P.H. Cutler, and N.M. Miskovsky, "Generalization of Fowler-Nordheim field emission theory for nonplanar metal emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 59, pp. 1644-1646, 1991.

Heinrich, H., M. Essig, and J. Geiger, "Energy Distribution of Post-Accelerated Electrons Field-Emitted from Carbon Fibres," *Appl. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 197-202, 1977.

Heinrich, H., T. Haag, and J. Geiger, "A metallic glass tip—a promising field electron emission source," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 11, pp. 2439-2442, 1978.

Heinrich, F., U. Bänziger, A. Jentzsch, G. Neumann, and C. Huth, "Novel high-density plasma tool for large area flat panel display etching," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2000-2004, 1996.

Heinrichs, J., "Response of Metal Surfaces to Static and Moving Point Charges and to Polarizable Charge Distributions," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 8, pp. 1346-1364, 1973.

Hellemans, A., "New Electron Emitters May Slim Down Computer Displays," in *Science*, vol. 273, 1996, pp. 1173-1174.

Henderson, J.E. and R.E. Badgley, "The work required to remove a field electron," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 38, pp. 590, 1931.

Henderson, J.E., R.K. Dahlstrom, and F.R. Abbott, "The energy distribution of electrons in field current emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 41, pp. 261, 1932.

Henderson, J.E. and R.K. Dahlstrom, "The Effect of a Current Through the Emitter upon the Energy Distribution of Field Current Electrons," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 45, pp. 764, 1934.

Henderson, J.E. and G.M. Fleming, "A Search for Temperature Changes Accompanying Field Current Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 48, pp. 486-487, 1935.

Henderson, J.E. and R.K. Dahlstrom, "The Energy Distribution in Field Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 55, pp. 473-481, 1939.

Herman, M.H. and T.T. Tsong, "Photon Excited Field Emission from a Semiconductor Surface," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71A, pp. 461-463, 1979.

Herman, M.H. and T.T. Tsong, "Observation of Multiple Peaks in Field-Emission Energy Distributions from Silicon," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 48, pp. 1029-1032, 1982.

Herring, C. and M.H. Nichols, "Thermionic Emission," *Rev. Mod. Phys.*, vol. 21, pp. 185-270, 1949.

Herrmann, M., "Untersuchung vershiedener Elektronenemissionsprozesse auf Mehrfachemission," *Z. Physik*, vol. 184, pp. 352-354, 1965.

Herrmannsfeldt, W.B., R. Becker, I. Brodie, A. Rosengreen, and C.A. Spindt, "High-resolution simulation of field emission," *Nucl. Instr. and Meth.*, vol. A298, pp. 39-44, 1990.

Herve, D., C. Constancias, R. Accomo, E. Molva, P. Alleysson, J. Cibert, Y. Genuist, R. Legras, L.S. Dang, G. Feuillet, and J.L. Pautrat, "Microgun-pumped II-VI compounds," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 116-119, 1994.

Hibbert, D.B. and A.J.B. Robertson, "The emission of electrons from glass induced by a strong electric field and the mechanism of the silent electric discharge," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. 349, pp. 63-79, 1976.

Hibbert, D.B. and A.J.B. Robertson, "The emission into ultra-high vacuum of electrons from borosilicate glass subjected to a strong electric field," *Int. J. Electronics*, vol. 48, pp. 301-303, 1980.

Hickman, J.J., G. Bergeron, M. Czarnaski, and D.A. Kirkpatrick, "Surface composition of Si-$TaSi_2$ eutectic cathodes and its effect on vacuum field emission," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 61, pp. 2518-2520, 1992.

Hickmott, T.W., "Electron Emission, Electroluminescence, and Voltage-Controlled Negative Resistance in Al—Al_2O_3—Au Diodes," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. 1885-1896, 1965.

Higa, K. and T. Asano, "Fabrication of Single-Crystal Si Microstructures by Anodization," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 6648-6651, 1996.

Higa, K., K. Nishii, and T. Asano, "Fabrication of Si Field Emitters with Gate using Anodization," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 78-82.

Higa, K., K. Nishii, and T. Asano, "Single-crystal Si field emitter fabrictated by anodization," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 983-985, 1997.

Higa, K., K. Nishii, and T. Asano, "Si field emitter arrays fabricated by anodization and transfer technique," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. 7741-4, 1997.

Higa, K., K. Nishii, and T. Asano, "Gated Si field emitter array prepared by using anodization," *J.*

Vac. Sci. Technol. B, vol. 16, pp. 651-3, 1998.

Himpsel, F.J., J.A. Knapp, J.A. Van Vechten, and D.E. Eastman, "Quantum photoyield of diamond(111)--A stable negative-affinity emitter," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 20, pp. 624-627, 1979.

Hinrichs, C.H., W.A. Mackie, P.A. Pincosy, and P. Poulsen, "The Extended Schottky Cathode," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 37, pp. 2575-2580, 1990.

Hirano, T., S. Kanemaru, H. Tanoue, and J. Itoh, "Emission Characteristics of Ion-Implanted Silicon Emitter Tips," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 6907-6911, 1995.

Hirano, T., S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "A MOSFET-structured Si Tip for Stable Emission Current," in *Technical Digest of the 1996 International Electron Devices Meeting*. San Francisco, CA: IEEE, 1996, pp. 309-312.

Hirano, T., S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "A New Metal-Oxide-Semiconductor Field-Effect-Transistor-Structured Si Field Emitter Tip," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. L861-L863, 1996.

Hirano, T., S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "Emission current saturation of the *p*-type silicon gated field emitter array," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 3357-3360, 1996.

Hirano, T., S. Kanemaru, H. Tanoue, and J. Itoh, "Fabrication of a New Si Field Emitter Tip with Metal-Oxide-Semiconductor Field-Effect Transistor (MOSFET) Structure," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 6637-6640, 1996.

Hockley, P.J. and H. Thomas, "Electron emission from GaAsP NEA cold cathodes," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 69-71.

Hoeberechts, A.M.E. and G.G.P. van Gorkom, "Design, technology, and behavior of a silicon avalanche cathode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 4, pp. 105-107, 1986.

Hoeberechts, A.M.E., "Novel Silicon Avalanche Diode as a Direct Modulated Cathode with Integrated Planar Electron-Optics," in *IEDM Tech. Digest*: IEEE, 1990, pp. 155-157.

Hofmann, M., G. Regenfus, O. Schärpf, and P.J. Kennedy, "Measurements of the Polarization of Field Emitted Electrons from Polycrystalline Gadolinium," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 25A, pp. 270-271, 1967.

Hogarth, C.A. and E.H.Z. Taheri, "Further studies on thin film structures of metal-borosilicate glass-metal," *Int. J. Electronics*, vol. 37, pp. 145-56, 1974.

Holland, C.E., A. Rosengreen, and C.A. Spindt, "A Study of Field Emission Microtriodes," in *Technical Digest of the 1990 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1990, pp. 979-982.

Holland, C.E., A. Rosengreen, and C.A. Spindt, "A Study of Field Emission Microtriodes," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2368-2372, 1991.

Holland, C.E. and C.A. Spindt, "Spindt Cathodes with Coplanar Electrodes," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 377, 1994.

Holland, E.R., M.T. Harrison, M. Huang, and P.R. Wilshaw, "A Non Lithographic Technique For The Production Of Large Area High Density Gridded Field Emission Sources," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Holloway, P.H., J. Sebastian, T. Trottier, H. Swart, and R.O. Petersen, "Production and control of vacuum in field emission flat panel displays," *Solid State Technol.*, vol. 38, pp. 47-54, 1995.

Holloway, P.H., J. Sebastian, T. Trottier, S. Jones, H. Swart, and R.O. Peterson, "Degradation Mechanisms and Vacuum Requirments for FED Phosphors," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 424, pp. 425-431, 1997.

Holloway, P.H., S. Jones, T. Trottier, J. Sebastian, B. Abrams, J. Thomes, and H. Swart, "Advances in Field Emission Display Phosphors," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Hong, D., M. Aslam, M. Feldmann, and M. Olinger, "Simulations of fabricated field emitter structures," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 764-769, 1994.

Hong, D. and M. Aslam, "Field emission from p-type polycrystalline diamond films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 427-430, 1995.

Hong, D. and M. Aslam, "Design and Fabrication of Diamond Field Emitter Structures," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 320-324.

Hong, D. and M. Aslam, "Diamond Field Emitter Pressure Sensor," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 335-339.

Hong, D. and M. Aslam, "Diamond Field Emitter Triode Display Cells," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 330-334.

Hong, D., D.M. Aslam, T. Grimm, L. Garbini, and S. Bandy, "Field Emission from Carbon Implanted Polycrystalline Diamond Film," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 117-122.

Hong, D. and D.M. Aslam, "Simulation Study of Microtip Field Emitter Arrays in Triode Configuration," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 336-340.

Hong, Y.K., J.-J. Kim, C. Park, J.S. Kim, and J.K. Kim, "Field electron emission of diamond-like-carbon films deposited by a laser ablation method," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 532-536.

Hong, J.P., J.E. Jang, Y.W. Jin, J.E. Jung, Y.S. Ryu, H.W. Lee, J.M. Kim, and V. Mikhalova, "Optimization and Analysis of Low Voltage Phosphors Deposited Electrophoretically for the FED Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 692-696.

Hong, D. and D.M. Aslam, "Technology and Characterization of Diamond Field Emitter Structures," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 45, pp. 977-985, 1998.

Hong, Y.K., J.-J. Kim, C. Park, J.S. Kim, and J.K. Kim, "Field electron emission of diamondlike carbon films deposited by a laser ablation method," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 729-31, 1998.

Hong, D. and D.M. Aslam, "Poly-Diamond Gated Field-Emitter Display Cells," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 46, pp. 787-791, 1999.

Honjo, I., Y. Endo, and S. Goto, "Miniature electron beam column with a silicon micro field emitter," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 2742-8, 1997.

Hoole, A.C.F., D.F. Moore, and A.N. Broers, "Directly patterned low voltage planar tungsten lateral field emission structures," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 2574-2578, 1993.

Horch, S. and R. Morin, "Field emission from atomic size sources," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 74, pp. 3652-3657, 1993.

Hori, Y., K. Koga, K. Sakiyama, S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "Tower Structure Si Field Emitter Arrays with Large Emission Current," in *Technical Digest of the 1995 International Electron Devices Meeting*. Washington, D.C.: IEEE, 1995, pp. 393-396.

Hoshinouchi, S., M. Kobayashi, N. Morita, Y. Hashimoto, K. Sano, and H. Nakanishi, "Fabrication of a fine heating element for microelectronics," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 13-16.

Hosoki, S., S. Yamamoto, M. Futamoto, and S. Fukuhara, "Field Emission Characteristics of Carbon Tips," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 86, pp. 723-733, 1979.

Hosono, A., S. Kawabuchi, S. Horibata, S. Okuda, H. Harada, and M. Takai, "High Emission Current Double-gated Field Emitter Arrays," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Houston, W.V., "The Temperature Dependence of Electron Emission under High Fields," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 33, pp. 361-363, 1929.

Houston, J.M., "The Slope of Logarithmic Plots of the Fowler-Nordheim Equation," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 88, pp. 349, 1952.

Howell, D.F., R.D. Groves, R.A. Lee, C. Patel, and H.A. Williams, "Electrical characterization of gridded field emission arrays," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 81-84.

Howell, D.F., R.D. Groves, R.A. Lee, C. Patel, and H.A. Williams, "Experimental Results on Gridded Arrays of Field Emission Tips," in *Technical Digest of the 1989 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1989, pp. 525-528.

Hörl, E.M., "Image of the Fermi Surface in Field Emission Patterns," *Acta Physica Austriaca*, vol. 18, pp. 33-37, 1964.

Hsu, D., "Effects of the Series Resistance on Fowler-Nordheim Tunneling Oscillations," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 41, pp. 513-514, 1997.

Hsu, D.S.Y. and H.F. Gray, "A Low-Voltage, Low-Capacitance, Vertical Multi-Layer Thin-Film-Edge Dispenser Field Emitter Array Electron Source," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Huang, Z., P.H. Cutler, T.E. Feuchtwang, R.H. Good, Jr., E. Kazes, H.Q. Nguyen, and S.K. Park, "Spin Precession and Phase Delay Tunneling Times," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 17-22, 1988.

Huang, Z.H., P.H. Cutler, T.E. Feuchtwang, and H.F. Gray, "Theoretical study of a vacuum field effect transistor," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R.E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 223-226.

Huang, Z.H., P.H. Cutler, T.E. Feuchtwang, and E. Kazes, "A Multi-dimensional Tunneling Theory with Application to Scanning Tunneling Microscope," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 31-36, 1989.

Huang, Z.H., P.H. Cutler, T.E. Feuchtwang, E. Kazes, H.Q. Nguyen, and T.E. Sullivan, "Model Study of Tunneling Times (Summary)," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 27-29, 1989.

Huang, Z.-H., P.H. Cutler, T.E. Feuchtwang, R.H. Good, Jr., E. Kazes, H.Q. Nguyen, and S.K. Park, "Computer Simulation of a Wave Packet Tunneling Through a Square Barrier," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2665-2670, 1989.

Huang, Z., N.E. McGruer, and K. Warner, "200-nm Gated Field Emitters," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 14, pp. 121-122, 1993.

Huang, M., R.A.D. Mackenzie, T.J. Godfrey, and G.D.W. Smith, "Characterization of gridded field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 713-716, 1994.

Huang, Z.-H., P.H. Cutler, and N.M. Miskovsky, "Calculations of capacitance and electric field of a vacuum field effect device," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 745-748, 1994.

Huang, Z.-H., P.H. Cutler, N.M. Miskovsky, and T.E. Sullivan, "Theoretical study of field emission from diamond," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 65, pp. 2562-2564, 1994.

Huang, M., R.A.D. Mackenzie, G.D.W. Smith, N.A. Cade, and A.J. Miller, "Field Emission and Atom Probe Field Ion Microscope Analysis of Gridded Silicon Field Emitters," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 66-69, 1994.

Huang, Q.-A., "Role of Surface Potential Well in Field Emission from Silicon," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 179-182, 1994.

Huang, Q.-A., T. Xiang, M. Qin, H.-Z. Zhang, and Q.-Y. Tong, "Improvement of Frequency Performance of Gated-Emitter by Air-Bridge Method," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 281-284, 1994.

Huang, Q.-A., M. Qin, T. Xiang, H.-Z. Zhang, and Q.-Y. Tong, "Self-Sealed Vacuum Microelectronic Diode by Silicon Bonding Technology," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 312-315, 1994.

Huang, Z.-H., P.H. Cutler, N.M. Miskovsky, and T.E. Sullivan, "Calculation of electron field emission from diamond surfaces," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 526-530, 1995.

Huang, Z.-H., P.H. Cutler, N.M. Miskovsky, and T.E. Sullivan, "Calculation of local density of states at an atomically sharp Si tip," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 522-525, 1995.

Huang, Q.-A., M. Qin, and H.-Z. Zhang, "Silicon Wafer Bonding for Sealed Vacuum Microelectronic Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 159-163.

Huang, Q.-A., "Field emission from silicon covered with a thin oxide layer," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 373-377.

Huang, Z.-H., M.S. Chung, P.H. Cutler, N.M. Miskovsky, and T.E. Sullivan, "Monte Carlo simulation of hot electron charge transport in diamond under an internal electric field," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 67, pp. 1235-1237, 1995.

Huang, M., S.E. Huq, P.D. Prewett, G.D.W. Smith, and P.R. Wilshaw, "Anodisation of Gridded Silicon Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 87-91.

Huang, Q.-A., M. Qin, B. Zhang, and J.K.O. Sin, "A Model for Field Emission from P-Type Silicon," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 291-295.

Huang, Q.A., M. Qin, B. Zhang, and J.K.O. Sin, "Mechanisms of Field Emission from Diamond Films," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 300-304.

Huang, Q.-A., M. Qin, B. Zhang, J.K.O. Sin, and M.C. Poon, "A Field-Enhanced Generation Model for Field Emission from P-Type Silicon," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 18, pp. 616-618, 1997.

Huang, Q.-A., M. Qin, B. Zhang, and J.K.O. Sin, "Field emission from surface states of silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 81, pp. 7589-7594, 1997.

Huang, Q.-A., M. Qin, B. Zhang, and Q.-J. Zheng, "A Theoretical Study of Field Emission From P-type Diamond Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Huang, Q.-A., M. Qin, B. Zhang, and Q.-J. Zheng, "Role of Defects in Field Emission from Undoped Polycrystalline Diamond Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Huang, Z.P., J.W. Xu, Z.F. Ren, J.H. Wang, M.P. Siegal, and P.N. Provencio, "Growth of highly oriented carbon nanotubes by plasma-enhanced hot filament chemical vapor deposition," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 3845-3847, 1998.

Hughes, O.H. and P.M. White, "The Energy Distribution of Field-Emitted Electrons from GaAs," *phys. stat. sol.*, vol. 33, pp. 309-316, 1969.

Hughes, O.H. and P.G. Bristow, "Field Emission from GaP," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 2, pp. 503-509, 1970.

Hughes, I.D. and H.M. Montagu-Pollock, "Field emission microscopy of carbon," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 3, pp. 228-230, 1970.

Humphreys, V.L. and J. Khachan, "Spatial correlation of electron field emission sites with non-diamond carbon content in CVD diamond," *Electron. Lett.*, vol. 31, pp. 1018-1019, 1995.

Hunt, C.E., J.T. Trujillo, and W.J. Orvis, "Structure and Electrical Characteristics of Silicon Field-Emission Microelectronic Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2309-2313, 1991.

Hunt, C.E. and W.D. Kesling, "Field Penetration, Electron Supply and Effective Work Function in Semiconductor Field-Emission Cathodes," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995.

Hunt, C.E. and A.G. Chakhovskoi, "Phosphor challenge for field-emission flat-panel displays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 516-519, 1997.

Huq, S.E., L. Chen, and P.D. Prewett, "Sub10nm Silicon Field Emitters Produced by Electron Beam Lithography and Isotropic Plasma Etching," *Microelectron. Eng.*, vol. 27, pp. 95-98, 1995.

Huq, S.E., L. Chen, and P.D. Prewett, "Fabrication of sub-10 nm silicon tips: A new approach," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2718-2721, 1995.

Huq, S.E., M. Huang, P.R. Wilshaw, and P.D. Prewett, "Microfabrication and Characterisation of Gridded Polycrystalline Silicon Field Emitter Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 412-415.

Huq, S.E., M. Huang, P.R. Wilshaw, and P.D. Prewett, "Microfabrication and characterization of gridded polycrystalline silicon field emitter devices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 796-8, 1998.

Huq, S.E., G.H. Grayer, S.W. Moon, and P.D. Prewett, "Fabrication and characterisation of ultra sharp silicon field emitters," *Mat. Sci. Eng. B*, vol. 51, pp. 150-3, 1998.

Hurley, R.E. and P.J. Dooley, "Electoluminescence produced by high electric field at the surface of copper cathodes," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 10, pp. L195-L201, 1977.

Hurley, R.E. and P.J. Dooley, "Vacuum breakdown from electroluminescent impurities on metallic cathode surfaces," *Vacuum*, vol. 28, pp. 147-149, 1978.

Hurley, R.E., "Electrical phenomena occurring at the surface of electrically stressed metal cathodes. I. Electroluminescence and breakdown phenomena with medium gap spacings (2-8 mm)," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 2229-2245, 1979.

Hurley, R.E., "Electrical phenomena occurring at the surface of electrically stressed metal cathodes. II. Identification of electroluminescent (*k*-spot) radiation with electron emission on broad area cathodes," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 2247-2252, 1979.

Husain, S.A. and D. Walsh, "Field Emission from Cadmium Sulfide," *Electron. Lett.*, vol. 2, pp. 440-441, 1966.

Husain, S.A. and D. Walsh, "Photon-enhanced Field Emission from CdS Single Crystals," *Electron. Lett.*, vol. 3, pp. 121-122, 1967.

Hübner, H., "Experiment on the Dynamics of Tunneling Through Metal Oxide Barriers," *J. de Phys.*, vol. 45-C9, pp. 279-283, 1984.

Hwang, C.-Y., I. Son, M.-Y. Park, K.-I. Cho, and H.-J. Yoo, "Accurate Modeling and Simulation for the Circuit Behavior of Si-Tip FEA," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 577-580.

Hwu, R.J., C.F. Jou, N.C. Luhmann, Jr., M. Kim, W.W. Lam, Z.B. Popovic, and D.B. Rutledge, "Array Concepts for Solid-State and Vacuum Microelectronics Millimeter-Wave Generation," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2645-2650, 1989.

Iannazzo, S., "A Survey of the Present Status of Vacuum Microelectronics," *Solid-State Electron.*,

vol. 36, pp. 301-320, 1993.

Ida, M., B. Montmayeul, and R. Meyer, "New Microlithography Technique for Large Size Field Emission Displays," in *Proceedings of t he 16th International Research Display Conference (Eurodisplay '96)*. Birmingham, England: SID, 1996, pp. 177-180.

Ikeda, J., A. Yamada, K. Okamoto, Y. Abe, K. Tahara, H. Mimura, and K. Yokoo, "Tunneling emission from valence band of Si-MOS electron tunneling cathode," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 593-597.

Ikeda, J., A.A. Yamada, K. Okamoto, Y. Abe, K. Tahara, H. Mimura, and K. Yokoo, "Tunneling emission from valence band of Si-metal-oxide-semiconductor electron tunneling cathode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 818-21, 1998.

Il'chenko, L.G., E.A. Pashitskii, and Y.A. Romanov, "Charge Interaction in Layered Systems with Spatial Dispersion," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 121, pp. 375-395, 1982.

Il'chenko, L.G., "Electrostatic interaction of charges on a semiconductor surface," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 243, pp. 334-336, 1991.

Il'chenko, L.G. and V.M. Ogenko, "Image forces near the surface of a semiconductor with a space-charge region," *Surf. Sci. Lett.*, vol. 262, pp. L147-150, 1992.

Il'chenko, I.G. and A.A. Savon, "The Influence of the Monolayer Film with Two-Dimensional Surfaces Zone in the Adsorbate on the Potential Barrier in the External Electric Field," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 187-190, 1994.

Il'chenko, L.G. and Y.V. Kryuchenko, "External field penetration effect on current-field characterization of metal emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 566-570, 1995.

Il'chenko, L.G., Y.V. Kryuchenko, and V.G. Litovchenko, "Electron field emission (FE) from quantum size systems," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 87/88, pp. 53-60, 1995.

Imura, H., S. Tsuida, M. Takahasi, A. Okamoto, H. Makishima, and S. Miyano, "Electron gun design for traveling wave tubes (TWTs) using a field emitter array (FEA) cathode," in *Tech. Digest of the 1997 International Electron Devices Meeting*. New York: IEEE, 1997, pp. 721-724.

Inoue, K., Y. Gotoh, H. Tsuji, and J. Ishikawa, "Fabrication of Cone-Shaped Metal-Insulator-Semiconductor Electron Tunneling Cathode," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 7176-7179, 1994.

Inoue, K., S. Sadakane, Y. Gotoh, H. Tsuji, and J. Ishikawa, "Self-Aligned Fabrication of Extractor for Cone-Shaped Metal-Insulator-Semiconductor Electron Tunneling Cathodes," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 6922-6925, 1995.

Iogansen, L.V., "The Possibility of Resonance Transmission of Electrons in Crystals Through a System of Barriers," *Sov. Phys. JETP*, vol. 18, pp. 146-150, 1964.

Iogansen, L.V., "Resonance Tunneling of Electrons in Crystals," *Sov. Phys. JETP*, vol. 20, pp. 180-185, 1965.

Irako, M., T. Oguri, and I. Kanomata, "The static operation mass spectrometer," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 14, pp. 533-43, 1975.

Iranmanesh, A.A. and R.F.W. Pease, "Temperature profiles in solid targets irradiated with finely focused beams," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 1, pp. 91-99, 1983.

Ishikawa, J., H. Tsuji, Y. Gotoh, T. Sasaki, T. Kaneko, M. Nagao, and K. Inoue, "Influence of cathode material on emission characteristics of field emitters for microelectronics devices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 403-406, 1993.

Ishikawa, J., H. Tsuji, K. Inoue, M. Nagao, T. Sasaki, T. Kaneko, and Y. Gotoh, "Estimation of Metal-Deposited Field Emitters for the Micro Vacuum Tube," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. L342-L345, 1993.

Ishikawa, J., T. Ohtake, Y. Gotoh, H. Tsuji, N. Fukayama, K. Inoue, S. Nagamachi, Y. Yamakage, M. Ueda, H. Maruno, and M. Asari, "Application of the focused ion beam technique to the direct fabrication of vertical-type field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 452-455, 1995.

Ishikawa, J., K. Inoue, S. Sadakane, Y. Gotoh, and H. Tsuji, "Cone-shaped metal-insulator-semiconductor cathode for vacuum microelectronics," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1970-1972, 1996.

Ishikawa, J., Y. Gotoh, S. Sadakane, K. Inoue, M. Nagao, and H. Tsuji, "Emission stability analysis of cone-shaped metal-insulator-semiconductor cathode by Monte Carlo simulation," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 19-23.

Ishikawa, J., Y. Gotoh, S. Sadakane, K. Inoue, M. Nagao, and H. Tsuji, "Emission stability analysis of cone-shaped metal-insulator-semiconductor cathode by Monte Carlo simulation," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 895-9, 1998.

Ishizaki, M., H. Gamo, S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "Fabrication and Characterization of Cross-Edge-Structured Vertical Field Emitter Arrays," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 7171-7175, 1994.

Ishizawa, Y., M. Koizumi, C. Oshima, and S. Otani, "Field Emission Properties of <110>-Oriented Carbide Tips," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 9-14, 1987.

Ishizawa, Y., S. Aoki, C. Oshima, and S. Otani, "Field-emission properties of surface-processed TiC tips," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 22, pp. 1763-1767, 1989.

Ishizawa, Y., T. Aizawa, and S. Otani, "Stable field emission and surface evaluation of surface-processed NbC<110> tips," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 67, pp. 36-42, 1993.

Isnard, R., "PIXEL International The Field Emission Display Company," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 413-416, 1994.

Isobe, H., E. Sato, and T. Yanagisawa, "New Low Impedance High Intensity X-Ray Generator Using Field Emission For Biomedical Diagnosis," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 127-132, 1987.

Issendorff, H.v. and R. Fleischmann, "Polarisation der Feldemissionselektronen aus sättigungsmagnetisiertem Eisen," *Z. Physik*, vol. 167, pp. 11-19, 1962.

Ito, F., K. Konuma, A. Okamoto, and A. Yano, "Effects of thermal annealing on emission characteristics and emitter surface properties of a Spindt-type field emission cathode," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 68-72.

Ito, F., K. Konuma, A. Okamoto, and A. Yano, "Effects of thermal annealing on emission characteristics and emitter surface properties of a Spindt-type field emission cathode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 783-6, 1998.

Itoh, J. and H. Hiroshima, "Fabrication and theoretical study of micron-size vacuum triodes," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 231-234.

Itoh, J., K. Tsuburaya, S. Kanemaru, T. Watanabe, and S. Itoh, "Low-Operation-Voltage Comb-Shaped Field Emitter Array," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 31, pp. L884-L886, 1992.

Itoh, J., K. Tsuburaya, S. Kanemaru, T. Watanabe, and S. Itoh, "Fabrication and Characterization of Comb-Shaped Lateral Field-Emitter Arrays," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. 1221-1226, 1993.

Itoh, S., T. Niiyama, and M. Yokoyama, "Influences of gases on the field emission," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 647-650, 1993.

Itoh, S., T. Watanabe, K. Ohtsu, M. Yokoyama, and M. Taniguchi, "Investigation of

Cathodoluminescent Display Device with Field Emission Cathodes," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. 3955-3961, 1993.

Itoh, J., K. Ushiki, K. Tsuburaya, and S. Kanemaru, "Vacuum Microtriode with Comb-Shaped Lateral Field-Emitter Array," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. L809-L812, 1993.

Itoh, J., K. Morikawa, Y. Tohma, and S. Kanemaru, "Fabrication of Double-Gated Si Field Emitter Arrays," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 25-28, 1994.

Itoh, S., T. Watanabe, K. Ohtsu, M. Taniguchi, S. Uzawa, and N. Nishimura, "Experimental study of field emission properties of the Spindt-type field emitter," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 487-490, 1995.

Itoh, J., Y. Nazuka, T. Inoue, and H. Yokoyama, "Nanoscale Evaluation of Structure and Surface Potential of Gated Field Emitters by Scanning Maxwell-Stress Microscope," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 6912-6915, 1995.

Itoh, J., Y. Tohma, K. Morikawa, S. Kanemaru, and K. Shimizu, "Fabrication of double-gated Si field emitter arrays for focused electron beam generation," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 1968-1972, 1995.

Itoh, J., Y. Tohma, S. Kanemaru, and K. Shimizu, "Fabrication of an ultrasharp and high-aspect ratio microprobe with a silicon-on-insulator wafer for scanning force microscopy," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 331-334, 1995.

Itoh, S., T. Watanabe, T. Yamaura, and K. Yano, "A Challenge to Field Emission Displays," in *Proceedings of the 15th IDRC (Asia Display '95)*. Hamamatsu, Japan: SID, 1995, pp. 617-620.

Itoh, S., T. Niiyama, M. Taniguchi, and T. Watanabe, "A new structure of field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1977-1981, 1996.

Itoh, J., T. Hirano, and S. Kanemaru, "Ultrastable emission from a metal-oxide-semiconductor field-effect transistor-structured Si emitter tip," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 1577-1578, 1996.

Itoh, J., Y. Nazuka, S. Kanemaru, T. Inoue, H. Yokoyama, and K. Shimizu, "Microscopic characterization of field emitter array structure and work function by scanning Maxwell-stress microscopy," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2105-2109, 1996.

Itoh, J., K. Uemura, and S. Kanemaru, "Three-Dimensional Vacuum Magnetic Sensor with a Si Emitter Tip," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 653-657.

Itoh, J., "Development and applications of field emitter arrays in Japan," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 194-203, 1997.

Itoh, J., K. Uemura, and S. Kanemaru, "Three-dimensional vacuum magnetic sensor with a Si emitter tip," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1233-1235, 1998.

Itoh, J., Y. Kagawa, and S. Kanemaru, "MOSFET-structured Si emitter tips with a focusing lens," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Itskovich, F.I., "On the Theory of Field Emission from Metals," *Sov. Phys. JETP*, vol. 23, pp. 945-953, 1966.

Itskovich, F.I., "Contribution to the Theory of Field Emission from Metals. II.," *Sov. Phys. JETP*, vol. 25, pp. 1143-1153, 1967.

Itskovich, F.I., "Effective Work Functions of Different Types of Electron Emission from Metals," *Sov. Phys. JETP*, vol. 24, pp. 202-206, 1967.

Itzkan, I., "Solutions of the Equations of Space Charge Flow for Radial Flow between Concentric Spherical Electrodes," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 31, pp. 652-655, 1960.

Ivanov, S.N. and S.I. Shkuratov, "Field Electron Spectroscopy of $YBa_2Cu_3O_{6.9}$ Single Crystals

Above and Below Superconducting Transition Temperature," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 135-140, 1996.

Ivers, J.D., L. Schächter, J.A. Nation, G.S. Kerslick, and R. Advani, "Electron-beam diodes using ferroelectric cathodes," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 73, pp. 2667, 1993.

Iwata, T. and K.-S. Chang, "Real-time measurement of vacuum pressure by field emission microscopy," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 31-35, 1994.

Iwata, T. and K.-S. Chang, "A quantitative estimation of the sensitivity of field emission pressure gauge," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 87/88, pp. 31-36, 1995.

Jacobsen, S.M., S. Yang, F.-L. Zhang, C.J. Summers, C. Bojkov, N. Kumar, L. Fredin, and H. Schmidt, "Improved Performance of Low-Voltage Phosphors for Field-Emission Displays," *SID Digest of Technical Papers*, vol. 26, pp. 631-633, 1995.

Jacobson, S.E., N.A. Cade, and R.A. Lee, "Fabrication of sharp field emission structures using ion beam milling," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 5-8.

Jaklevic, R.C. and J. Lambe, "Molecular Vibration Spectra by Electron Tunneling," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 17, pp. 1139-1140, 1966.

James, E.M. and J.M. Rodenburg, "A method for measuring the effective source coherence in a field emission transmission electron microscope," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 174-179, 1997.

Jang, J.E., Y.W. Jin, J.E. Jung, Y.C. You, H.S. Park, W.K. Yi, and J.M. Kim, "Investigation of luminescent properties of low voltage phosphors for the FED Applications," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Janssen, A.P. and J.P. Jones, "The sharpening of field emitter tips by ion sputtering," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 4, pp. 118-123, 1971.

Jaskie, J.E., "Diamond-Based Field-Emission Displays," *MRS Bulletin*, vol. 21, pp. 59-64, 1996.

Jedynak, L., "Whisker Growth in High-Voltage High-Vacuum Gaps," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. 2587-2589, 1965.

Jenkins, R.O., "Field Emission of Electrons," *Rept. Prog. Phys.*, vol. 9, pp. 177-197, 1943.

Jenkins, D.W., "Emission Area of a Field Emitter Array," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 40, pp. 666-672, 1993.

Jennings, P.J., R.O. Jones, and M. Weinert, "Surface barrier for electrons in metals," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 37, pp. 6113-6120, 1988.

Jensen, K.L. and F.A. Buot, "'Particle trajectory' tunnelling: a novel approach to quantum transport," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R.E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 137-140.

Jensen, K.L. and F.A. Buot, "The Methodology of Simulating Particle Trajectories Through Tunneling Structures Using a Wigner Distribution Approach," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2337-2347, 1991.

Jensen, K.L. and A.K. Ganguly, "Quantum Transport Simulations of Electron Field Emission," in *IEDM Tech. Digest*, 1991, pp. 217-220.

Jensen, K.L. and A.K. Ganguly, "Numerical simulation of field emission from silicon," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 371-378, 1993.

Jensen, K.L. and A.K. Ganguly, "Numerical simulation of field emission and tunneling: A comparison of the Wigner function and transmission coefficient approaches," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 73, pp. 4409-4427, 1993.

Jensen, K.L. and E.G. Zaidman, "Field emission from an elliptical boss: Exact versus approximate treatments," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 63, pp. 702-704, 1993.

Jensen, K.L. and A.K. Ganguly, "Simulation of field emission from silicon: self-consistent corrections using the Wigner distribution function," *COMPEL — Int. J. Comput. Math. Electr. Electron. Eng.*, vol. 12, pp. 507-15, 1993.

Jensen, K.L. and E.G. Zaidman, "Field emission from an elliptical boss: Exact and approximate forms for area factors and currents," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 776-780, 1994.

Jensen, K.L. and A.K. Ganguly, "Time dependent, self-consistent simulations of field emission from silicon using the Wigner distribution function," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 770-775, 1994.

Jensen, K.L., "Simulation of time-dependent quantum transport in field emission from semiconductors: Complications due to scattering, surface density, and temperature," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 505-510, 1995.

Jensen, K.L., "Improved Fowler-Nordheim equation for field emission from semiconductors," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 516-521, 1995.

Jensen, K.L. and E.G. Zaidman, "Analytic expressions for emission characteristics as a function of experimental parameters in sharp field emitter devices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 511-515, 1995.

Jensen, K.L. and E.G. Zaidman, "Analytical expressions for emission characteristics as a function of experimental parameters in sharp field emitter devices [J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B 13, 511 (1995)]," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1873-1874, 1996.

Jensen, K.L., E.G. Zaidman, M.A. Kodis, B. Goplen, and D.N. Smithe, "Analytical and seminumerical models for gated field emitter arrays. II. Comparison of theory to experiment," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1947-1951, 1996.

Jensen, K.L., E.G. Zaidman, M.A. Kodis, B. Goplen, and D.N. Smithe, "Analytical and seminumerical models for gated field emitter arrays. I. Theory," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1942-1946, 1996.

Jensen, K.L., P.M. Phillips, K. Nguyen, L. Malsawma, and C. Hor, "Electron emission from a single Spindt-type field emitter structure: Correlation of theory and experiment," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 68, pp. 2807-2809, 1996.

Jensen, K.L., J.E. Yater, E.G. Zaidman, M.A. Kodis, and A. Shih, "Advanced Emitters for Next Generation RF Amplifiers," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 186-189.

Jensen, K.L., P. Mukhopdhyay-Phillips, E.G. Zaidman, K. Nguyen, M.A. Kodis, L. Malsawma, and C. Hor, "Electron emission from a single spindt-type field emitter: Comparison of theory with experiment," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 204-212, 1997.

Jensen, K.L., R.H. Abrams, and R.K. Parker, "Field emitter array development for high frequency applications," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 749-53, 1998.

Jensen, K.L., "A Semi-Analytical Model Of Electron Source Potential Barriers," presented at 11th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Jeon, B.S., S.W. Kang, J.S. Yoo, and J.D. Lee, "Characterization of Low-Voltage Phosphor Screens for FED Applications," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 424, pp. 421-424, 1997.

Jeong, Y.H., K.D. Kim, J.I. Han, Y.K. Park, K.I. Cho, S.G. Kang, G.K. Lee, and Y.J. Kim, "Growth and Luminescent Characteristics of $ZnGa_2O_4$ Thin Film Phosphor Prepared by rf Magnetron Sputtering," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 658-662.

Jeong, J.-W., B.-K. Ju, W.-B. Choi, D.-J. Lee, Y.-H. Lee, N.-Y. Lee, S.-J. Jung, D.-J. Choi, and M.-H. Oh, "New Packaging Method of Field Emission Display using Silicon-to-ITO coated glass bonding," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 711-715.

Jeong, J.W., B.K. Ju, D.J. Lee, Y.H. Lee, N.Y. Lee, Y.W. Ko, Y.G. Moon, D.J. Choi, and M.H. Oh, "Tubeless packaging of field emission display using glass to glass electrostatic bonding technology," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Jessing, J.R., D.L. Parker, and M.H. Weichold, "Porous silicon field emission cathode development," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1899-1901, 1996.

Jessing, J.R., H.R. Kim, D.L. Parker, and M.H. Weichold, "Fabrication and Characterization of Gated Porous Silicon Cathode Field Emission Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 58-62.

Jessing, J.R., H.R. Kim, D.L. Parker, and M.H. Weichold, "Fabrication and characterization of gated porous silicon cathode field emission arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 777-9, 1998.

Ji, H., Z.S. Jin, J.Y. W, X.Y. Lu, B.B. Liu, W.C. Jin, G. Yuan, and C.C. Jin, "Field Emission Characteristics of Diamond Films with Different Surface Morphologies," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Jiang, J.C., R.C. White, and P.K. Allen, "Microcavity Vacuum Tube Pressure Sensor," in *Digest of Technical Papers 1991 International Conference on Solid-State Sensors and Actuators*: IEEE, 1991, pp. 238-240.

Jiang, W.-N., D.J. Holcombe, M.M. Hashemi, and U.K. Mishra, "InGaAs/GaAs Planar Doped Barrier Electron Emitters," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 39, pp. 2649, 1992.

Jiang, W.N. and U.K. Mishra, "A Novel Electron Emitter with AlGaAs Planar Doped Barrier," in *Technical Digest of the 1992 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1992, pp. 985-987.

Jiang, W.-N., D.J. Holcombe, M.M. Hashemi, and U.K. Mishra, "GaAs Planar-Doped-Barrier Vacuum Microelectronic Electron Emitters," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 14, pp. 143-145, 1993.

Jiang, W.-N., "AlGaAs/GaAs Planar-Doped-Barrier Electron Emitters: Design, Fabrication, and Characterization," in Ph.D. dissertation in the *Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering*. Santa Barbara: University of California, Santa Barbara, 1993, pp. 161.

Jiang, W.-N. and U.K. Mishra, "Current flow mechanisms in GaAs planar-doped-barrier diodes with high built-in fields," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 74, pp. 5569-5574, 1993.

Jiang, W.-N. and U.K. Mishra, "1% efficiency $Al_{0.3}Ga_{0.7}As$ planar-doped-barrier electron emitters," *Electron. Lett.*, vol. 29, pp. 1997-1999, 1993.

Jiang, J.C. and R.C. White, "Electron Emission from Silicon Tips Coated with a Very Thin Cr Film," in *SID 93 Digest*, vol. 24, 1993, pp. 596-598.

Jiang, W.-N. and U.K. Mishra, "Study of the I-V characteristics of planar-doped-barrier electron emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 795-800, 1994.

Jimenez, M., R.J. Noer, G. Jouve, C. Antoine, J. Jodet, and B. Bonin, "Electron field emission from selectively contaiminated cathodes," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 1503-1509, 1993.

Jimenez, M., R.J. Noer, G. Jouve, J. Jodet, and B. Bonin, "Electron field emission from large-area cathodes: evidence for the projection model," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 27, pp. 1038-1045, 1994.

Jin, J.-G. and G.-S. Park, "Propagation characteristics of premodulated electron beam," in *Technical*

Digest of the 10th IVMC. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 181-185.

Jin, J.-G. and G.-S. Park, "Propagation characteristics of a premodulated electron beam," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 754-7, 1998.

Jingfang, X., L. Qiong, F. Zhong, Z. Jangyun, Z. Yukuen, M. Dongsheng, W.P. Kang, and J.L. Davidson, "Observations and Explanation of Electron Emission from Amorphous diamond films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Jo, S.H., S.J. Kwon, and J.D. Lee, "A New Cathode for Vacuum Microelectronic Devices: Silicon Tip Avalanche Cathode," in *Technical Digest of the 1994 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1994, pp. 31-34.

Jo, S.H., J.D. Lee, and S.J. Kwon, "Fabrication and analysis of a silicon tip avalanche cathode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 469-473, 1995.

Johnson, R.P. and W. Shockley, "An Electron Microscope for Filaments: Emission and Adsorption by Tungsten Single Crystals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 49, pp. 436-440, 1936.

Johnson, B.R., A.I. Akinwande, and D. Murphy, "Characterization of lateral thin-film-edge field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 535-538, 1997.

Johnson, S. and M.M. El Gomati, "Dual mode micromachined electron energy analyser," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Johnston, R., "The physics of field emission in the context of vacuum microelectronics," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 64-68, 1991.

Johnston, R. and A.J. Miller, "Field emission from silicon emitters," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 155-162, 1992.

Jones, G.W., S.K. Jones, M. Walters, and B. Dudley, "Microstructures for particle beam control," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 6, pp. 2023-2027, 1988.

Jones, G.W., S.K. Jones, M.D. Walters, and B.W. Dudley, "Microstructures for Control of Multiple Ion or Electron Beams," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2686-2691, 1989.

Jones, G.W., C.T. Sune, and H.F. Gray, "Silicon Field Emission Triodes and Diodes," in *Proceedings of the 42nd Electronic Components and Technology Conference*: IEEE, 1992, pp. 800-803.

Jones, G.W., C.T. Sune, and H.F. Gray, "Silicon Field Emission Transistors and Diodes," *IEEE Trans. Components, Hyrbrids, and Manufacturing Technol.*, vol. 15, pp. 1051-1055, 1992.

Jones, G.W., C.T. Sune, S.K. Jones, and H.F. Gray, "Microstructural Gated Field Emission Sources for Electron Beam Applications," *Proc. SPIE*, vol. 1671, pp. 201-207, 1992.

Jones, R.D., R.K. Feeney, J.K. Cochran, and D.N. Hill, "A Circuit Model for a Family of Low-Voltage Field-Emission-Array Cathodes," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 72-76.

Jonson, M., "The Dynamical Image Potential for Tunneling Electrons," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 33, pp. 743-746, 1980.

Jory, H.R. and A.W. Trivelpiece, "Exact Relativistic Solution for the One-Dimensional Diode," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 40, pp. 3924-3926, 1969.

Jou, S., H.J. Doerr, and R.F. Bunshah, "Electron emission characterization of diamond thin films grown from a solid carbon source," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 280, pp. 256-261, 1996.

Ju, B.-K., S.-J. Kim, J.-H. Jung, Y.-H. Lee, B.S. Park, Y.-J. Baik, S.-K. Lim, and M.H. Oh, "Study on the Diamond Field Emitter Fabricated by Transfer Mold Technique," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 424, pp. 399-402, 1997.

Jung, J.H., B.K. Ju, Y.H. Lee, M.H. Oh, and J. Jang, "Enhancement of Electron Emission Efficiency and Stability of Molybdenum Field Emitter Array by Diamond-Like Carbon Coating," in *Technical Digest of the 1996 International Electron Devices Meeting*. San Francisco: IEEE, 1996, pp. 293-296.

Jung, J.H., B.K. Ju, Y.H. Lee, M.H. Oh, and J. Jang, "Emission Characteristics of DLC coated Mo tips FEA," in *Proceedings of the 16th International Display Research Conference (Eurodisplay '96)*. Birmingham, England: SID, 1996, pp. 203-206.

Jung, J.H., B.K. Ju, Y.H. Lee, J. Jang, and M.H. Oh, "Enhancement of Electron Emission Efficiency and Stability of Molybdenum-Tip Field Emitter Array by Diamond Like Carbon Coating," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 18, pp. 197-199, 1997.

Jung, J.H., B.K. Ju, H. Kim, and M.H. Oh, "Effect of N doping on the electron emission properities of DLC Film on 2-inch Mo FEAs panel," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 276-280.

Jung, J., Y.-H. Kim, B. Lee, and J.D. Lee, "Optimal Design of FEA (Field Emitter Array) using an Evolution Strategy," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 341-345.

Jung, J.H., B.K. Ju, H. Kim, M.H. Oh, S.J. Chung, and J. Jang, "Effect of N doping on the electron emission properties of diamondlike carbon film on a 2-in. Mo field emitter array panel," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 705-9, 1998.

Jung, J., B. Lee, and J.D. Lee, "Effective three-dimensional simulation of field emitter array and its optimal design methodology using an evolution strategy," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 920-2, 1998.

Jung, J.H., B.K. Ju, H. Kim, Y.H. Lee, S.J. Chung, J. Jang, and M.H. Oh, "Effect of Diamond-Like Carbon Coating on the Emission Characteristics of Molybdenum Field Emitter Arrays," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 45, pp. 2232-2237, 1998.

Jurczyszyn, L. and M. Steslicka, "Barrier-resonance states in an external electric field," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 141-144, 1992.

Juretschke, H.J., "Exchange Potential in the Surface Region of a Free-Electron Metal," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 92, pp. 1140-4, 1953.

Kagan, M.S., T.M. Lifshits, A.L. Musatov, and A.A. Sheronov, "Field Emission of Electrons from High-Resistivity Germanium," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 6, pp. 563-567, 1964.

Kaneko, A., T. Kanno, K. Tomii, M. Kitagawa, and T. Hirao, "Wedge-Shaped Field Emitter Arrays for Flat Display," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2395-2397, 1991.

Kaneko, A., I. Sumita, H. Kimura, J. Matsuura, and Y. Kondo, "Emission property and current fluctuation of starlike thin-film field emitter array with self-feedback function," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 494-499, 1995.

Kanemaru, S. and J. Itoh, "Fabrication and Characterization of Lateral-Field Emitter Triodes," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2334-2336, 1991.

Kanemaru, S. and J. Itoh, "Fabrication of Disk-Edge Field Emitter Arrays," *Bulletin of the Electrotechnical Laboratory*, vol. 57, pp. 11-26, 1993.

Kanemaru, S., H. Ochiai, and J. Itoh, "Fabrication of a New Vertical-Wedge Silicon Field Emitter Array," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 213-216, 1994.

Kanemaru, S., T. Hirano, H. Tanoue, and J. Itoh, "Control of emission characteristics of silicon field emitter arrays by an ion implantation technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1885-1888, 1996.

Kanemaru, S., K. Ozawa, K. Ehara, T. Hirano, and J. Itoh, "MOSFET-structured Si field emitter tip," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 34-37.

Kanemaru, S., T. Hirano, H. Tanoue, and J. Itoh, "Control of emission currents from silicon field emitter arrays using a built-in MOSFET," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 218-223, 1997.

Kanemaru, S., K. Ozawa, K. Ehara, T. Hirano, H. Tanoue, and J. Itoh, "Fabrication of metal-oxide-semiconductor field-effect-transistor-structured silicon field emitters with a polysilicon dual gate," , 1997.

Kanemaru, S. and J. Itoh, "Silicon-FET-based field emission devices," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kang, N.K., J. Orloff, L.W. Swanson, and D. Tuggle, "An improved method for numerical analysis of point electron and ion optics," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 19, pp. 1077-1081, 1981.

Kang, N.K., D. Tuggle, and L.W. Swanson, "A numerical analysis of the electric field and trajectories with and without the effect of space charge for a field electron source," *Optik*, vol. 63, pp. 313-331, 1983.

Kang, S.W., J.H. Lee, Y.-H. Song, B.G. Yu, K.I. Cho, and H.J. Yoo, "A Novel Structure of Silicon Field Emission Cathode with Sputtered TiW for Gate Electrode and TEOS Oxide for Gate Dielectric," in *Technical Digest of the 1996 International Electron Devices Meeting*. San Francisco, CA: IEEE, 1996, pp. 301-304.

Kang, J.H., J.W. Cho, J.W. Kim, and J.M. Kim, "Modeling and comparisons of field emitter devices with various geometries," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1924-1929, 1996.

Kang, W.P., J.L. Davidson, M. Howell, B. Bhuva, D.L. Kinser, D.V. Kerns, Q. Li, and J.F. Xu, "Micropatterned polycrystalline diamond field emitter vacuum diode arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2068-2071, 1996.

Kang, W.P., A. Wisitsora-at, J.L. Davidson, Q. Li, C.K. Kim, J.F. Xu, and D.V. Kerns, "The Effects of sp^2 Content and Surface Treatment on the Field Emission of Micropatterned Pyramidal Diamond Tips," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 107-111.

Kang, S.-Y., J.H. lee, Y.-H. Song, Y.T. Kim, K.I. Cho, and H.J. Yoo, "Emission Characteristics of TiN-Coated Silicon Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 376-380.

Kang, W.P., A. Wisitsora-at, J.L. Davidson, M. Howell, Q. Li, J.F. Xu, and D.V. Kerns, "Micropattern Gated Diamond Field Emitter Array," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 567-571.

Kang, S.W., B.S. Jeon, J.S. Yoo, and J.D. Lee, "Photolithographic Patterning of Phosphors Screen by Electrophoretic Deposition for Field Emission Display," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 682-686.

Kang, W.P., J.L. Davidson, M.A. George, I. Milosavljevic, Q. Li, J.F. Xu, and D.V. Kerns, "Physical characterization of diamond pyramidal microtip emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 460-463, 1997.

Kang, S.W., B.S. Jeon, J.S. Yoo, and J.D. Lee, "Optical characteristics of the phosphor screen in field-emission environments," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 520-523, 1997.

Kang, W.P., A. Wisitsora-at, J.L. Davidson, M. Howell, D.V. Kerns, Q. Li, J.F. Xu, and C.K. Kim, "Micropattern-gated diamond field emitter array," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 732-5, 1998.

Kang, W.P., A. Wisitsora-at, J.L. Davidson, D.V. Kerns, Q. Li, J.F. Xu, and C.K. Kim, "Effect of sp^2 content and tip treatment on the field emission of micropatterned pyramidal diamond tips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 684-8, 1998.

Kang, S.-Y., J.H. Lee, Y.-H. Song, Y.T. Kim, K.I. Cho, and H.J. Yoo, "Emission characteristics of TiN-coated silicon field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 871-4, 1998.

Kang, W.P., A. Wisitsora-at, J.L. Davidson, Q. Li, J.F. Xu, and D.V. Kerns, "A New Self-Aligned-Gate-Molding Technique for the Fabrication of Gated Diamond Emitter," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kang, D.H., V.V. Zhirnov, G. Wojak, W.B. Choi, J.J. Hren, and J.J. Cuomo, "Investigation of Thickness Effects On AlN Coated Metal Tips By *In Situ* I-V Measurement," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kang, W.P., A. Wisitsora-at, J.L. Davidson, and D.V. Kerns, "Ultralow-Voltage Boron-Doped Diamond Field Emitter Vacuum Diode," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 19, pp. 379-381, 1998.

Kang, S.W., J.S. Yoo, and J.D. Lee, "Photolithographic patterning of phosphor screens by electrophoretic deposition for field emission display application," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2891-3, 1998.

Kanitkar, M.M. and D.S. Joag, "Field Electron Emission from Metallic Glass," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C7, pp. 127-132, 1986.

Kanter, H. and W.A. Feibelman, "Electron Emission from Al-Al_2O_3-Au Structures," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 3580-3588, 1962.

Kanter, H., "Slow Electron Transfer through Evaporated Au Films," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 3629-3630, 1963.

Kantonistov, A.A., I.N. Radchenko, G.N. Fursei, and L.A. Shirochin, "Excitation and evolution of explosive electron emission in a microwave field," *Sov. Tech. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 12, pp. 210-211, 1988.

Kapolnek, D., R.D. Underwood, B.P. Keller, S. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Selective area epitaxy of GaN for electron field emission devices," *J. Crystal Growth*, vol. 170, pp. 340-343, 1997.

Karabutov, A.V., V.I. Konov, S.M. Pimenov, V.D. Frolov, E.D. Obraztsova, V.I. Polyakov, and N.M. Rossukanyi, "Peculiarities of Field Emission from CVD Diamond Films," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 113-118, 1996.

Karain, W.I., L.V. Knight, D.D. Allred, and A. Reyes-Mena, "Emitted current instability from silicon field emission emitters due to sputtering by residual gas ions," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 12, pp. 2581-5, 1994.

Karpov, L.D., A.P. Genelev, V.A. Drach, and V.S. Zasemkov, "Fabrication of Gated Field Emitter Arrays with Self-Align Lateral Resistors," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 613-616.

Karpov, L.D., V.A. Drach, A.P. Genelev, and V.S. Zasemkov, "The Inside Out Field Emission Display," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kartsev, G.K., G.A. Mesyats, D.I. Proskurovskii, V.P. Rotshtein, and G.N. Fursei, "Investigation of the Time Characteristics of the Transition of Field Emission to a Vacuum Arc," *Sov. Phys. Dokl.*, vol. 15, pp. 475-477, 1970.

Kasper, E., "On the numerical field calculation in field emission devices," *Optik*, vol. 54, pp. 135-147, 1979.

Kawasaki, K., K. Senzaki, Y. Kumashiro, and A. Okada, "Energy Distribution of Field-Emitted Electrons from TiC Single Crystal," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 62, pp. 313-316, 1977.

Kawasaki, T., T. Matsuda, J. Endo, and A. Tonomura, "Observation of a 0.055 nm Spacing Lattice Image in Gold using a Field Emission Electron Microscope," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 29, pp. L508-L510, 1990.

Kawata, S., M. Oka, T. Takami, H. Nakane, H. Adachi, and S. Mizuno, "On the atomic arrangement on ZrO/W (100) cathode surface — Models for LEED I-V analysis," presented at 11th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kay, L.E. and H. Qiu, "Simulation of Self-Heating in Gated Silicon Field Emitters," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 427, 1994.

Kazarinov, R.F. and S. Luryi, "Majority Carrier Transistor Based on Voltage-Controlled Thermionic Emission," *Applied Physics A*, vol. 28, pp. 151-160, 1982.

Kellogg, G.L. and T.T. Tsong, "Measurement of the Dipole Moments of Single 5-d Transition Metal Adatoms on the Tungsten (110) Plane," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 62, pp. 343-360, 1977.

Kellogg, G.L., "Electric Field Inhibition and Promotion of Exchange Diffusion on Pt(001)," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 70, pp. 1631-1634, 1993.

Kelly, J., T. Groves, and H.P. Kuo, "A high-current, high speed electron beam lithography column," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 19, pp. 936-940, 1981.

Kelly, T.F., N.A. Zreiba, B.D. Howell, and F.G. Bradley, "Energy deposition and heat transfer in a pulse-heated field emission tip at high repetition rates," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 377-385, 1991.

Kennedy, P.J., "InSb: A Possible Source of Polarised Electrons," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 19, pp. 161, 1965.

Kenny, T.W., W.J. Kaiser, J.A. Podosek, H.K. Rockstad, J.K. Reynolds, and E.C. Vote, "Micromachined tunneling displacement transducers for physical sensors," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 11, pp. 797-802, 1993.

Kenny, T.W., J.K. Reynolds, J.A. Podosek, E.C. Vote, L.M. Miller, H.K. Rockstad, and W.J. Kaiser, "Micromachined infrared sensors using tunneling displacement transducers," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 67, pp. 112-28, 1996.

Kesling, W.D. and C.E. Hunt, "Field emission device modeling for application to flat panel displays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 518-522, 1993.

Kesling, W.D. and C.E. Hunt, "Field-Emission Display Resolution," in *SID International Symposium Digest of Technical Papers*. Playa del Rey, CA: Soc. Inf. Display, 1993, pp. 599-602.

Kesling, W.D. and C.E. Hunt, "Beam Focusing for Field Emission Flat Panel Displays," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 135-138, 1994.

Kesling, W.D. and C.E. Hunt, "Beam Focusing for Field-Emission Flat-Panel Displays," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 42, pp. 340-347, 1995.

Khairnar, R.S. and D.S. Joag, "Pencil lead field emitter," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 85-90, 1989.

Khairnar, R.S., C.V. Dharmadhikari, and D.S. Joag, "Pencil lead tips: a field ion and field electron emission microscopic study," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 65, pp. 4735-8, 1989.

Khaskelberg, M., "Effectiveness of MIM-Sandwich System," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 259-262, 1994.

Khodin, A.A., "On Single-Electron and Photon Processes Modeling in Vacuum and Thin-Film Nanostructures," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kiejna, A. and K.F. Wojchiechowski, "The Effect of the Modified Image Surface Barrier on the Field Emission," *Acta Phys. Polon.*, vol. A48, pp. 349-357, 1975.

Kim, J.M., W.N. Carr, and R.J. Zeto, "Fabrication and characterization of lateral "cusp-edge" and "knife-edge" geometry cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 459-463, 1993.

Kim, H.S., M.L. Yu, U. Staufer, L.P. Muray, D.P. Kern, and T.H.P. Chang, "Oxygen processed field emission tips for microcolumn applications," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 2327-2331, 1993.

Kim, J.M., D.H. Choo, N.S. Park, J.H. Choi, and J.W. Kim, "Field Emission of PECVD Diamond Like Carbon Thin Film Flat Cathode on Microstructured Silicon Pedestal," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 305-309.

Kim, H.S., M.L. Yu, E. Kratschmer, B.W. Hussey, M.G.R. Thomson, and T.H.P. Chang, "Miniature Schottky electron source," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2468-2472, 1995.

Kim, D., S.J. Kwon, and J.D. Lee, "Fabrication of silicon field emitters by forming porous silicon," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1906-1909, 1996.

Kim, J.M., J.P. Hong, J. Kim, J.E. Jung, J.Y. Jin, J.H. Kang, E.S. Lee, S.S. Hong, B.I. Gorfinkel, and E.V. Roussina, "Process Integration and Electrical Analysis of Full Color Field Emission Display Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 256-261.

Kim, H.R., J.R. Jessing, and D.L. Parker, "Porous silicon field emission arrays with built-in spacer," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 396-400.

Kim, S.H., I.T. Han, N. Lee, J.W. Kim, J.H. Choi, and J.M. Kim, "Field emission characteristics of free-standing diamond films for large-area display applications," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 480-484.

Kim, Y.H., D.J. Choi, D.W. Han, H.K. Baik, and K.M. Song, "Structural properties and surface characteristics of cesiated carbon nitride thin films for cold electron emitter," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 551-555.

Kim, J.D., M.Y. Park, J.Y. Kang, S.Y. Lee, J.G. Koo, K.I. Cho, and K.-S. Nam, "Integration of High Voltage LDMOSFETs into a Low Voltage CMOS Technology for Display's Driving Circuit Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 572-576.

Kim, S.S., S.H. Cho, J.S. Yoo, S.H. Jo, and J.D. Lee, "The Effect of the Resistivity of $ZnGa_2O_4$:Mn Phosphor Screen on the Emission Characteristics of Field Emitter Array," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 676-681.

Kim, I.H., C.G. Lee, Y.H. Kim, B.G. Park, and J.D. Lee, "Fabrication of metal field emitter arrays on polycrystalline silicon," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 468-471, 1997.

Kim, J.M., J.P. Hong, J.W. Kim, J.H. Choi, N.S. Park, J.H. Kang, J.E. Jang, Y.S. Ryu, H.C. Yang, B.I. Gorfinkel, and E.V. Roussina, "Reliability analysis of 4 in. field emission display," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 528-532, 1997.

Kim, S., B.K. Ju, Y.H. Lee, B.S. Park, Y.-J. Baik, S. Lim, and M.H. Oh, "Emission characteristics of diamond-tip field emitter arrays fabricated by transfer mold technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 499-502, 1997.

Kim, J.M., J.P. Hong, J.H. Choi, Y.S. Ryu, and S.S. Hong, "Parameters for improving reliability of full color field emission display devices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 736-40, 1998.

Kim, Y.J., Y.H. Jeong, K.D. Kim, S.G. Kang, K.G. Lee, J.I. Han, Y.K. Park, and K.I. Cho, "Growth and luminescent characteristics of $ZnGa_2O_4$ thin film phosphor prepared by radio frequency magnetron sputtering," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1239-1243, 1998.

Kim, J.M., J.E. Jung, N.S. Park, Y.S. Ryu, Y.J. Park, and N.S. Cha, "5" Full Color Field Emission Displays with Narrow Vacuum Gap Studies," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kim, J.W., S.S. Hong, J.H. Choi, S.H. Kim, and J.M. Kim, "Driving Method to Improve Display Quality As Current with External Circuitry," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kim, H., B.K. Ju, K.B. Lee, M.S. Kang, J. Jang, and M.H. Oh, "Influences of ambient gases upon emission characteristics of Mo-FEAs during frit sealing process." presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kim, H.R., J.R. Jessing, and D.L. Parker, "Electrical Characterization of Porous Silicon Field Emitter Arrays," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kim, H., J.W. Huh, M.J. Kim, H.S. Kim, J.Y. Oh, Y.R. Cho, H.S. Jeong, and S. Ahn, "Development of a Diamond-like Carbon Based Field Emission Display," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kim, U., D.M. Aslam, and V.S. Veerasamy, "Field Emission Mapping of Low-Temperature Diamond and DLC Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

King, R.A., R.A.D. Mackenzie, G.D.W. Smith, and N.A. Cade, "Atom probe analysis and field emission studies of silicon," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 705-709, 1994.

King, R.A., R.A.D. Mackenzie, and G.D.W. Smith, "Field emission and atom probe field ion microscope studies of palladium-silicide-coated silicon emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 603-606, 1995.

Kingston, R.H. and S.F. Neustadter, "Calculation of the Space Charge, Electric Field, and Free Carrier Concentration at the Surface of a Semiconductor," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 718-720, 1955.

Kirkpatrick, D.A., G. Bekefi, A.C. DiRienzo, H.P. Freund, and A.K. Ganguly, "A millimeter and submillimeter wavelength free-electron laser," *Phys. Fluids B*, vol. 1, pp. 1511-1518, 1989.

Kirkpatrick, D.A., G.L. Bergeron, M.A. Czarnaski, J.J. Hickman, M. Levinson, Q.V. Nguyen, and B.M. Ditchek, "Vacuum field emission from a $Si\text{-}TaSi_2$ semiconductor-metal eutectic composite," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 59, pp. 2094-2096, 1991.

Kirkpatrick, D.A., P.E. Shoen, W.B. Stockton, R. Price, S. Baral, B.E. Kahn, J.M. Schnur, M. Levinson, and B.M. Ditchek, "Measurements of Vacuum Field Emission From Bio-Molecular and Semiconductor-Metal Eutectic Composite Microstructures," *IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci.*, vol. 19, pp. 749-755, 1991.

Kirkpatrick, D.A., G.L. Bergeron, M.A. Czarnaski, J.J. Hickman, G.M. Chow, R. Price, B.L. Ratna, P.E. Schoen, W.B. Stockton, S. Baral, A.C. Ting, and J.M. Schnur, "Demonstration of vacuum field emission from a self-assembling biomolecular microstructure composite," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 60, pp. 1556-1558, 1992.

Kirkpatrick, D.A., A. Mankofsky, and K.T. Tsang, "Analysis of field emission from three-dimensional structures," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 60, pp. 2065-2067, 1992.

Kirstein, P.T. and J.S. Hornsby, "An Investigation into the Use of Iteration Methods for the Analysis of Axially Symmetric and Sheet Beam Electrode Shapes with an Emitting Surface," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 11, pp. 196-204, 1964.

Kisliuk, P., "Arcing at Electrical Contacts on Closure. Part V. The Cathode Mechanism of Extremely Short Arcs," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 25, pp. 897-900, 1954.

Kitai, A., N. Dalacu, and H. Zhizheng, "Thin-Film ZnS Cold-Cathode Emitter," *SID 91 Digest*, pp. 440-443, 1991.

Kitamura, M. and K. Tanoue, "Microfield emitter array tridoes with electron bombarded semiconductor anode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 474-476, 1993.

Kitzmann, G.A., "Development of a High Density Finite Set of Uniform Field Emitters on a Thin Film Glass Substrate," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C2, pp. 79-83, 1986.

Klein, R., "Investigation of the Surface Reaction of Oxygen with Carbon on Tungsten with the Field Emission Microscope," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 21, pp. 1177-1180, 1953.

Klein, R. and L.B. Leder, "Temperature Dependence of Electron Emission in the Field Emission Region," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 124, pp. 1046-1049, 1961.

Klein, R. and L.B. Leder, "Field Emission from Niobium in the Normal and Superconducting States," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 124, pp. 1050-1052, 1961.

Kleint, C. and R. Fischer, "Feldemission von Silicium- und Teller-Einkristallen," *Zeitschrift für Naturforchung*, vol. 14a, pp. 753, 1959.

Kleint, C. and H.-J. Gasse, "Schrot- und Funkelrauschen bei kalter Elektronen-Emission," *Zeitschrift für Naturforchung*, vol. 15a, pp. 87-88, 1960.

Kleint, C., H. Neumann, and R. Fischer, "Field Emission from Silicon," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 8, pp. 204-219, 1961.

Kleint, C., "Theoretical Consideration of the Field Emission Flicker Effect," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 10, pp. 296-308, 1963.

Kleint, C., "Experiment on the Field Emission Flicker Effect and Comparison with Theory," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 10, pp. 309-320, 1963.

Kleint, C. and S. Kusch, "Über die Energieverteilung von Feldelektronen aus Silizium," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 13, pp. 210-212, 1964.

Kleint, C. and H.-J. Gasse, "Das Stromrauschen bei Feldemission und sein Zusammenhang mit Adsorptionserscheinungen," *Fortschr. Phys.*, vol. 13, pp. 499-532, 1965.

Kleint, C. and R. Meclewski, "Spectral Density Functions of Field Emission Flicker Noise Caused by Potassium Adsorbed on Tungsten," *Acta Phys. Polon.*, vol. 36, pp. 97-105, 1968.

Kleint, C. and R. Meclewski, "Flicker noise and surface migration during potassium -- deposition on tungsten emitters in a field emission microscope," *Acta Phys. Polon.*, vol. 33, pp. 887-897, 1968.

Kleint, C., "Surface Diffusion Model of Adsorption-Induced Field Emission Flicker Noise I. Theory," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 25, pp. 394-410, 1971.

Kleint, C., "Surface Diffusion Model of Adsorption-Induced Field Emission Flicker Noise II. Experiments," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 25, pp. 411-434, 1971.

Kleint, C. and T. Radon, "Photo Field Emission Spectroscopy of the Tantalum Band Structure," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 70, pp. 131-150, 1978.

Kleint, C., "Electron Emission Noise," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 200, pp. 472-489, 1988.

Kleint, C., "On the Early History of Field Emission Including Attempts of Tunneling Spectroscopy," *Prog. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 42, pp. 101-115, 1993.

Klemer, D.P., C.-Y. Chen, T.-J. Shieh, and M. Pujara, "Design, fabrication, and characterization of a hot-electron vacuum transistor," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 418-421, 1993.

Kleps, I., D. Nicolaescu, C. Lungu, G. Musa, C. Bostan, and F. Caccavale, "Porous silicon field emitters for display applications," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 228-232, 1997.

Klimin, A.I., "Auto-Electronic Emission from Cadmium Sulfide and Cadmium Selenide," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 2, pp. 649-651, 1957.

Knauer, W., "Energy broadening in field emitted electron and ion beams," *Optik*, vol. 59, pp. 335-354, 1981.

Knoblauch, A., C. Wilbertz, T. Miller, and S. Kalbitzer, "Field electron emission properties of a supertip," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 29, pp. 470-3, 1996.

Knoblauch, A., T. Miller, C. Klatt, and S. Kalbitzer, "Electron and ion emission properties of iridium supertip field emitters," *Nucl. Instr. and Meth.*, vol. B139, pp. 20-27, 1998.

Ko, C.G., B.K. Ju, Y.H. Lee, J.H. Park, and M.H. Oh, "Fabrication and Characterization of Diamond-Like Carbon Coated Knife Edge Field Emitter Array," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. L1305-L1307, 1996.

Ko, T.-Y., B. Chung, J.-Y. Lee, D. Jeon, and K.R. Lee, "Fabrication and Simulation of DLC Field Emitter Triode," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 166-170.

Ko, T.-Y., B. Chung, J.Y. Lee, and D. Jeon, "Fabrication and simulation of a gated thin film emitter," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 700-4, 1998.

Kodis, M.A., K.L. Jensen, E.G. Zaidman, B. Goplen, and D.N. Smithe, "Optimization of field emission arrays for inductive output amplifiers," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1990-1993, 1996.

Kodis, M.A., K.L. Jensen, E.G. Zaidman, B. Golpen, and D.N. Smithe, "Operation and Optimization of Gated Field Emission Arrays in Inductive Output Amplifiers," *IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci.*, vol. 24, pp. 970-981, 1996.

Koek, B.H., T. Chisholm, J.P. Davey, J. Romijn, and A.J. v. Run, "A Schottky-Emitter Electron Source for Wide Range Lithography Applications," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. 5982-5987, 1993.

Koellner, C., U. Kim, D.M. Aslam, and V.S. Veerasamy, "Computer-Controlled Field Emission Testing System for Mapping of Emission- and Photo-Current with Submicron Spatial Resolution," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Koga, K., K. Morimoto, Y. Hori, S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "New Structure Si Field Emitter Arrays with Low Operation Voltage," in *Technical Digest of the 1994 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1994, pp. 23-26.

Koga, K., "Low voltage operation from Tower structure MOSFET Si field emitter," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kohn, E.S., "Current Crowding in a Circular Geometry," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 42, pp. 2493-2497, 1971.

Kohn, E.S., "Cold-Cathode Electron Emission from Silicon," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 18, pp. 272-273, 1971.

Kohn, E.S., "The Silicon Cold Cathode," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 20, pp. 321-329, 1973.

Komar, A.P. and V.P. Savchenko, "Effect of Impurities and Dislocations of the Electron Field from Metallic Crystals," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 4, pp. 986-992, 1962.

Komuro, M. and H. Hiroshima, "Focused Ga ion beam etching characteristics of GaAs with Cl_2," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 9, pp. 2656-2659, 1991.

Kong, L.C., B.G. Orr, and K.D. Wise, "Integrated electrostatically resonant scan tip for an atomic force microscope," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 634-641, 1993.

Konopsky, V.N., S.K. Sekatskii, and V.S. Letokhov, "Single Atom Electron Emission from the Silicon Tip Coated by Calcium Fluoride with Samarium Dopant Ions," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 125-128, 1996.

Konopsky, V.N., V.V. Zhirnov, N.S. Sokolov, J.C. Alvarez, E.I. Givargizov, L.V. Bormatova, V.S. Letokhov, and S.K. Sekatskii, "Field- and Photoassisted Field Emission Studies of Calcium Fluoride Coated Silicon Tips," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 129-134, 1996.

Konopsky, V.N., "A proposal for a new type of thin-film field-emission display by edge breakdown of MIS structure," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 31, pp. 617-21, 1998.

Kontorovich, E.L., M.V. Loginov, and V.N. Shrednik, "Atom probe determination of the multicomponent material thermo-field microprotusion parameters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 495-498, 1997.

Koops, H.W.P. and M. Weber, "Field emission source with integrated extractor optics," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 422, 1994.

Koops, H.W.P., M. Weber, J. Urban, and C. Schössler, "Comparative study of supertips for electron-field emitters," *Proc. SPIE*, vol. 2522, pp. 189-199, 1995.

Kopka, P. and H. Ermert, "Characterization of field emitter structures by means of modeling electron trajectories in vacuum," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 545-548, 1995.

Kopka, P. and H. Ermert, "Analysis of vacuum microelectronic components by the use of special finite elements," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2100-2104, 1996.

Kopylov, M.F., "Design and technology features of heating-free megnetrons with autoemission excitation," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 481-483, 1993.

Kopylov, M.F., "Activation, stabilization degradation, and lifetime predictions of refractory thin films emitters operated in cold cathode magnetrons," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 700-702, 1994.

Korop, E.D. and A.A. Plyutto, "Plasma Effects in the Emission of a Needle Cathode," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 16, pp. 830-831, 1971.

Kosarev, A.I., A.N. Adronov, S.V. Robozerov, T.E. Felter, A.J. Vinogradov, V.V. Zhirnov, and M.V. Shutov, "Field Emission from Amorphous Carbon and Silicon-Carbon Films, Prepared by VHF CVD," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Koshida, N., T. Ozaki, X. Sheng, and H. Koyama, "Cold Electron Emission from Electroluminescent Porous Silicon Devices," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. L705-L707, 1995.

Kosmahl, H.G., "A Wide-Bandwidth High-Gain Small-Size Distributed Amplifier with Field Emission Triodes (FETRODE's) for the 10 to 300 GHz Frequency Range," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2728-2737, 1989.

Kosmahl, H.G., "Analytic Evaluation of Field Emission Enhancement Factors for Ellipsoidal Cones and Elliptic Cross-Section Wedges," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 1534-1537, 1991.

Koval', V.A., D.I. Proskurovskii, V.F. Tregubov, and E.B. Yankelevich, "Effect of pressure on the cathode in explosive electron emission," *Sov. Tech. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 5, pp. 246-247, 1979.

Koyama, M. and H. Kawai, "Field Emission Diode and Triode," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 37, pp. 1159-1161, 1966.

Kozawa, T., M. Suzuki, Y. Taga, Y. Gotoh, and J. Ishikawa, "Fabrication of GaN field emitter arrays by selective area growth technique," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 750-753.

Kozawa, T., M. Suzuki, Y. Taga, Y. Gotoh, and J. Ishikawa, "Fabrication of GaN field emitter arrays by selective area growth technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 833-5, 1998.

Kozlowski, G., W. Swiech, and S. Surma, "Study of Lanthanum on Tungsten Field Emitter," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C7, pp. 101-103, 1986.

Kozlowski, G. and S. Surma, "Study of Lanthanum on Tungsten Field Emitter - II," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 27-31, 1987.

Kranjec, P. and L. Ruby, "Test of the Critical Theory of Electrical Breakdown in Vacuum," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 4, pp. 94-96, 1967.

Kratschmer, E., H.S. Kim, M.G.R. Thomson, K.Y. Lee, S.A. Rishton, M.L. Yu, and T.H.P. Chang, "Sub-40 nm resolution 1 keV scanning tunneling microscope field-emission microcolumn," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 3503-3507, 1994.

Kratschmer, E., H.S. Kim, M.G.R. Thomson, K.Y. Lee, S.A. Rishton, M.L. Yu, and T.H.P. Chang, "An electron-beam microcolumn with improved resolution, beam current, and stability," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2498-2503, 1995.

Kratschmer, E., H.S. Kim, M.G.R. Thomson, K.Y. Lee, S.A. Rishton, M.L. Yu, S. Zolgharnain, B.W. Hussey, and T.H.P. Chang, "Experimental evaluation of a 20×20 mm footprint microcolumn," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 3792-6, 1996.

Krauss, A.R., T.G. McCauley, D.M. Gruen, M. Ding, T. Corrigan, O. Auciello, R.H.P. Chang, M. Kordesch, R. Nemanich, S. English, A. Breskin, E. Shefer, R. Chechyk, Y. Lifshitz, E. Grossman, D. Temple, G. McGuire, S. Pimenov, V. Konov, A. Karabutov, A. Rakhimov, and N. Suetin, "Cold Cathode Electron Emission Properties of Nanocrystalline Diamond Thim Films," presented at 1998, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kressel, H., E.S. Kohn, H. Nelson, J.J. Tietjen, and L.R. Weisberg, "An Optoelectronic Cold Cathode Using and $Al_xGa_{1-x}As$ Heterojunction Structure," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 16, pp. 359-362, 1970.

Kretz, J., M. Rudolph, M. Weber, and H.W.P. Koops, "Three-dimensional structurization by additive lithography, analysis of deposits using TEM and EDX, and application to field-emitter tips," *Microelectron. Eng.*, vol. 23, pp. 477-481, 1994.

Kreuzer, H.J., "Theory of Field Adsorption," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 3-6, 1988.

Kreuzer, H.J. and K. Watanabe, "Theory of Field Desorption," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 7-9, 1988.

Kreuzer, H.J., "Physics and chemistry in high electric fields," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 336-347, 1991.

Krieger, W., H. Koppermann, T. Suzuki, and H. Walther, "The Generation of Laser Difference Frequencies Using the Scanning Tunneling Microscope," *IEEE Trans. Instr. Meas.*, vol. 38, pp. 1019-1021, 1989.

Krieger, W., T. Suzuki, M. Völcker, and H. Walther, "Generation of microwave radiation in the tunneling junction of a scanning tunneling microscope," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 41, pp. 10229-10232, 1990.

Kropfeld, P., F. Ducroquet, O. Yaradou, and A. Vanoverschelde, "GaAs Edge Field Emitter Arrays fabrication by wet and dry etching," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kryuchenko, Y.V. and V.G. Litovchenko, "Computer simulation of the field emission from multilayer cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1934-1937, 1996.

Ku, T.K., S.H. Chen, C.D. Yang, N.J. She, C.C. Wang, C.F. Chen, I.J. Hsieh, and H.C. Cheng, "Enhanced Electron Emission from Phosphorus-Doped Diamond-Clad Silicon Field Emitter Arrays," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 17, pp. 208-210, 1996.

Ku, T.K., S.H. Chen, C.D. Yang, N.J. She, F.G. Tarntair, C.C. Wang, C.F. Chen, I.J. Hsieh, and H.C. Cheng, "Enhanced electron emission from phosphorus- and boron-doped diamond-clad Si field emitter arrays," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 290-291, pp. 176-180, 1996.

Kudo, J. and S. Nakamura, "SiC Whisker as a Field Emitter," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 14, pp. 151-

152, 1975.

Kulik, V.S. and V.K. Medvedev, "Angular and Energy Distribution of Ions Emitted from a GaInSn Liquid Alloy Ion Source," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 255-258, 1994.

Kultashev, O. and B. Djubua, "Miniature Metal Alloy Thermionic Cathode," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 251-254, 1994.

Kumar, N., C. Xie, N. Potter, A. Krishnan, C. Hilbert, D. Eichman, E. Schlam, H. Schmidt, and S. Wagal, "Field Emission Displays Based on Diamond Thin Films," in *SID 93 Digest*: SID, 1993, pp. 1009-1011.

Kumar, N., H.K. Schmidt, M.H. Clark, A. Ross, B. Lin, L. Fredin, B. Baker, D. Patterson, W. Brookover, C. Xie, C. Hilbert, R.L. Fink, C.N. Potter, A. Krishnan, and D. Eichman, "Development of Nano-Crystalline Diamond-Based Field-Emission Displays," in *SID 94 Digest*, 1994, pp. 43-46.

Kumar, N., H. Schmidt, and C. Xie, "Diamond-based field emission flat panel displays," *Solid State Technol.*, vol. 38, pp. 71-74, 1995.

Kuriyama, K., C. Kimura, and T. Sugino, "Elucidation of field emission characteristics of phosphorus-doped diamond films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Kuroda, K. and T. Suzuki, "Analysis of accelerating lens system in field-emission scanning electron microscope," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 45, pp. 1436-1441, 1974.

Kusunoki, T., M. Suzuki, S. Sasaki, T. Yaguchi, and T. Aida, "Fluctuation-Free Electron Emission from Non-Formed Metal-Insulator-Metal (MIM) Cathodes Fabricated by Low Current Anodic Oxidation," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. L1695-L1697, 1993.

Kusunoki, T. and M. Suzuki, "Increased Emission Current from MIM Cathodes through the Use of a Multilayer Top Electrode," in *Tech. Digest of the 1997 International Electron Devices Meeting*. New York: IEEE, 1997, pp. 725-728.

Kuyatt, C.E. and E.W. Plummer, "Field Emission Deflection Energy Analyzer," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 43, pp. 108-111, 1972.

Kuznetsov, V.A., A.P. Ovchinnikov, and E.A. Tishin, "The Possibility of Finding the Parameters of a Field Emitter Only from Its Volt-Ampere Characteristic," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 14, pp. 333-334, 1969.

Kuznetsov, V.A. and A.L. Suvorov, "Low-Frequency Fluctuations of Electron Field-Emission Current," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 19, pp. 149-150, 1974.

Küttel, O.M., O. Gröning, C. Emmenegger, E. Maillard, and L. Schlapbach, "Electron Field Emission from Nanotube and Other Carbon Containing Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Küttel, O.M., O. Groening, C. Emmenegger, and L. Schlapbach, "Electron field emission from phase pure nanotube films grown in a methane/hydrogen plasma," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 2113-2115, 1998.

Kwon, S.J., D.M. Aslam, Y. Li, Y.H. Shin, and J.D. Lee, "Low Voltage Emission Characteristics of the Undoped Polycrystalline Diamond Field Emitter by MPCVD," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 475-479.

Kwon, S.J., Y.H. Shin, D.M. Aslam, and J.D. Lee, "Field emission properties of the polycrystalline diamond film prepared by microwave-assisted plasma chemical vapor deposition," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 712-15, 1998.

Kwon, S.J., K.S. Ryu, T.H. Cho, and J.D. Lee, "Gettering Effect inside the Glass Packaged FED Panel," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Labrunie, G. and R. Meyer, "Novel type of emissive flat panel display: the matrixed cold-cathode microtip fluorescent display," *Disp. Technol. Appl. (UK)*, vol. 8, pp. 37-40, 1987.

Lally, P.M., E.A. Nettesheim, Y. Goren, C.A. Spindt, and A. Rosengreen, "A 10 GHz Tuned Amplifier Based on the SRI Thin-Film Field-Emission Cathode," in *Technical Digest of the 1988 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1988, pp. 522-525.

Lally, P.M., Y. Goren, and E.A. Nettesheim, "An X-Band Tuned Amplifier with a Field-Emission Cathode," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2738-2741, 1989.

Lambe, J. and R.C. Jaklevic, "Molecular Vibration Spectra by Inelastic Electron Tunneling," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 165, pp. 821-832, 1968.

Lamouri, A., Y. Wang, G.T. Mearini, I.L. Krainsky, J.A. Dayton, Jr., and W. Mueller, "Electron emission observations from as-grown and vacuum-coated chemical vapor deposited diamond," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2046-2049, 1996.

Landauer, R. and T. Martin, "Barrier interaction time in tunneling," *Rev. Mod. Phys.*, vol. 66, pp. 217-228, 1994.

Lang, N.D. and W. Kohn, "Theory of Metal Surfaces: Induced Surface Charge and Image Potential," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 7, pp. 3541-3550, 1973.

Lang, N.D., A. Yacoby, and Y. Imry, "Theory of a Single-Atom Point Source for Electrons," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 63, pp. 1499-1502, 1989.

Laou, P., C.X. Qui, and I. Shih, "Field Emission Devices with Built-in p-n Junction," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 73-77.

Latham, R.V. and E. Braun, "Electron optical observations of cathode protrusions form during pre-breakdown conditioning," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 1, pp. 1731-1735, 1968.

Latham, R.V. and C.J.S. Chapman, "A nonconventional electron optical technique for the dynamic observation of cathode damage prior to electrical breakdown," *J. Phys. E: Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 3, pp. 732-734, 1970.

Latham, R.V. and E. Braun, "An investigation of pre-breakdown cathode microcratering," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 3, pp. 1663-1669, 1970.

Latham, R.V. and D.A. Wilson, "Electroluminescence effects associated with the field emission of electron from a carbon fibre micropoint emitter," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 14, pp. 2139-2145, 1981.

Latham, R.V., "The origin of prebreakdown electron emission from vacuum-insulated high voltage electrodes," *Vacuum*, vol. 32, pp. 137-140, 1982.

Latham, R.V. and D.A. Wilson, "The development of a high-definition cathode-ray tube using a carbon-fibre field-emission electron source," *J. Phys. E: Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 15, pp. 1083-1092, 1982.

Latham, R.V., "Prebreakdown Electron Emission," *IEEE Trans. Elec. Insul.*, vol. 18, pp. 194-203, 1983.

Latham, R.V. and D.A. Wilson, "The energy spectrum of electrons field emitted from carbon fibre micropoint cathodes," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 16, pp. 455-463, 1983.

Latham, R.V. and M.S. Mousa, "Hot electron emission from composite metal-insulator micropoint cathodes," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 19, pp. 699-713, 1986.

Latham, R.V., K.H. Bayliss, and B.M. Cox, "Spatially correlated breakdown events initiated by field electron emission in vacuum and high-pressure SF_6," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 19, pp. 219-231, 1986.

Latham, R.V. and M.A. Salim, "A microfocus cathde ray tube using an externally stabilised carbon-fibre field-emitting source," *J. Phys. E: Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 20, pp. 181-188, 1987.

Latham, R.V., "A New Perspective On The Origin Of Prebreakdown Electron Emission Processes," *IEEE Trans. Elec. Insul.*, vol. 23, pp. 9-16, 1988.

Latham, R.V. and N.S. Xu, "'Electron pin-holes': the limiting defect for insulating high voltages by vacuum, a basis for new cold cathode electron sources," *Vacuum*, vol. 42, pp. 1173-1181, 1991.

Lau, Y.Y., "Effects of cathode surface roughness on the quality of electron beams," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 61, pp. 36-44, 1987.

Lau, Y.Y., D. Chernin, D.G. Colombant, and P.-T. Ho, "Quantum Extension of Child-Langmuir Law," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 66, pp. 1446-1449, 1991.

Lau, Y.Y., Y. Liu, and R.K. Parker, "Electron emission: From the Fowler-Nordheim relation to the Child-Langmuir law," *Phys. Plasmas*, vol. 1, pp. 2082-2085, 1994.

Lea, C. and R. Gomer, "Evidence of Electron-Electron Scattering from Field Emission," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 25, pp. 804-806, 1970.

Lea, C. and R. Gomer, "Energy Distribution in Field Emission from Krypton Covered Tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 54, pp. 3349-3359, 1971.

Lea, C., "Field emission from carbon fibres," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 6, pp. 1105-1114, 1973.

Lee, M.J.G., "Field Emission of Hot Electrons from Tungsten," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 30, pp. 1193-1196, 1973.

Lee, M.J.G. and R. Reifenberger, "Periodic Field-Dependent Photocurrent from a Tungsten Field Emitter," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 70, pp. 114-130, 1978.

Lee, M.J.G., R. Reifenberger, E.S. Robins, and H.G. Lindenmayr, "Thermally enhanced field emission from a laser-illuminated tungsten tip: temperature rise of tip," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 51, pp. 4996-506, 1980.

Lee, R.A., C. Patel, H.A. Williams, and N.A. Cade, "Semiconductor Fabrication Technology Applied to Micrometer Valves," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2703-2708, 1989.

Lee, R.A., A.J. Miller, C. Patel, and H.A. Williams, "Construction and performance of field emitting cathodes," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R.E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 105-108.

Lee, M.J.G. and E.S. Robins, "Thermal relaxation of a laser illuminated field emitter," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 65, pp. 1699-1706, 1989.

Lee, H.C. and R.S. Huang, "Simulation and Design of Field Emitter Array," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 11, pp. 579-581, 1990.

Lee, H.-C. and R.-S. Huang, "A Novel Field Emission Array Pressure Sensor," in *Digest of Technical Papers 1991 International Conference on Solid-State Sensors and Actuators*: IEEE, 1991, pp. 241-244.

Lee, H.-C. and R.-S. Huang, "A Theoretical Study on Field Emission Array for Microsensors," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 39, pp. 313-324, 1992.

Lee, H.-C. and R.-S. Huang, "A study on field-emission array pressure sensors," *Sens. Actuators A, Phys. (Switzerland)*, vol. 34, pp. 137-154, 1992.

Lee, B., E.F. Barasch, T. Mazumdar, P.M. McIntyre, Y. Pang, and H.-J. Trost, "Development of knife-edge field emission cathodes on (110) silicon wafers," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 67, pp. 66-72, 1993.

Lee, B., T.S. Elliott, T.K. Mazumdar, P.M. McIntyre, Y. Pang, and H.-J. Trost, "Knife-edge thin film field emission cathodes on (110) silicon wafers," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 644-647, 1994.

Lee, C.G., H.Y. Ahn, and J.D. Lee, "Scaling-down of Cone-like Field Emitter Using LOCOS," in *Technical Digest of the 1995 International Electron Devices Meeting*. Washington, D.C.: IEEE, 1995, pp. 401-404.

Lee, C.G., B.G. Park, and J.D. Lee, "A New Fabrication Process of Field Emitter Arrays with Submicron Gate Apertures Using Local Oxidation of Silicon," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 17, pp. 115-117, 1996.

Lee, C.G., H.Y. Ahn, B.G. Park, and J.D. Lee, "New approach to manufacturing field emitter arrays with sub-half-micron gate apertures," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1966-1969, 1996.

Lee, S., B. Chung, T.-Y. Ko, H. Cho, D. Jeon, K.-R. Lee, and C.E. Yun, "Field Emission from Pure Nitrogen-Incorporated Diamond-Like-Carbon Films," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 91-95, 1996.

Lee, K.-R., K.Y. Eun, S. Lee, and D.-R. Jeon, "Field emission behavior of (nitrogen incorporated) diamond-like carbon films," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 290-291, pp. 171-175, 1996.

Lee, H.-I., S.-S. Park, D.-I. Park, and S.-H. Hahm, "Nanometer-scale Gap Control for Low Voltage and High Current Operation of Field Emission Array (FEA)," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 29-33.

Lee, J.H., Y.-H. Song, S.Y. Kang, K.I. Cho, S.Y. Lee, and H.J. Yoo, "Polycrystalline Silicon Field Emitter Arrays by Silicidation-Sharpening Technique at Low Temperature," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 53-57.

Lee, C.G., B.G. Park, and J.D. Lee, "Calculation of Emission Current Density in Cone-Type Field Emitter with Non-Triangular Potential Barrier," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 315-320.

Lee, S., S. Lee, D. Jeon, K.R. Lee, B.K. Ju, and M.H. Oh, "Fabrication of DLC-Coated Field Emitter Triode Using Aluminum Parting Layer," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 381-384.

Lee, J.H., Y.-H. Song, S.Y. Kang, S.G. Kim, K.I. Cho, and H.J. Yoo, "Fabrication and Characterization of Silicon FEAs with Focusing Electrode by CMP Process," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 431-435.

Lee, K.B., B.R. Rhee, C.T. Kim, and J. Jang, "Characterization of Diamond-Like Carbon Films Prepared by Plasma Enhanced Chemical Vapor Deposition with Vertical-Capacitor Electrodes," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 470-474.

Lee, R.Y., F.-L. Zhang, J. Penczek, B.K. Wagner, C.J. Summers, and P.N. Yocom, "Investigation of Ce-doped Silicates for Low Voltage Field Emission Displays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 671-675.

Lee, C.G., B.G. Park, and J.D. Lee, "Fabrication and characterization of volcano-shaped field emitters surrounded by planar gates," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 464-467, 1997.

Lee, S., S. Lee, S. Lee, D. Jeon, and K.-R. Lee, "Self-aligned silicon tips coated with diamondlike carbon," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 457-459, 1997.

Lee, S., B.K. Ju, Y.H. Lee, D. Jeon, and M.H. Oh, "Fabrication and field emission study of gated diamondlike-carbon-coated silicon tips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 425-427, 1997.

Lee, Y.H., M.H. Sang, B.K. Ju, D.K. Shin, and M.H. Oh, "Thin film phosphor prepared by physical vapor deposition for field emission display application," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 512-515, 1997.

Lee, J.S., K.S. Liu, and I.N. Lin, "Electron field emission characteristics of planar diamond film array synthesized by chemical vapor deposition process," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 554-556, 1997.

Lee, S., J.H. Jung, B.K. Ju, Y.H. Lee, M.H. Oh, and D. Jeon, "Fabrication and Field-Emission Study of 2-in. DLC-Coated Si FEA Panel," in *SID 97 Digest*, vol. 28. Los Angeles: SID, 1997, pp. 603-606.

Lee, Y., S. Kang, and K. Chun, "Micromachined mold-type double-gated metal field emitters," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 7, pp. 332-7, 1997.

Lee, R.Y., F.L. Zhang, J. Penczek, B.K. Wagner, P.N. Yocom, and C.J. Summers, "Investigation of Ce-doped silicates for low voltage field emission displays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 855-7, 1998.

Lee, J.H., Y.-H. Song, S.-Y. Kang, S.G. Kim, K.I. Cho, and H.J. Yoo, "Fabrication and characterization of silicon field emitter arrays with focusing electrode by the chemical mechanical polishing process," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 811-14, 1998.

Lee, J.H., Y.-H. Song, S.-Y. Kang, K.I. Cho, S.Y. Lee, and H.J. Yoo, "Polycrystalline silicon field emitter arrays by silicidation-sharpening technique at low temperature," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 773-6, 1998.

Lee, H.-I., S.-S. Park, D.I. Park, S.-H. Hahm, J.-H. Lee, and J.-H. Lee, "Nanometer-scale gap control for low voltage and high current operation of field emission array," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 762-4, 1998.

Lee, S., S. Lee, D. Jeon, K.-R. Lee, B.K. Ju, and M.H. Oh, "Fabrication of diamondlike carbon-coated field emitter triode using aluminum parting layer," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1203-6, 1998.

Lee, J.D., I.H. Kim, and C.W. Oh, "Implementation of FED with MOSFET-Controlled FEA," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lee, J.D., J.H. Nam, I.H. Kim, and C.W. Oh, "Design of nMOS Driving Circuits integrated with Field Emitter Arrays," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lee, J.D., B.C. Shim, C.W. Oh, I.H. Kim, and H.S. Uh, "Surface Morphology and I-V characteristics of Single Crystal, Polycrystalline and Amorphous Silicon FEAs," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lee, H., Y. Park, J. Kim, J. Choi, and J. Kim, "Investigation of the Spindt Type Cathode Formation Mechanism by Simulation and Experiments," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lee, S.W., I.T. Han, N. Lee, W.B. Choi, J.M. Kim, and D. Jeon, "Field emission characteristics of diamond films grown on glass substrates," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lee, J.D., H.S. Uh, B.C. Shim, E.S. Cho, C.W. Oh, and S.J. Kwon, "Tip surface silicidation to improve emission behavior of field emitter arrays," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lee, Y.-H., S.-J. Lee, Y.-S. Kim, B.-K. Ju, and M.-H. Oh, "Light Emitting Devices Using Only Edge Emission Reflected by Cone-shaped Micro-tip Reflectors," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lee, J.D., B.C. Shim, H.S. Uh, and B.-G. Park, "Surface Morphology and I—V Characteristics of Single-Crystal, Polycrystalline, and Amorphous Silicon FEA's," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 20, pp. 215-8, 1999.

Legg, J.D., M.E. Mason, R.T. Williams, and M.H. Weichold, "Improved monolithic vacuum field emission diodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 666-671, 1994.

Lehovec, K., "Theory of Electric Breakdown in the High-Temperature Region and Its Relation to Thermionic Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 96, pp. 921-928, 1954.

Lenzlinger, M. and E.H. Snow, "Fowler-Nordheim Tunneling into Thermally Grown SiO_2," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 40, pp. 278-283, 1969.

LePage, W.R. and L.A. DuBridge, "Electron Emission into Dielectric Liquids," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 58, pp. 61-66, 1940.

Lerner, P., P.H. Cutler, and N.M. Miskovsky, "Theoretical Analysis of a Geis-Spindt Cold Cathode Diamond Emitter," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 39-42, 1996.

Lerner, P., P.H. Cutler, and N.M. Miskovsky, "Model Calculations of Internal Field Emission and I-V Characteristics of a Composite n-Si and N-Diamond Cold Cathode Source," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 24-28.

Lerner, P., P.H. Cutler, and N. Miskovsky, "Hot electron and quasiballistic transport of nonequilibrium electrons in diamond thin films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 398-400, 1997.

Lerner, P., P.H. Cutler, and N.M. Miskovsky, "Theoretical analysis of field emission from a metal diamond cold cathode emitter," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 337-342, 1997.

Lerner, P., P.H. Cutler, and N.M. Miskovsky, "Wide Band-Gap Semiconductors for Cold Cathodes: A Theoretical Analysis," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 449, pp. 1109-1114, 1997.

Lerner, P., N.M. Miskovsky, and P.H. Cutler, "Model calculations of internal field emission and *J-V* characteristics of a composite *n*-Si and N-diamond cold cathode source," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 900-5, 1998.

Leroux, T., A. Ghis, R. Meyer, and D. Sarrasin, "Microtips Displays Addressing," *SID 91 Digest*, pp. 437-439, 1991.

Levine, P.H., "Thermoelectric Phenomena Associated with Electron-Field Emission," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 582-587, 1962.

Levine, J.D., "Nodal Hydrogenic Wave Functions of Donors on Semiconductor Surfaces," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 140, pp. A586-A589, 1965.

Levine, J.D., "Analysis and Optimization of A Field-Emitter Array," *RCA Review*, vol. 32, pp. 144-149, 1971.

Levine, J.D., R. Meyer, R. Baptist, T.E. Felter, and A.A. Talin, "Field emission from microtip test arrays using resistor stabilization," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 474-477, 1995.

Levine, J.D., "Statistical analysis of field emitter emissivity: Application to flat displays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 553-557, 1995.

Levine, J.D., "Benefits of the lateral resistor in a field effect display," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2008-2010, 1996.

Lewis, T.J., "The Work Function of Irregular Metal Surfaces," *Proc. Phys. Soc. (London)*, vol. 67B, pp. 187-200, 1954.

Lewis, T.J., "High Field Electron Emission from Irregular Cathode Surfaces," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 1405-1410, 1955.

Lewis, T.J., "Some Factors Influencing Field Emission and the Fowler-Nordheim Law," *Proc. Phys. Soc. (London)*, vol. B68, pp. 938-943, 1955.

Lewis, T.J., "Theoretical Interpretation of Field Emission Experiments," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 101, pp. 1694-1698, 1956.

Lewis, B.F. and T.E. Fischer, "Energy Distributions of Field-Emitted Electrons from Silicon:

Evidence for Surface States," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 41, pp. 371-376, 1974.

Léger, A., "Émission de Champ a Partir d'un Supraconducteur," *J. de Phys.*, vol. 29, pp. 646-654, 1968.

Lévy, F. and R. Meyer, "Phosphors for Full-Color Microtips Fluorescent Displays," in *Conference Record of the 1991 International Display Research Conference*. San Diego, CA: IEEE, 1991, pp. 20-23.

Li, Q., M.Y. Yuan, W.P. Kang, S.H. Tang, J.F. Xu, D. Zhang, and J.L. Wu, "Fabrication and characterization of silicon field emission diodes and triodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 676-679, 1994.

Li, Q., J.F. Xu, H.B. Song, X.F. Liu, and W.P. Kang, "Instability and reliability of silicon field emission array," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1889-1894, 1996.

Li, D., C. Li, C. Zhu, Y. Yang, Z. Zhu, Y. Li, and J.K.O. Sin, "A Study on The Field Emission Characteristics of a Wide Band-Gap Thin Film," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 296-299.

Li, Y., D.M. Aslam, and S.J. Kwon, "Field Emission from Undoped Polycrystalline Diamond Deposited by MPCVD at 520-665 C," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 509-512.

Li, Y., N. Yao, G. Zhao, J. He, B. Zhang, and Z. Gong, "Electron field emission resulting from high-density breakdown sites on amorphous carbon-polyimide composite films," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 37, pp. L547-9, 1998.

Li, D., C. Li, Y.-T. Yang, and C. Zhu, "A Numerical Approach to Field Electron Emission from a Wide-Gap Thin Film," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lim, M.-S., C.-M. Park, M.-K. Han, and Y.-I. Choi, "Undoped Poly-Si tip Lateral Field Emitter Arrays with Stable Anode Current by Self Current Limiting," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lim, S.-H., M.Y. Jung, D.W. Kim, S.S. Choi, and H. Jeon, "Fabrication of Gated Nanosize S-tip Arrays for High Perveance Electron Beam Applications," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lim, M.-S., C.-M. Park, M.-K. Han, and Y.-I. Choi, "Investigation of Field Emission Characteristics for Si-base Materials: Titanium Silicide, Poly-Si, and Single Crystal Si," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lin, M.E., R.P. Andres, and R. Reifenberger, "Observation of the Discrete Electron Energy States of an Individual Nanometer-Size Supported Gold Cluster," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 67, pp. 477-480, 1991.

Lin, M.E., R. Reifenberger, A. Ramachandra, and R.P. Andres, "Size-dependent field-emission spectra from nanometer-size supported gold clusters," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 46, pp. 15498-15502, 1992.

Lin, M.E., R. Reifenberger, and R.P. Andres, "Field-emission spectrum of a nanometer-size supported gold cluster: Theory and experiment," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 46, pp. 15490-15497, 1992.

Lin, M.E., R.P. Andres, R. Reifenberger, and D.R. Huffman, "Electron emission from an individual, supported C_{60} molecule," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 47, pp. 7546-7553, 1993.

Lin, C.M., F.Y. Chuang, J.T. Lai, C.H. Wang, T.Y. Hsiu, M. Yokoyama, I.N. Lin, J.H. Tsai, C.M. Huang, and W.C. Wang, "Enhancement of electron emission characteristics of platform-shaped Mo emitters by diamond-like carbon coatings," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 151-155.

Lindahl, J., A.T. Takanen, and L. Montelius, "Easy and reproducible method for making sharp tips of Pt/Ir," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 3077-81, 1998.

Litovchenko, V.G. and I.P. Lisovskii, "Field-Induced Ionization and Emission of Electrons and Ions in MIS Structures," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 137-143, 1988.

Litovchenko, V.G., V.G. Popov, and A.A. Evtukh, "Characteristics of the Insulator-Semicondoctor (IS) Systems with a Graded-Bandgap Insulator at High Electric Fields," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 39, pp. 238-244, 1989.

Litovchenko, V.G. and Y.V. Kryuchenko, "Field emission from structures with quantum wells," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 362-365, 1993.

Litovchenko, V.G., Y.V. Kryuchenko, and L.G. Il'chenko, "Emission properties of field cathode tips and structures with quantum wells," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 3, pp. 74-80, 1993.

Litovchenko, V.G., Y.V. Kryuchenko, and L.G. Il'chenko, "Optimization of quantum well structures for field emission applications," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 536-539, 1995.

Litovchenko, V.G. and Y.V. Kryuchenko, "The Dynamic Characteristics of the Field Emission from the Structures with Quantum Wells," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 141-146, 1996.

Litovchenko, V.G., A.A. Evtukh, N.I. Klyui, S.Y. Kudzinovski, R.I. Marchenko, and V.A. Semenovich, "Field Electron Emission from Silicon Tip Arrays Coated with Nitrogen Doped DLC Films," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 390-395.

Litovchenko, V.G., A.A. Evtukh, R.I. Marchenko, N.I. Klyui, and V.A. Semenovich, "Enhancement of field emission from cathodes with superthin diamond-like carbon films," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 213-217, 1997.

Litovchenko, V.G., A.A. Evtukh, R.I. Marchenko, N.I. Klyui, and V.A. Semenovich, "The enhanced field emission from microtips covered by ultrathin layers," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 7, pp. 1-6, 1997.

Litovchenko, V.G., A.A. Evtukh, N.M. Goncharuk, V.E. Chaika, and Y.M. Litvin, "Observation of the Resonance-Tunneling in Field Emission Structures," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Little, R.P. and W.T. Whitney, "Electron Emission Preceding Electrical Breakdown in Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 2430-2432, 1963.

Little, R.P. and W.T. Whitney, "Local Anode Heating Preceding Electrical Breakdown in Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 3141-3142, 1963.

Little, R.P. and S.T. Smith, "Electrical Breakdown in Vacuum," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 12, pp. 77-83, 1965.

Little, R.P. and S.T. Smith, "Field Enhancing Projections Produced by the Application of an Electric Field," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. 1502-1504, 1965.

Litvinov, E.A., G.A. Mesyats, and A.F. Shubin, "Calculation of the Thermal Field Emission Preceding the Explosion of Microemitters Caused by Field-Emission Pulses," *Sov. Phys. J.*, vol. 13, pp. 537-540, 1970.

Litvinov, E.A. and A.F. Shubin, "Transient thermionic-field emission from a point cathode," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 19, pp. 1131-1132, 1975.

Litvinov, E.A. and I.V. Uimanov, "Self-Consistent Theory of Field Electron Emission from Superconductors," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 65-70, 1996.

Liu, R., G. Ehrlich, and R.S. Polizzotti, "Photo-stimulated field emission from a metal," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 11, pp. 276-277, 1974.

Liu, R. and G. Ehrlich, "Chemisorption on Densely Packe Metal Surfaces: Mo, W, Re, and Ir," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 119, pp. 207-233, 1982.

Liu, D., T.S. Ravi, T. Gmitter, C.Y. Chen, R.B. Marcus, and K. Chin, "Fabrication of wedge-shaped silicon field emitters with nm-scale radii," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 58, pp. 1042-1043, 1991.

Liu, D., T.S. Ravi, and R.B. Marcus, "Gated Micrometer-Size Electron Field Emitters," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 39, pp. 2648-2649, 1992.

Liu, J., J.J. Hren, C.T. Sune, G.W. Jones, and H.F. Gray, "Field Emission Imaging Study of Silicon Field Emitters," in *Technical Digest of the 1992 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1992, pp. 371-374.

Liu, D., T.S. Ravi, B.G. Bagley, K.K. Chin, and R.B. Marcus, "Fabrication of self-aligned gated field emitters," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 2, pp. 21-24, 1992.

Liu, J., J.J. Hren, U.T. Son, G.W. Jones, and C.T. Sune, "Field emission from silicon through stable contaminant layers," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 67, pp. 48-55, 1993.

Liu, D. and R.B. Marcus, "Characterization of silicon field emission microtriodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 672-675, 1994.

Liu, J., U.T. Son, A.N. Stepanova, K.N. Christensen, G.J. Wojak, E.I. Givargizov, K.J. Bachmann, and J.J. Hren, "Modification of Si field emitter surfaces by chemical conversion to SiC," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 717-721, 1994.

Liu, N., Z. Ma, X. Chu, T. Hu, Z. Xue, X. Jiang, and S. Pang, "Fabrication of diamond tips by the microwave plasma chemical vapor deposition technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 1712-1715, 1994.

Liu, J., V.V. Zhirnov, G.J. Wojak, A.F. Myers, W.B. Choi, J.J. Hren, S.D. Wolter, M.T. McClure, R.B. Stoner, and J.T. Glass, "Electron emission from diamond coated silicon field emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 65, pp. 2842-2844, 1994.

Liu, N., Z. Ma, X. Chu, T. Hu, Z. Xue, and S. Pang, "Diamond-coated tips and their applications," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 1856-1859, 1994.

Liu, G., S. Zhu, Q. Lu, and J. Liu, "An Optoelectronics Method for Manufacturing a Large Area Needle Tungsten Field Emitter Array (W-FEA)," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 45-48, 1994.

Liu, J., V.V. Zhirnov, A.F. Myers, G.J. Wojak, W.B. Choi, J.J. Hren, S.D. Wolter, M.T. McClure, B.R. Stoner, and J.T. Glass, "Field emission characteristics of diamond coated silicon field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 422-426, 1995.

Liu, Y.F. and Y.Y. Lau, "Beam Quality in Field Emitter Arrays," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 281.

Liu, G.Y., M.H. Zhu, S.W. Tang, C.C. Zhu, and J.S. Liu, "Manufacturing a patternable metallized substrate for tungsten ultralong field emitter array by use of the double ion beam deposition method," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1963-1965, 1996.

Liu, Y. and Y.Y. Lau, "An evaluation of the intrinsic emittance of a field emitter," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2126-2129, 1996.

Liu, J., V.V. Zhirnov, W.B. Choi, G.J. Wojak, A.F. Myers, J.J. Cuomo, and J.J. Hren, "Electron emission from a hydrogenated diamond surface," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 4038-4040, 1996.

Liu, Z. and J. Ximen, "Space charge effects in miniaturized field emission systems," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 353-356.

Liu, G.Y., J.S. Ke, C.C. Zhu, X. Dong, Z. Lin, and Y. Jiang, "A New Simple Method to Monitor a Small Diamond Film on the Top of a Tip from Si-FEA," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 758-762.

Liu, C.-H., A.M. Barzilai, J.K. Reynolds, A. Partridge, T.W. Kenny, J.D. Grade, and H.K. Rockstad, "Characterization of a high-sensitivity micromachined tunneling accelerometer with micro-g resolution," *J. Microelectromech. Syst*, vol. 7, pp. 235-44, 1998.

Liu, J., D. Chiu, and D.C. Morton, "Band-gap Structure of Chemical Vapor Deposited Diamond Films and its Effect on the Electron Emission Property," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Llewellyn Jones, F., "Cold Emission of Electrons in Spark Gaps," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 85, pp. 392, 1952.

Llewellyn Jones, F., "Surface films and field emission of electrons," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. 218, pp. 88-103, 1953.

LLewellyn Jones, F. and E.T. de la Perrelle, "Field emission of electrons in discharges," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. 216, pp. 267-279, 1953.

Lo, W.K., M. Skvarla, C.W. Lo, H.G. Craighead, and M.S. Isaacson, "Field emission properties of self-shielded tungsten sources," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2441-2444, 1995.

Lo, C.W., W.K. Lo, M.J. Rooks, M. Isaacson, H.G. Craighead, and A.E. Novembre, "Studies of 1 and 2 keV electron beam lithography using silicon containing P(SI-CMS) resist," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2980=2985, 1995.

Lomax, R.W. and J.G. Simmons, "A Thin Film, Cold Cathode, Alpha-numeric Display Panel," *The Radio and Electronic Engineer*, vol. 35, pp. 265-272, 1968.

Lowe, A.C. and P. Pleshko, "Microtip Field-Emission Display Performance Considerations," in *SID International Symposium Digest of Technical Papers*. Playa del Rey, CA: Soc. for Inf. Display, 1992, pp. 523-526.

Löschner, H., G. Stengl, A. Chalupka, J. Fegerl, R. Fischer, G. Lammer, L. Malek, R. Nowak, C. Traher, and P. Wolf, "Ion projection lithography for vacuum microelectronics," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 487-492, 1993.

Lu, S.-C., J.C.-M. Huang, C.-L. Lee, J.-M. Wang, J.-G. Peng, W.-C. Wang, J.-H. Tsai, and D. Liu, "A Robust Gated-Field-Emission Triode," in *Technical Digest of the 1995 International Electron Devices Meeting*. Washington, D.C.: IEEE, 1995, pp. 397-400.

Lu, S.-C., J.C.-M. Huang, J.-H. Tsai, D. Liu, J.-M. Wang, J.-G. Peng, W.-C. Wang, and C.-L. Lee, "Device Geometry Design for a Highly Robust Gated-Field-Emission Triode," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 145-148.

Lu, Y., G. Liu, Q. Wang, J. Fu, S. Zhang, and S. Xia, "The Effect of Vacuum Heat Pre-Treatment on Properties of CdSe Multilayer Target Used for FPC," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lu, C.-W. and C.L. Lee, "A Physical Simulation Model for Field Emission Triode," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 45, pp. 2238-2244, 1998.

Lu, C.-W. and C.L. Lee, "Direct current circuit simulation model for a field emission triode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2876-80, 1998.

Lubsanov, R.B. and S.S. Kramor, "Initial Stage of a Forming Process in Thin Film MIM Structures," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 263-266, 1994.

Lucas, A.A. and P.H. Cutler, "Thermal field emission as a mechanism for infrared laser light detection in metal whisker diode," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 13, pp. 361-5, 1973.

Lucas, A.A., P.H. Cutler, T.E. Feuchtwang, T.T. Tsong, T.E. Sullivan, Y. Yuk, H. Nguyen, and P.J. Silverman, "Use of a scanning tunneling microscope to rectify optical frequencies and measure an operational tunneling time," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 6, pp. 461-465, 1988.

Lucas, A.A., H. Morawitz, G.R. Henry, J.-P. Vigneron, P. Lambin, P.H. Cutler, and T.E. Feuchtwang, "Scattering-theoretic approach to elastic one-electron tunneling through localized barriers: Application to scanning tunneling microscopy," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 37, pp. 10708, 1988.

Lucas, A.A., J.-P. Vigneron, A. Dereux, and I. Derycke, "Electron and Photon Tunneling in Nanoscopic and Mesoscopic Structures," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 1-3, 1994.

Lui, W.W. and M. Fukuma, "Exact solution of the Schrodinger equation across an arbitrary one-dimensional piecewise-linear potential barrier," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 60, pp. 1555-1559, 1986.

Lujiang, H. and C. Zhu, "The numerical simulation of thermal effects in silicon field emitters," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Lundqvist, B.I., K. Mountfield, and J.W. Wilkins, "Photo-Field Emission: A New Probe of Electron States Between the Fermi Level and Vacuum Levels," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 10, pp. 383-385, 1972.

Ma, X., J.D. Kim, and T.S. Sudarshan, "High Field Breakdown Characteristics of Micrometric Gaps in Vacuum," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 725-729.

Ma, X. and T.S. Sudarshan, "High field breakdown characteristics of micrometric gaps in vacuum," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 745-8, 1998.

Ma, X. and T.S. Sudarshan, "High Field Characteristics of Insulators in the Micrometric Regime Relevant to Field Emission Displays," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Ma, X., P.G. Muzykov, and T.S. Sudarshan, "High Field Characteristics of Thin Film Metal Electrodes Relevant to Field Emission Displays," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Macaulay, J.M., I. Brodie, C.A. Spindt, and C.E. Holland, "Cesiated thin-film field-emission microcathode arrays," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 61, pp. 997-999, 1992.

Mackie, W.A., C.H. Hinrichs, and P.R. Davis, "Preparation and Characterization of Zirconium Carbide Field Emitters," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2697-2702, 1989.

Mackie, W.A., J.L. Morrissey, C.H. Hinrichs, and P.R. Davis, "Field emission from hafnium carbide," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 10, pp. 2852-2856, 1992.

Mackie, W.A., R.L. Hartman, and P.R. Davis, "High current density field emission from transition metal carbides," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 67, pp. 29-35, 1993.

Mackie, W.A., R.L. Hartman, M.A. Anderson, and P.R. Davis, "Transition metal carbides for use as field emission cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 722-726, 1994.

Mackie, W.A. and W.L. Emery, "Miniature Flash Heated Field Emitter Structures," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 398-402.

Mackie, W.A. and A.E. Bell, "Work Function Measurements of Diamond Film Surfaces," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 350-354.

Mackie, W.A., T. Xie, and P.R. Davis, "Field emission from carbide film cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2459-2463, 1995.

Mackie, W.A., J.E. Plumlee, and A.E. Bell, "Work function measurements of diamond film surfaces," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2041-2045, 1996.

Mackie, W.A., T. Xie, J.E. Blackwood, S.C. Williams, and P.R. Davis, "Hafnium carbide films and film-coated field emission cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1215-1218, 1998.

Mackie, W.A., T. Xie, and P.R. Davis, "Transition Metal Carbide Field Emitters for FEA Devices and High Current Applications," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Madou, M.J. and S.R. Morrison, "High-Field Operation of Submicrometer Devices at Atmospheric Pressure," in *Digest of Technical Papers: Transducers '91 1991 International Conference on Solid-State Sensor and Actuators*: IEEE, 1991, pp. 145-149.

Magera, G.G., G.A. Shwind, and L.W. Swanson, "The Comparison of the Emission Characteristics of Zr/O/W and Hf/O/W Schottky Emission Cathodes," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 430-431.

Mahner, E., N. Minatti, H. Piel, and N. Pupeter, "Experiments on enhanced field emission of niobium cathodes," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 67, pp. 23-28, 1993.

Mahner, E., G. Müller, H. Piel, and N. Pupeter, "Reduced field emission of niobium and copper cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 607-610, 1995.

Makhov, V.I., "Ballistic field emission devices," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 235-238.

Makishima, H., H. Imura, M. Takahashi, H. Fukui, and A. Okamoto, "Remarkable improvements of microwave electron tubes through the development of the cathode materials," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 194-199.

Maley, J.J., "Effects of Some High-Voltage Conditioning Processes on Tungsten Electrodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 8, pp. 697-700, 1971.

Malhotra, A., Y. Modukuru, and M. Cahay, "Self-heating effects in a InP/CdS/LaS cold cathode," *Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology B (Microelectronics and Nanometer Structures)*, vol. 16, pp. 3086-96, 1998.

Malinowski, M.E., K.D. Stewart, D.A.A. Ohlberg, T.E. Felter, A.G. Chakhovskoi, C. Hunt, L.E. Shea, B.E. Russ, J.B. Talbot, and J. McKittrick, "Gas Desorption From FEA--Phosphor Screen Pairs," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 202-206.

Malter, L., "Thin Film Field Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 50, pp. 48-58, 1936.

Mankos, M., R.M. Tromp, M.C. Reuter, and E. Cartier, "Imaging hot-electron emission from metal-oxide-semiconductor structures," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 76, pp. 3200-3, 1996.

Marcus, R.B. and T.T. Sheng, "The Oxidation of Shaped Silicon Surfaces," *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, vol. 129, pp. 1278-1282, 1982.

Marcus, R.B., K.K. Chin, Y. Yuan, H.J. Wang, and W.N. Carr, "Simulation and design of field emitters," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R.E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 77-80.

Marcus, R.B., T.S. Ravi, T. Gmitter, K. Chin, D. Liu, W.J. Orvis, D.R. Ciarlo, C.E. Hunt, and J. Trujillo, "Formation of Atomically Sharp Silicon Needles," in *Technical Digest of the 1989 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1989, pp. 884-886.

Marcus, R.B., T.S. Ravi, T. Gmitter, K. Chin, D. Liu, W.J. Orvis, D.R. Ciarlo, C.E. Hunt, and J. Trujillo, "Formation of silicon tips with <1nm radius," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 56, pp. 236-238, 1990.

Marcus, R.B., K.K. Chin, Y. Yuan, H. Wang, and W.N. Carr, "Simulation and Design of Field Emitters," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 37, pp. 1545-1550, 1990.

Marcus, R.B., T.S. Ravi, T. Gmitter, H.H. Busta, J.T. Niccum, K.K. Chin, and D. Liu, "Atomically

Sharp Silicon and Metal Field Emitters," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2289-2293, 1991.

Marien, J. and J. Loosveldt, "Field Emission Studies on Clean Symmetrical Surfaces of Cadmium Sulfide," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 8, pp. 213-221, 1971.

Marien, J., R. Leysen, and H. van Hove, "Field emission studies on ZnO (0001) and (000-1)," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 5, pp. 121-30, 1971.

Marques, M.I., P.A. Serena, D. Nicolaescu, and J. Itoh, "Analysis of a Field Emission Magnetic Sensor with Compensated Electron Beam Deviation," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Martin, E.E., J.K. Trolan, and W.P. Dyke, "Stable, High Density Field Emission Cold Cathode," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 31, pp. 782-789, 1960.

Martinelli, R.U. and D.G. Fisher, "The Application of Semiconductors with Negative Electron Affinity Surfaces to Electron Emission Devices," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 62, pp. 1339-1360, 1974.

Martynyuk, M.M., "Explosive electron emission and exploding wires," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 23, pp. 837, 1978.

Maserjian, J., "Tunneling in thin MOS structures," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 11, pp. 996-1003, 1974.

Maslov, V.I., G.N. Fursey, and A.V. Kocheryshenkov, "Investigations of the Quantity of Elementary Acts of Field Emission with Time Resolution of 5 □s - 100 ps," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 113-116, 1989.

Mason, R.C., "The Cathode Fall of an Arc," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 38, pp. 427-440, 1931.

Matsuura, H. and K. Furuya, "Wavefront spread of hot electrons generated by planar tunnel emitters," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 3589-92, 1995.

May, P.W., S. Höhn, W.N. Wang, and N.A. Fox, "Field emission conduction mechanisms in chemical vapor deposited diamond and diamondlike carbon films," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 72, pp. 2182-4, 1998.

Mayer, A. and J.-P. Vigneron, "Transfer matrix quantum-mechanical theory of electronic field emission by nanotips," presented at 11th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Mayer, A. and J.-P. Vigneron, "Quantum-mechanical theory of field electron emission under axially symmetric forces," *J. Phys.: Condens. Matter*, vol. 10, pp. 869-81, 1998.

Mazenko, G., J.R. Banavar, and R. Gomer, "Diffusion Coefficients and the Time Autocorrelation Function of Density Fluctuations," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 107, pp. 459-468, 1981.

McCarson, B.L., R. Schlesser, M.T. McClure, and Z. Sitar, "Electron emission mechanism from cubic boron nitride-coated molybdenum emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 72, pp. 2909-11, 1998.

McClelland, G.M. and F. Watanabe, "Field emission switch," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 67, pp. 3200-3202, 1995.

McCord, M.A. and R.F.W. Pease, "High resolution, low-voltage probes from a field emission source close to the target plane," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 3, pp. 198-201, 1985.

McCord, M.A., T.H.P. Chang, D.P. Kern, and J.L. Speidell, "A novel scanning tunneling microscope controlled field emission microlens electron source," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 7, pp. 1851-1854, 1989.

McDowell, W.A., E.A. Braun, and E.E. Donaldson, "Field Emission from CdS," *Bull. Am. Phys. Soc.*, vol. 11, pp. 34, 1966.

McGruer, N.E., K. Warner, P. Singhal, J.J. Gu, and C. Chan, "Oxidation-Sharpened Gated Field Emitter Array Process," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2389-2391, 1991.

McGruer, N.E., A.C. Johnson, S.W. McKnight, W.C. Schwab, C. Chan, and S. Tong, "Prospects for a 1-THz Vacuum Microelectronic Microstrip Amplifier," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 666-671, 1991.

McGruer, N.E., J. Browning, S. Meassick, M. Gilmore, W.J. Bintz, and C. Chan, "Ion-space-charge initiation of gated field emitter failure," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 441-444, 1993.

McIntyre, P.M., H.M. Bizek, S.M. Elliott, A. Nassiri, M.B. Popovic, D. Raparia, C.A. Swenson, and H.F. Gray, "Gigatron," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2720-2727, 1989.

Mead, C.A., "The Tunnel-Emission Amplifier," *Proc. IRE*, vol. 48, pp. 359-361, 1960.

Mead, C.A., "A Note on Tunnel Emission," *Proc. IRE*, vol. 48, pp. 1478, 1960.

Mead, C.A., "Operation of Tunnel-Emission Devices," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. 646-652, 1961.

Meassick, S., Z. Xia, C. Chan, and J. Browning, "Investigation of the operating modes of gated vacuum field emitter arrays to reduce failure rates," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 710-712, 1994.

Meassick, S. and H. Champaign, "Influence of fill gases on the failure rate of gated silicon field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1914-1917, 1996.

Mebs, R.W., "Effect of High Series Resistance on Cold Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 43, pp. 1058-1059, 1933.

Medvedev, V.K., Y. Suchorski, and J.H. Block, "New type of metal ion source: Surface diffusion Li^+ ion source," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 621-624, 1995.

Mehr, A. Wolff, H. Frankenfeld, T. Skaloud, W. Höppner, E. Bugiel, J. Lärz, and B. Hunger, "Ultra Sharp Crystalline Silicon Tip Array Used As Field Emitter," *Microelectron. Eng.*, vol. 30, pp. 395-398, 1996.

Mei, Q., T. Tamagawa, C. Ye, Y. Lin, S. Zurn, and D.L. Polla, "Planar-processed tungsten and polysilicon vacuum microelectronic devices with integral cavity sealing," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 493-496, 1993.

Mei, Q., S. Zurn, and D.L. Polla, "Process characterization and analysis of sealed vacuum microelectronic devices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 638-643, 1994.

Melmed, A.J., "Adsorption and Surface Diffusion of Copper on Tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 43, pp. 3057-3062, 1965.

Melmed, A.J., V. Maurice, O. Frank, and J.H. Block, "Rare-Earth Crystal Growth from the Vapor: Eu/Re and Eu/W," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 45-C9, pp. 47, 1984.

Melmed, A.J. and N.D. Shinn, "Nucleation and Growth of Cr on Stepped Surfaces with Facets An FEEM Study," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 33-38, 1987.

Menzel, D. and R. Gomer, "Desorption from Metal Surfaces by Low-Energy Electrons," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 41, pp. 3311-3328, 1964.

Menzel, D. and R. Gomer, "Electron-Impact Desorption of Carbon Monoxide from Tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 41, pp. 3329-3351, 1964.

Mercer, T.W., N.J. DiNardo, J.B. Rothman, M.P. Siegal, T.A. Friedmann, and L.J. Martinez-Miranda, "Electron emission induced modifications in amorphous tetrahedral diamondlike carbon," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 72, pp. 2244-6, 1998.

Merkulov, V.I., D.H. Lowndes, L.R. Baylor, A.A. Puretzky, G.E. Jellison, Jr., D.B. Geohegan, M.J. Paulus, C.E. Thomas, M.L. Simpson, J.A. Moore, and E. Voelkl, "An Addressable Field Emission Array for E-Beam Lithography using Planar, Pulsed-Laser Deposited Amorphous Diamond Cathodes," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Mesa, G., E. Dobado-Fuentes, and J.J. Sáenz, "Image charge method for electrostatic calculations in field-emission diodes," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 79, pp. 39-44, 1996.

Mescheryakova, A.L. and V.V. Zhirnov, "Endurance of Si Field Emitters Prepared by VLS Technique," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Mesyats, G.A., S.P. Bugayev, D.I. Proskurovskiy, v.I. Eshkenazi, and Y.Y. Yurike, "A Study of the Initiation and Development of a Pulsed Breakdown of Short Vacuum Gaps in the Nanosecond Time Region," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 14, pp. 1919-1925, 1969.

Mesyats, G.A. and D.I. Proskurovskii, "Explosive Emission Electrons from Metallic Needles," *JETP Lett.*, vol. 13, pp. 4-6, 1971.

Mesyats, G.A., V.P. Rotshtein, G.N. Fursei, and G.K. Kartsev, "Expansion Velocity of the Plasma Formed During the Electrical Explosion of a Microscopic Tip by a High-Density Field-Emission Current," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 15, pp. 1202-1204, 1971.

Mesyats, G.A., D.I. Proskurovskii, E.B. Yankelevich, and V.F. Tregubov, "Observation of regeneration of microscopic tips and cathode polishing by explosive emission current from nanosecond pulses," *Sov. Phys. Dokl.*, vol. 21, pp. 228-230, 1976.

Meyer, R., "Color field emission display: state of the art and prospects," in *Technical Digest of the 13th IDRC (Eurodisplay '93)*. Strasbourg, France, 1993, pp. 189-192.

Méndez, J., M. Luna, and A.M. Baró, "Preparation of STM W tips and characterization by FEM, TEM and SEM," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 294-298, 1992.

Mileshkina, N.V. and I.L. Sokol'skaya, "Energy Distribution of Electrons in Field Emission from Germanium Films on Tungsten," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 5, pp. 1826-1832, 1964.

Mileshkina, N.V. and I.L. Sokol'skaya, "Experimental Investigation of the Energy Spectrum and Emission Properties of Thin Germanium Films on Tungsten," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 7, pp. 838-843, 1965.

Mileshkina, N.V., I.L. Sokol'skaya, and L.B. Kis, "Studyof the Emission Properties of Germanium on Various Faces of a Tungsten Single Crystal," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 8, pp. 1110-1113, 1966.

Mileshkina, N.V. and I.L. Sokol'skaya, "Field Emission of Electrons from Metals Coated with Nonmetals," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 8, pp. 2533-2536, 1967.

Mileshkina, N.V. and L.L. Sokol'skaya, "Stabilization of the Emission Characteristics of Metal Surfaces," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 13, pp. 1593-1595, 1969.

Miller, S.C., Jr. and R.H. Good, Jr., "A WKB-Type Approximation to the Schrödinger Equation," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 91, pp. 174-179, 1953.

Miller, H.C., "Values of Fowler-Nordheim field Emission Functions: $v(y)$, $t(y)$, and $s(y)$," *J. Franklin Inst.*, vol. 282, pp. 382-388, 1966.

Miller, H.C., "Change in the Field Instensification Factor β of an Electrode Projection (Whisker) at Short Gap Lengths," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. 4501-4504, 1967.

Millikan, R.A. and B.E. Shackelford, "On the Possibility of Pulling Electrons from Metals by Powerful Electric Fields," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 15, pp. 239-240, 1920.

Millikan, R.A. and C.F. Eyring, "Laws Governing the Pulling of Electrons Out of Metals by Intense Electrical Fields," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 27, pp. 51-67, 1926.

Millikan, R.A. and C.C. Lauritsen, "Relations of Field-Currents to Thermionic-Currents," *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. (U.S.)*, vol. 14, pp. 45-49, 1928.

Millikan, R.A. and C.C. Lauritsen, "Dependence of Electron Emission from Metals Upon Field Strengths and Temperatures," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 33, pp. 598-604, 1929.

Mills, D.L., "Image force on a moving charge," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 15, pp. 763-770, 1977.

Mimura, H., Y. Abe, J. Ikeda, K. Tahara, Y. Neo, H. Shimawaki, and K. Yokoo, "Resonant Fowler-Nordheim tunneling emission from metal-oxide-semiconductor cathodes," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 421-425.

Mimura, H., Y. Abe, J. Ikeda, K. Tahara, Y. Neo, H. Shimawaki, and K. Yokoo, "Resonant Fowler-Nordheim tunneling emission from metal-oxide-semiconductor cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 803-6, 1998.

Mimura, H., K. Yokoo, G. Hashiguchi, M. Okada, T. Matsumoto, and M. Tanaka, "Electron Emission from Polycrystalline Silicon Field Emitter Arrays Coated with a Thin Diamond-like Carbon Layer," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Mishra, U.K., "Final Report on Vacuum Microelectronic Devices and Their Applications Using Compound Semiconductor Technology," Dept. of Electrical & Computer Engineering, University of California, Santa Barbara, Santa Barbara, California, Final Report Army Contract No. DAAL03-91-G-0161, July 1994 1994.

Miskovsky, N.M., S.J. Shepherd, P.H. Cutler, T.E. Sullivan, and A.A. Lucas, "The importance of geometry, field, and temperature in tunneling and rectification behaviour of point contact junctions of identical metals," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 35, pp. 560-2, 1979.

Miskovsky, N.M., S.H. Park, J. He, and P.H. Cutler, "Energy exchange processes in field emission from atomically sharp metallic emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 366-370, 1993.

Miskovsky, S.N., N.M. Miskovsky, and P.H. Cutler, "Calculated I-V characteristics of a gold liquid metal ion source for a prototype emitter modeled as a cone-sphere," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 737-744, 1994.

Miskovsky, N.M., S.H. Park, P.H. Cutler, and T.E. Sullivan, "Inelastic processes in time dependent tunneling in a scanning tunneling microscope junction," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 2148-2152, 1994.

Miskovsky, N.M., P.H. Cutler, and Z.-H. Huang, "Calculation of electronic properties of defects in diamond: Application to electron emission," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2037-2040, 1996.

Miskovsky, N.M., P.H. Cutler, Z.-H. Huang, P. D'Ambrosio, and P. Lerner, "Theory of Electron Emission and Transport Properties of Diamond," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 416, pp. 437-442, 1996.

Miskovsky, N.M., P.B. Lerner, and P.H. Cutler, "Monte carlo simulations of carrier transport in diamond and GaN thin films: The effect of dislocations and electron interactions," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 326-330.

Miskovsky, N.M., P.B. Lerner, and P.H. Cutler, "Molecular Dynamics Simulation of Transport in Diamond and GaN: Role of Collective Excitations," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 468, pp. 463-468, 1997.

Miskovsky, N.M. and P.H. Cutlar, "Local Density of States Calculation for a Discrete Model of a Diamond Single Atom Tip," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Miskovsky, N.M. and P.H. Cutler, "Local density of states calculation for a discrete model of a diamond single atom tip," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 74, pp. 1093-5, 1999.

Missert, N., T.A. Friedmann, J.P. Sullivan, and R.G. Copeland, "Characterization of electron emission from planar amorphous carbon thin films using *in situ* scanning electron microscopy," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 70, pp. 1995-1997, 1997.

Mitsui, T. and T. Shigehara, "Application of metal-insulator-metal thin films as cold cathodes to the Bayard-Alpert gauge," *Vacuum*, vol. 41, pp. 1802-1804, 1990.

Mitterauer, J., "Experimental Evidence of Dynamic Field Emission (DF-emission) within Cathode Spots of Cold Cathode Arcs," *Nature (London) Physical Science*, vol. 241, pp. 163-165, 1973.

Mitterauer, J., "Liquid Metal Ion Sources As Thrusters for Electric Space Propulsion," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 171-176, 1987.

Mitterauer, J., "Miniaturized liquid metal field electron and ion sources," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 61-64.

Mitterauer, J., "Miniaturized Liquid Metal Ion Source (MILMIS)," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2364-2367, 1991.

Mitterauer, J., "Miniaturized liquid metal ion sources (MILMIS)," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 107-112, 1991.

Mitterauer, J. and P. Till, "Dynamic field (DF)-emission: stability criteria of microscopic field emission sites," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 67, pp. 17-22, 1993.

Mitterauer, J., "Microstructured Liquid Metal Ion and Electron Sources (MILMIS/MILMES)," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 49-52, 1994.

Mitterauer, J., "Pilot experiments on microstructured liquid metal ion and electron sources," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 625-629, 1995.

Mitterauer, J., "Field emission from microstructured cesiated surfaces," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2083-2086, 1996.

Mitterauer, J., "Field emission from thin liquid metal films," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 161-170, 1996.

Miyamoto, Y., A. Yamaguchi, K. Oshima, W. Saitoh, and M. Asada, "MIS emitter with epitaxial CaF_2 layer as insulator," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 226-230.

Miyamoto, Y., A. Yamaguchi, K. Oshima, W. Saitoh, and M. Asada, "Metal-insulator-semiconductor emitter with an epitaxial CaF_2 layer as the insulator," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 851-4, 1998.

Miyamoto, Y., "Analysis of deflection sub-millimeter-wave amplifier," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Mobley, R.M. and J.E. Boers, "Computer Simulation of Micro-Triode Performance," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2383-2388, 1991.

Modinos, A., "The effect of surface structure on the electrostatic-image law," *Brit. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 18, pp. 531-534, 1967.

Modinos, A., "On The Surface Potential Barrier in the Theory of Field Emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 9, pp. 459-462, 1968.

Modinos, A., "Effect of Atomic Cores on Electron Tunneling Through Layers of Neutral Adsorbates," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 20, pp. 55-79, 1970.

Modinos, A. and N. Nicolaou, "A method for the evaluation of tunneling probabilities through a slowly varying potential barrier containing potential holes," *J. Phys. C.: Solid State Phys.*,

vol. 4, pp. 2875-93, 1971.

Modinos, A., "Field Emission from Surface States in Semiconductors," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 42, pp. 205-227, 1974.

Modinos, A., "Virtual Surface States," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 41, pp. 425-434, 1974.

Modinos, A. and N. Nicolaou, "Surface density of states and field emission," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 13, pp. 1536-1547, 1976.

Modinos, A., "A Green function technique for calculating total energy distributions of field-emitted electrons," *J. Phys. C.: Solid State Phys.*, vol. 9, pp. 3867-3876, 1976.

Modinos, A., "Field Emission Spectroscopy of Transition Metals," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 70, pp. 52-91, 1978.

Modinos, A., "Theory of Thermionic Emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 115, pp. 469-500, 1982.

Modinos, A., *Field, Thermionic, and Secondary Electron Emission Spectroscopy*. New York: Plenum Press, 1984.

Moglestue, C. and H.F. Gray, "Self-Consistent Monte Carlo Calculation of Electron Accumulation and Charge Transport in n-Type GaAs Field Emitters," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 207-210, 1994.

Molva, E., R. Accomo, G. Labrunie, J. Cibert, C. Bodin, L.S. Dang, and G. Feuillet, "Microgun-pumped semiconductor laser," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 62, pp. 796-798, 1993.

Moon, J.H., S.J. Chung, W.I. Milne, M.H. Oh, and J. Jang, "Stability of Field Emission Current for Hyrdrogen-Free Diamond-Like Carbon Films Prepared by Layer-by-Layer Technique," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 455-459.

Moon, J.H., S.J. Chung, J. Jang, and K.C. Park, "Field-Emission Characteristics of Nitrogen-Gas-Phase-Doped Hydrogen-Free Diamond-Like Carbon Films Depositied by Layer-by-Layer Technique Using PECVD," in *SID 97 Digest*, vol. 28. Los Angeles: SID, 1997, pp. 325-328.

Morgulis, N.D., *J. Tech. Phys. (USSR)*, vol. 17, pp. 483, 1947.

Mori, M., E. Ogawa, M. Tagawa, N. Ohmae, and M. Umeno, "Temperature dependence of the field-stimulated exoelectron emission," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 21-25, 1994.

Morimoto, H., T. Kishimoto, M. Takai, S. Yura, A. Hosono, S. Okuda, S. Lipp, L. Frey, and H. Ryssel, "Electron-Beam-Induced Deposition of Pt for Field Emitter Arrays," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 6623-6625, 1996.

Morin, R. and H.-W. Fink, "Highly monochromatic electron point-source beams," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 65, pp. 2362-2364, 1994.

Morin, R. and A. Degiovanni, "Interferometry with low-energy electrons," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 407-409, 1995.

Morkoç, H., S. Strite, G.B. Gao, M.E. Lin, B. Sverdlov, and M. Burns, "Large-band-gap SiC, III-V nitride, and II-VI ZnSe-based semiconductor device technologies," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 76, pp. 1363-1397, 1994.

Mousa, M.S. and R.V. Latham, "Hot-Electron Emission from Composite Metal-Insulator Microemitters," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C7, pp. 139-144, 1986.

Mousa, M.S., "Study of Field Induced Hot-Electron Emission Using the Composite Microemitters with Varying Dielectric Layer Thickness," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 115-120, 1987.

Mousa, M.S., "Field Emission from a New Type of Electron Source," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 109-114, 1987.

Mousa, M.S., "Characterisitics of tungsten substrate with Al_2O_3 coatings under UHV conditions," *Vacuum*, vol. 38, pp. 835-838, 1988.

Mousa, M.S., "Effect of lacomit films on cold-cathode hot-electron emission," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 237-42, 1988.

Mousa, M.S., "A New Perspective on the Hot-Electron Emission from Metal-Insulator Microstructures," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 231, pp. 149-159, 1990.

Mousa, M.S., "Effect of an internally conductive coating on the electron emission from glass tips," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 79-86, 1991.

Mousa, M.S., "Field electron emission studies on zinc oxide coated tungsten microemitters," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 110-120, 1992.

Mousa, M.S., C.E. Holland, I. Brodie, and C.A. Spindt, "The effect of hydrogen and acetylene processing on microfabricated field emitter arrays," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 67, pp. 218-221, 1993.

Mousa, M.S., P.R. Schwoebel, I. Brodie, and C.A. Spindt, "Observations of work function changes in field-emitter arrays," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 67, pp. 56-58, 1993.

Mousa, M.S., A. Karpowicz, and S. Surma, "'Switch-on' phenomena in field-electron and field-ion microscopy," *Vacuum*, vol. 45, pp. 249-54, 1994.

Mousa, M.S., "Observations of a field-forming process for ZnO-W cold cathodes," *Vacuum*, vol. 45, pp. 245-8, 1994.

Mousa, M.S., "Investigations of *in situ* carbon coating on field-emitter arrays," *Vacuum*, vol. 45, pp. 241-4, 1994.

Mousa, M.S., "A study of the effect of hydrogen plasma on microfabricated field-emitter arrays," *Vacuum*, vol. 45, pp. 235-9, 1994.

Mousa, M.S., "Electron emission from carbon fibre tips," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 129-135, 1996.

Mukhurov, N.I., G.I. Efremov, and I.F. Kotova, "Anodic Alumina: A Promising Constructional Material for Vacuum and Semiconductor Microelectronics," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 617-621.

Mukhurov, N.I., "Thermionic Vacuum Integrated Microcircuits as Mechanical Transducers," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Mun, J.D., J.Y. Oh, Y.R. Cho, H.S. Jeong, B.K. Ju, and M.H. Oh, "Large Area Electrostatic Bonding for Macropackaging of a Field Emission Display," in *Proceedings of the 15th IDRC (Asia Display '95)*. Hammamatsu, Japan: SID, 1995, pp. 621-624.

Munro, E., X. Zhu, J.A. Rouse, and H. Liu, "Computer Simulation of Vacuum Microelectronic Components," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 143-146, 1994.

Muray, L.P., U. Staufer, E. Bassous, D.P. Kern, and T.H.P. Chang, "Experimental evaluation of a scanning tunneling microscope-microlens system," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 9, pp. 2955-2961, 1991.

Muray, L.P., U. Staufer, D.P. Kern, and T.H.P. Chang, "Performance measurements of a 1-keV electron-beam microcolumn," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 10, pp. 2749-2753, 1992.

Murphy, E.L. and R.H. Good, Jr., "Thermionic Emission, Field Emission, and the Transition Region," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 102, pp. 1464-1473, 1956.

Murray, R.T.K. and A. Mackenzie, "Field Electron Emisson from Sodium Chloride," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 82, pp. 575, 1951.

Musa, I., W. Eccleston, and G.A.J. Amaratunga, "Analysis of Low Threshold Field-Emission from Conjugated Polymers for Displays," in *Technical Digest of the 1998 International Electron Devices Meeting*. San Francisco, CA, 1998, pp. 867-869.

Musatov, A.L., S.L. Filippov, and V.L. Korotkikh, "Photoemission from back-biased Schottky diodes p-InP-Ag," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R.E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 53-56.

Muscat, J.P. and D.M. Newns, "Image Force for a Fast Particle," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 64, pp. 641-648, 1977.

Muzykov, P.G., X. Ma, D.I. Cherednichenko, and T.S. Sudarshan, "Investigations to simulate the High Field Characteristics of Gate to Cathode gaps in FEDs," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Müller, E.W., *Z. Physik*, vol. 106, pp. 541, 1937.

Müller, E.W., "A New Microscope," *Sci. Am.*, vol. 186, pp. 58-62, 1952.

Müller, E.W., "Work Function of Tungsten Single Crystal Planes Measured by the Field Emission Microscope," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 732-737, 1955.

Müller, E.W., "Resolution of the Atomic Structure of a Metal Surface by the Field Ion Microscope," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 27, pp. 474-476, 1956.

Müller, E.W., "Study of Atomic Structure of Metal Surfaces in the Field Ion Microscope," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 28, pp. 1-6, 1957.

Müller, E.W., "Field ionization and field ion microscopy," in *Adv. Electron. Electron Phys.*, vol. 13, L. Marton, Ed. New York, NY: Academic Press, 1960, pp. 83.

Müller, N., H.C. Siegmann, and G. Obermair, "Electron Spin Polarization in Field Emission from Gd," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 24A, pp. 733-734, 1967.

Myers, G.P., M. Aslam, P. Klimecky, L.W. Cathey, R.E. Elder, and B.E. Artz, "Fabrication and characterization of electron beam evaporated silicon field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 642-646, 1993.

Myers, A.F., J. Liu, M.T. McClure, S.M. Camphausen, J.J. Cuomo, and J.J. Hren, "Electron Microscopy Analysis of Amorphous and Crystalline Diamond Coated Silicon Field Emitters," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 325-329.

Myers, A.F., S.M. Camphausen, J.J. Cuomo, J.J. Hren, J. Liu, and J. Bruley, "Characterization of amorphous carbon coated silicon field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2024-2029, 1996.

Nagao, M., M. Matsubara, K. Inoue, Y. Gotoh, H. Tsuji, and J. Ishikawa, "Influences of Ambient Gases on the Emission Characteristics of Nickel-Deposited Field Emitters for Vacuum Microelectronics," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 5479-5484, 1996.

Nagao, M., Y. Fujimori, Y. Gotoh, H. Tsuji, and J. Ishikawa, "Emission characteristics of ZrN thin film field emitter array fabricated with ion beam assisted deposition technique," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 608-612.

Nagao, M., Y. Fujimori, Y. Gotoh, H. Tsuji, and J. Ishikawa, "Emission characteristics of ZrN thin film field emitter array fabricated by ion beam assisted deposition technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 829-32, 1998.

Nagao, M., T. Ura, Y. Gotoh, H. Tsuji, and J. Ishikawa, "Influence of the composition of NbN_x thin film field emitter array on the emission characteristics," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Nagaoka, K., T. Yamashita, M. Yamada, H. Fujii, S. Ohtsuka, C. Oshima, S. Otani, and T. Sakurai, "Angular resolved field emission spectra from Nb tips," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 130-132, pp. 512-17, 1998.

Nagy, D. and P.H. Cutler, "The Use of a New Surface Potential Model in the Theory and Field Emission," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 10, pp. 263-264, 1964.

Nagy, D. and P.H. Cutler, "Calculation of Band-Structure Effects in Field-Emission Tunneling from Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 186, pp. 651-656, 1969.

Nakamoto, M., T. Ono, Y. Nakamura, and K. Ichimura, "Fabrication of Gated Field Emitter Arrays by Transfer Mold Technique," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 41-44, 1994.

Nakamoto, M., K. Ichimura, T. Ono, and Y. Nakamura, "Transfer Mold Field Emitter Arrays by Intrinsic Sharpening," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 186-190.

Nakamoto, M., T. Hasegawa, T. Ono, T. Sakai, and N. Sakuma, "Low Operation Voltage Field Emitter Arrays Using Low Work Function Materials Fabricated by Transfer Mold Technique," in *Tech. Digest of the 1996 International Electron Devices Meeting*. San Francisco, CA: IEEE, 1996, pp. 297-300.

Nakamoto, M., T. Hasegawa, and K. Fukuda, "Uniform, Stable and High Integrated Field Emitter Arrays for High Performance Displays and Vacuum Microelectronic Switching Devices," in *Tech. Digest of the 1997 International Electron Devices Meeting*. New York: IEEE, 1997, pp. 717-720.

Nakane, T., K. Sano, A. Sakai, A. Magosakon, K. Yanagimoto, and T. Sakata, "Field-emission barrier height of an alloy tip: Possible effect of surface segregation," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 15, pp. 1563-1567, 1997.

Nakazawa, H., H. Takemura, M. Isobe, Y. Nakagawa, M. Hassel Shearer, and W. Thompson, "A thermally assisted field emission electron beam exposure system," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 6, pp. 2019, 1988.

Nam, J.H., J.D. Ihm, H.S. Uh, Y.H. Kim, K.M. Choi, and J.D. Lee, "Characteristics and Circuit Model of a Field Emission Triode," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 321-325.

Nam, O.H., M.D. Bremser, B.L. Ward, R.J. Nemanich, and R.F. Davis, "Selective Growth of GaN and $Al_{0.2}Ga_{0.8}N$ on GaN/AlN/6H-SiC(0001) Multilayer Substrates Via Oroganometallic Vapor Phase Epitaxy," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 449, pp. 107-112, 1997.

Nam, O.-H., M.D. Bremser, B.L. Ward, R.J. Nemanich, and R.F. Davis, "Growth of GaN and Al/sub 0.2/Ga/sub 0.8/N on patterned substrates via organometallic vapor phase epitaxy," *Japanese Journal of Applied Physics, Part 2 (Letters)*, vol. 36, pp. L532-5, 1997.

Nam, J.H., H.S. Uh, J.D. Lee, J.D. Ihm, Y.H. Kim, and K.M. Choi, "Characteristics and circuit model of a field emission triode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 916-19, 1998.

Nation, J.A., L. Schächter, F.M. Mako, L.K. Len, W. Peter, C.-M. Tang, and T. Srinivasan-Rao, "Advances in Cold Cathode Physics and Technology," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 87, pp. 865-889, 1999.

Neidert, R.E., P.M. Phillips, S.T. Smith, and C.A. Spindt, "Field Emission Triodes," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 661-665, 1991.

Nejib, U.R. and T.J. Sichler, "The Analysis of a Single Layer Micro-Triode Device," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 231-234.

Nemanich, R.J., M.C. Benjamin, S.P. Bozeman, M.D. Bremser, S.W. King, B.L. Ward, R.F. Davis, B. Chen, Z. Zhang, and J. Bernholc, "(Negative) electron affinity of AlN and AlGaN alloys," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 395, pp. 777-88, 1995.

Nemanich, R.J., P.K. Baumann, M.C. Benjamin, O.H. Nam, A.T. Sowers, B.L. Ward, H. Ade, and R.F. Davis, "Electron emission properties of crystalline diamond and III-nitride surfaces," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 130-132, pp. 694-703, 1998.

Neumann, H., "Zur Theorie der Photofeldemission aus Metallen," *Physica*, vol. 44, pp. 587-594, 1969.

Neumann, H., "Einfluss Raumladungsbegrenzter ströme auf die Feldemission aus Halbleitern," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 29A, pp. 258-259, 1969.

Neumann, H., "Theorie dep Photofeldemission aus Metallen," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 89-93, 1970.

Neumann, H., "Einige neuere Untersuchungen zur Feldemission aus CdS," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 25, pp. 136-142, 1970.

Neumann, H. and C. Kleint, "Feldverstärkte Photoemission aus Wolfram," *Ann. Phys.*, vol. 27, pp. 237-247, 1971.

Nevroskii, V.A. and V.I. Rakhovskii, "Time for thermal instability to develop in microscopic protusions on the cathode during vacuum breakdown," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 25, pp. 1239-1244, 1980.

Newns, D.M., "Fermi-Thomas Response of a Metal Surface to an External Point Charge," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 50, pp. 4572-4575, 1969.

Newns, D.M., "Dielectric Response of a Semi-Infinite Degenerate Electron Gas," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 1, pp. 3304-3322, 1970.

Ngai, K.L. and R.A. Bari, "Multielectron Field Emission," *Bull. Am. Phys. Soc.*, vol. 16, pp. 431, 1971.

Nguyen, H.Q., T.E. Feuchtwang, and P.H. Cutler, "Do Tunneling Electrons Probe Image Interaction?" *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C2, pp. 37-44, 1986.

Nguyen, H.Q., P.H. Cutler, T.E. Feuchtwang, Z.-H. Huang, Y. Kuk, P.J. Silverman, A.A. Lucas, and T.E. Sullivan, "Mechanisms of Current Rectification in an STM Tunnel Junction and the Measurement of an Operational Tunneling Time," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2671-2677, 1989.

Nichols, F.A. and W.W. Mullins, "Morphological Changes of a Surface of Revolution due to Capillarity-Induced Surface Diffusion," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. 1826, 1965.

Nicolaescu, D., "Physical basis for applying the Fowler-Nordheim J-E relationship to experimental I-V data," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 392-395, 1993.

Nicolaescu, D. and V. Avramescu, "Field emission diode characterization through model parameters extraction from current-voltage experimental data," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 749-753, 1994.

Nicolaescu, D., "Technological parameters distribution effects on the current-voltage characteristics of field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 759-763, 1994.

Nicolaescu, D., "Cone- and wedge-gated field emitter diode and microtriode modeling," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 47-57, 1994.

Nicolaescu, D., "Electric field-potential correlation factors for field emission microtriodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 531-535, 1995.

Nicolaescu, D., "Modeling of the field emitter triode (FET) as a displacment/pressure sensor," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 87/88, pp. 61-68, 1995.

Nicolaescu, D., "Spatial distribution of the electric field for field emission microtriodes," *J. Vac.*

Sci. Technol. B, vol. 14, pp. 1930-1933, 1996.

Nicolaescu, D. and V. Filip, "Modelling of a magnetic sensor based on vacuum field emission," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 87-93, 1996.

Nicolaescu, D., V. Filip, and P.R. Wilshaw, "Modelling of the field emission microtriode with emitter covered with porous silicon," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 79-86, 1996.

Nicolaescu, D., V. Filip, J. Itoh, and F. Okuyama, "Modeling of Field Emission Microtriodes with Si Semiconductor Emitters," presented at 11th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Nicolaescu, D., V. Filip, and F. Okuyama, "A conceptual design for a microelectronic ionization vacuum gauge," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 126, pp. 292-302, 1998.

Nicolaou, N. and A. Modinos, "Field emission from tungsten covered with germanium layers of atomic thickness," *J. Phys. C.: Solid State Phys.*, vol. 4, pp. 2859-74, 1971.

Nicolaou, N. and A. Modinos, "Band-structure effects in field-emission energy distributions in tungsten," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 11, pp. 3687-3696, 1975.

Niedermann, P., N. Sankarraman, R.J. Noer, and Ø. Fischer, "Field emission from broad-area niobium cathodes: Effects of high-temperature treatment," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 59, pp. 892-901, 1986.

Niedermann, P., C. Renner, A.D. Kent, and Ø. Fischer, "Study of field-emitting microstructures using a scanning tunneling microscope," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 8, pp. 594-597, 1990.

Nishida, J., "Field Emission from SiC Whisker," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. 5417-5419, 1967.

Nishikawa, O., H. Koyama, N. Kodama, and M. Tomitori, "The atom-probe with a field emission electron spectrometer," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 507-12, 1989.

Nishikawa, O., H. Koyama, M. Tomitori, and F. Iwawaki, "Tunneling characteristics of silicon covered molybdenum tip apex," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 9, pp. 789-793, 1991.

Nishikawa, O., M. Kimoto, M. Iwatsuki, and Y. Ishikawa, "Development of a scanning atom probe," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 599-602, 1995.

Nishikawa, O., M. Iwatsuki, S. Aoki, and Y. Ishikawa, "Performance of the trial scanning atom probe: New approach to evaluate the mirotip apex," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2110-2113, 1996.

Nishikawa, O., T. Sekine, Y. Ohtani, K. Maeda, M. Iwatsuki, S. Aoki, J. Itoh, and K. Yamanaka, "Atomic Investigation of Individual Apexes of Diamond Emitters by a Scanning Atom Probe," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 209-214.

Nishikawa, O., T. Sekine, Y. Ohtani, K. Maeda, Y. Numada, and M. Watanabe, "Atomic investigation of individual apexes of diamond emitters by a scanning atom probe," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 836-40, 1998.

Nishikawa, O., M. Watanabe, Y. Ohtani, K. Maeda, K. Tanaka, T. Sekine, and J. Itoh, "Atomic-by-Atom Analysis of Micro Tip Emitter Surfaces by the Scanning Atom Probe," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Nishikawa, O., T. Sekine, Y. Ohtani, K. Maeda, Y. Numada, M. Watanabe, M. Iwatsuki, S. Aoki, J. Itoh, and K. Yamanaka, "Development of a scanning atom probe and atom-by-atom mass analysis of diamonds," *Appl. Phys. A*, vol. 66, pp. S11-16, 1998.

Noer, R.J., "Electron Field Emission from Broad-Area Electrodes," *Appl. Phys. A*, vol. 28, pp. 1-24, 1982.

Noimann, K., "On the Theory of the Field Emission of a Metal Covered with a Thin Layer of

Semiconductor," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 3, pp. 2466-2468, 1962.

Nordheim, L.W., "The Effect of the Image Force on the Emission and Reflexion of Electrons by Metals," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. 121, pp. 626-639, 1928.

Nottingham, W.B., "Electron Emission from Thoriated Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 45, pp. 765, 1934.

Nottingham, W.B., "Remarks on the Temperature Dependence of the Work Function of Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 58, pp. 927-928, 1940.

Nottingham, W.B., "Experiments on the Periodic Deviation From the "Schottky Line"," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 57, pp. 935, 1940.

Nottingham, W.B., "Remarks on Energy Losses Attending Thermionic Emission of Electrons from Metals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 59, pp. 906-907, 1941.

Nottingham, W.B., "Thermionic Emission," in *Handbuch der Physik*, vol. 21, S. Flügge, Ed. Berlin: Springer-Verlag, 1956, pp. 1-175.

Nowicki, R., "Influence of Space-Charge on Potential Barrier in Field Emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 8, pp. 357-369, 1967.

Nützenadel, C., O.M. Küttel, O. Gröning, and L. Schlapbach, "Electron field emission from diamond tips prepared by ion sputtering," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 2662-2664, 1996.

Obermair, G., "Theory of Polarized Electron Beam Production by Field Emission from Ferromagnets," *Z. Physik*, vol. 217, pp. 91-112, 1968.

Obraztsov, A.N., I.Y. Pavlovsky, A.P. Volkov, and S.P. Nagovitsyn, "Low-Voltage Electron Emission from CVD Graphite Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Ogawa, H., N. Arai, K. Nagaoka, S. Uchiyama, T. Yamashita, H. Itoh, and C. Oshima, "Energy spectra of field emission electrons from a W<310> tip," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 357-358, pp. 371-5, 1996.

Ogiwara, N., M. Shiho, and Y. Ueda, "A mass filter with a cold cathode," *Vacuum*, vol. 44, pp. 661-663, 1993.

Oh, C.W., C.G. Lee, J.D. Lee, B.G. Park, and J.H. Lee, "Novel Metal Field Emitter Structure for Low Voltage Operation," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 426-430.

Oh, C.W., C.G. Lee, B.G. Park, J.D. Lee, and J.H. Lee, "Fabrication of metal field emitter arrays for low voltage and high current operation," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 807-10, 1998.

Ohlberg, D.A., A.A. Talin, and T.E. Felter, "Emission Characteristics of Arrays of Diamond-Coated Silicon Tips," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 424, pp. 393-397, 1997.

Ohno, Y., S. Nakamura, and T. Kuroda, "FEM Studies of Oxygen and Gold Adsorption and Field-Desorption on GaAs and GaP Surfaces," *Surf. Sci. Lett.*, vol. 91, pp. L7-L16, 1980.

Ohno, Y., S. Nakamura, and T. Kuroda, "Field Emission from p-Type GaAs and GaP Crystals," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 91, pp. 636-654, 1980.

Ohshima, T., M. Okamoto, and K. Kuroda, "Proposal of Monochromatic Electron Beam Source Using Resonant Tunneling Effect," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. L1390-L1391, 1995.

Ohshima, T., T. Mishima, M. Okamoto, and K. Kuroda, "Resonant tunneling electron beam source using GaAs/AlAs/GaAs field emitter," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 170-173, 1997.

Okamoto, S., E. Nakazawa, and T. Suzuki, "Thin-Film Cold Cathode Using ZnS Layer," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 30, pp. L1321-L1323, 1991.

Okano, K., K. Hoshina, M. Iida, S. Koizumi, and T. Inuzuka, "Fabrication of a diamond field emitter array," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 64, pp. 2742-2744, 1994.

Okano, K. and K.K. Gleason, "Electron emission from phosphorus- and boron-doped polycrystalline diamond films," *Electron. Lett.*, vol. 31, pp. 74-75, 1995.

Okano, K., K. Hoshina, S. Koizumi, and J. Itoh, "Fabrication of a Miniature-Size Pyramidal-Shape Diamond Field Emitter Array," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 16, pp. 239-241, 1995.

Okano, K., S. Koizumi, S. Ravi, S.R.P. Silva, and G.A.J. Amaratunga, "Low-threshold cold cathodes made of nitrogen-doped chemical-vapour-depositied diamond," *Nature (London)*, vol. 381, pp. 140-141, 1996.

Okano, K., T. Yamada, H. Ishihara, S. Koizumi, and J. Itoh, "Electron emission from nitrogen-dope pyramidal-shape diamond and its battery operation," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 70, pp. 2201-2203, 1997.

Onn, D.G., P. Smejtek, and M. Silver, "Cryogenic thin-film electron emitters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 45, pp. 119-125, 1974.

Orloff, J. and L.W. Swanson, "An asymmetric electrostatic lens for field-emission microprobe applications," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 50, pp. 2494-2501, 1979.

Orloff, J., "On addition of spherical and chromatic aberration of a pair of electron lenses," *Optik*, vol. 63, pp. 369-372, 1983.

Orloff, J., L.W. Swanson, and J.-Z. Li, "The prospects of field emission for e-beam inspection," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 3, pp. 224-226, 1985.

Oro, J.A. and D.D. Ball, "Lateral field-emission devices with subtenth-micron emitter to anode spacing," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 464-467, 1993.

Orvis, W.J., C.F. McConaghy, D.R. Ciarlo, J.H. Yee, E.W. Hee, C.E. Hunt, and J. Trujillo, "Micro-cavity integrable vacuum devices and triodes," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 207-210.

Orvis, W.J., C.F. McConaghy, D.R. Ciarlo, J.H. Yee, and E.W. Hee, "Modeling and Fabricating Micro-Cavity Integrated Vacuum Tubes," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2651-2657, 1989.

Orvis, W.J., D.R. Ciarlo, C.F. McConaghy, J.H. Yee, E. Hee, C. Hunt, and J. Trujillo, "A Progress Report on the Livermore Miniature Vacuum Tube Project," in *Technical Digest of the 1989 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1989, pp. 529-531.

Oshima, C., T. Satoh, and A. Otuka, "An ionization gauge with a cold electron source for an extremely high vacuum," *Vacuum*, vol. 44, pp. 595-597, 1993.

Ovchinnikov, A.P., "Adsorption and Electron Emission of Potassium Films on Faces of a Tungsten Single Crystal," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 9, pp. 483-487, 1967.

Ovchinnikov, A.P. and B.M. Tsarev, "Field Emission of Lithium Films on Faces of Tungsten and Rhenium Single Crystals," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 9, pp. 2766-2768, 1968.

Ovchinnikov, A.P. and B.M. Tsarev, "Field-Emission Study of the Adsorption of Sodium on Faces of Tungsten and Rhenium Single Crystals," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 9, pp. 1519-1524, 1968.

Ovchinnikov, A.P., "Work Function of Faces of a Rhenium Single Crystal in Vacuum and in Stream of Cesium Atoms," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 9, pp. 1508-1511, 1968.

Padovani, F.A. and R. Stratton, "Field and Thermionic-Field Emission in Schottky Barriers," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 9, pp. 695-707, 1966.

Palevsky, A., G. Gammie, and P. Koufopoulos, "A 10,000 fL High-Efficiency Field-Emission

Display," *SID 94 Digest*, vol. 25, pp. 55-57, 1994.

Palmer, W.D., J.E. Mancusi, C.A. Ball, W.T. Joines, G.E. McGuire, D. Temple, D.G. Vellenga, and L. Yadon, "Measured DC Performance of Large Arrays of Silicon Field Emitters," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 41, pp. 1866-1870, 1994.

Palmer, D., H.F. Gray, J. Mancusi, D. Temple, C. Ball, J.L. Shaw, and G.E. McGuire, "Silicon field emitter arrays with low capacitance and improved transconductance for microwave amplifier applications," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 576-579, 1995.

Palmer, D., J. Shaw, H. Gray, J. Mancusi, G.E. McGuire, C. Ball, D. Temple, D. Vellenga, L. Yadon, R. True, T. Hargreaves, R. Symons, and W. Joines, "Silicon Field Emitter Array Design for 10 GHz Modulation," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 134.

Palmer, D., J. Shaw, H. Gray, J. Mancusi, G.E. McGuire, C. Ball, D. Temple, D. Vellenga, L. Yadon, R. True, T. Hargreaves, R. Symons, and W. Joines, "Silcion Field Emission Electron Beam Sources," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 281-282.

Parameswaran, L., C.T. Harris, C.A. Graves, R.A. Murphy, and M.A. Hollis, "Resistive Arc Protection for Field-Emitter-Array Cold Cathodes used in X-band Inductive Output Amplifiers," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Park, C.-M., M.-S. Lim, B.-H. Min, M.-K. Han, and Y.-I. Choi, "A Novel Lateral Field Emitter Triode with Insitu Vacuum Enscapsulation," in *Tech. Digest of the 1996 International Electron Devices Meeting*. New York: IEEE, 1996, pp. 305-308.

Park, K.C., J.H. Moon, and J. Jang, "Enhancement of Field-Emission Characteristics by Using Hyrdrogen-Free Diamond-Like Carbon film Deposited by Plasma-Enhanced Chemical Vapor Deposition," *SID Digest of Technical Papers*, vol. 27, pp. 49-52, 1996.

Park, H.-W., B.-K. Ju, Y.-H. Lee, J.-H. Park, and M.-H. Oh, "Emission Characteristics of the Molybdenum-Coated Silicon Field Emitter Array," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. L1301-1304, 1996.

Park, J.Y., H.-J. Choi, Y. Lee, S. Kang, K. Chun, S.W. Park, and Y. Kuk, "Construction of STM Aligned Electron Field Emission Source," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 285-289, 1996.

Park, J.-H., H.-I. Lee, H.-S. Tae, J.-S. Huh, and J.-H. Lee, "Lateral Field Emission Diodes Using SIMOX Wafer," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 44, pp. 1018-1021, 1997.

Park, C.-M., M.-S. Lim, M.-K. Han, and Y.-I. Choi, "A Insitu Vacuum Encapsulated Novel Lateral Field Emitter Triode for Microwave Application," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 176-180.

Park, J.S. and J.I. Han, "A theoretical estimation of beam spot size in a single emitter," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 331-335.

Park, K.H., S. Lee, K.-H. Song, J.I. Park, K.J. Park, S.-Y. Han, S.J. Na, N.-Y. Lee, and K.H. Koh, "Field Emission Characteristics of Defective Diamond Films," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 518-522.

Park, J.-Y., J.D. Lera, M.A. Yakshin, S.S. Choi, Y. Lee, J.D. Lee, K.J. Chun, D. Jeon, and Y. Kuk, "Fabrication of multiple microcolumn array combined with field emission array(FEA)," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 587-592.

Park, C.-M., M.-S. Lim, and M.-K. Han, "A Novel *In Situ* Vacuum Encapsulated Lateral Field Emitter Triode," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 18, pp. 538-540, 1997.

Park, K.C., J.H. Moon, S.J. Chung, and J. Jang, "Field emission of nitrogen doped diamondlike carbon films deposited by plasma enhanced chemical vapor deposition," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 454-456, 1997.

Park, K.C., J.H. Moon, S.J. Chung, J.H. Jung, B.K. Ju, M.H. Oh, W.I. Milne, M.K. Han, and J. Jang, "Field emission properties of ta-C films with nitrogen doping," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 431-433, 1997.

Park, K.C., J.H. Moon, S.J. Chung, M.H. Oh, W.I. Milne, and J. Jang, "Relationship between field emission characteristics and hydrogen content in diamondlike carbon deposited by the layer-by-layer technique using plasma enhanced chemical vapor deposition," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 428-430, 1997.

Park, H.-W., B.-K. Ju, J.-H. Jung, Y.-H. Lee, J.-H. Park, I.-J. Chung, M.R. Hascard, and M.-H. Oh, "Emission Characteristics of the Mo-Coated Silicon Tips," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 424, pp. 371-374, 1997.

Park, C., H. Park, Y.-K. Hong, J.S. Kim, and J.K. Kim, "Electron emission characteristic of diamond like carbon films deposited by laser ablation technique," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 140-144, 1997.

Park, K.C., J.H. Moon, S.J. Chung, J. Jang, M.H. Oh, and W.I. Milne, "Deposition of *n*-type diamondlike carbon by using the layer-by-layer technique and its electron emission properties," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 70, pp. 1381-1883, 1997.

Park, J.-Y., H.-J. Choi, Y. Lee, S. Kang, K. Chun, S.W. Park, and K. Young, "Fabrication of electron-beam microcolumn aligned by scanning tunneling microscope," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 15, pp. 1499-502, 1997.

Park, J.-Y., J.D. Lera, M.A. Yashin, S.S. Choi, Y. Lee, K.J. Chun, J.D. Lee, D. Jeon, and Y. Kuk, "Fabrication of multiple microcolumn array combined with field emission array," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 2749-2753, 1997.

Park, K.H., S. Lee, K.-H. Song, J.I. Park, K.J. Park, S.-Y. Han, S.J. Na, N.-Y. Lee, and K.H. Koh, "Field emission characteristics of defective diamond films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 724-8, 1998.

Park, J.Y., J.D. Lera, H.J. Choi, G.H. Buh, C.J. Kang, J.H. Jung, S.S. Choi, D. Jeon, and Y. Kuk, "Characterization of two by two electron-beam microcolumn array aligned with field emission array," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 826-8, 1998.

Park, D.-I., J.-H. Lee, S.-H. Hahm, J.-H. Lee, and J.-H. Lee, "Fabrication of a Novel Polysilicon Lateral Field Emission Triode with a High Current Density and High-Transconductance," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Park, M., W.B. Choi, R. Schlesser, A.T. Sowers, L. Bergman, R.J. Nemanich, Z. Sitar, J.J. Hren, and J.J. Cuomo, "The Effect of Substitutional Nitrogen Incorporation on Electron Emission from CVD Diamond," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Park, M., W.B. Choi, D.R. McGregor, L. Bergman, R.J. Nemanich, J.J. Hren, and J.J. Cuomo, "Electron Emission from Etched Diamond and Its Structural Analysis," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Park, C.-M., M.-S. Lim, M.-K. Han, and Y.-I. Choi, "A comparison of polysilicon and titanium polycide for field emission tip," *Japanese Journal of Applied Physics, Part 1*, vol. 37, pp. 2021-3, 1998.

Parker, R.K., R.E. Anderson, and C.V. Duncan, "Plasma-induced field emission and the characteristics of high-current relativistic electron flow," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 45, pp. 2463-2479, 1974.

Parker, R.K. and H.F. Gray, "The Status of Vacuum Microelectronics," in *Extended Abstracts of the 21st Conference on Solid State Devices and Materials*. Tokyo, 1989, pp. A-0-1.

Parker, R.K. and R.H. Abrams, "RF Amplifiers Based on Vacuum Microelectronic Technology," in *Technical Digest of the 1990 International Electron Device Meetings*: IEEE, 1990, pp. 967-970.

Parker, R.K., "A Perspective on RF Vacuum Electronics: Innovations and Recent Advances," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 92.

Parker, R.K., "RF vacuum microelectronics," *Le Vide, science, technique et applications*, vol. 52, pp. 366-370, 1996.

Parker, R.K., K.L. Jensen, and R.H. Abrams, "Field Emitter Array Development for High Frequency Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 92-97.

Patel, C., "Field Emission Microscopy of Gallium Arsenide," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C2, pp. 53-58, 1986.

Paulus, M.J., C.E. Thomas, M.L. Simpson, J.A. Moore, L.R. Baylor, D.H. Lowndes, D.B. Geohegan, G.E. Jellison, Jr., V.I. Merkulov, A.A. Puretzky, E. Voelkl, J. Walter, and F.W. Garber, "An Addressable Amorphous Diamond Field Emission Array for E-Beam Lithography," presented at 56th Device Research Conference, Charlottesville, VA, 1998.

Pautov, D.M. and I.L. Sokol'skaya, "Reduction of Divergence of an Electron Beam Emitted by a Field-Emission Cathode," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 16, pp. 1581-1582, 1972.

Pavlov, V.G., A.A. Rabinovich, and V.N. Shrednik, "Observation of the Drawing Out of Needles by Electric Fields," *JETP Lett.*, vol. 17, pp. 177-179, 1973.

Pavlov, V.G., A.A. Rabinovich, and V.N. Shrednik, "High local current densities in steady field emission," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 20, pp. 1337-1341, 1976.

Penn, D., R. Gomer, and M.H. Cohen, "Energy Distribution in Field Emission from Adsorbate-Covered Surfaces," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 27, pp. 26-29, 1971.

Penn, D., R. Gomer, and M.H. Cohen, "Energy Distribution in Field Emission from Adsorbate-Covered Surfaces," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 5, pp. 768-778, 1972.

Penn, D.R. and E.W. Plummer, "Field emission as a probe of the surface density of states," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 9, pp. 1216-1222, 1974.

Peretti, J., H.-J. Drouhin, and D. Paget, "High-resolution energy analysis of field-assisted photoemission: A spectroscopic image of hot-electron transport in semiconductors," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 47, pp. 3603-3619, 1993.

Perry, R.L., "Experimental Evidence for the Existence of Two Distinct Field Emission Characteristics from Silicon Emitters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. 128-130, 1961.

Perry, R.L., "Experimental Determination of the Current Density-Electric Field Relationship of Silicon Field Emitters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 1875-1883, 1962.

Persson, B.N.J. and A. Baratoff, "Self-consistent dynamic image potential in tunneling," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 38, pp. 9616-9627, 1988.

Peters, D., W. Bartsch, D. Stephani, C.E. Holland, and C.A. Spindt, "Fabrication of 0.4 μm grid apertures for field-emission array cathodes," *Microelectron. Eng.*, vol. 21, pp. 467-470, 1993.

Peters, D., I. Paulus, and D. Stephani, "Oxidized amorphous silicon as gate insulator for silicon tips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 652-4, 1994.

Peyre, J.F., "Impact of the driving scheme on Field Emission Displays performances," in

Proceedings of the 16th International Display Research Conference (Eurodisplay '96). Birmingham, England: SID, 1996, pp. 169-172.

Pfleiderer, H. and H. Rehme, "Spike Cathode for Field Emission," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 11, pp. 153-160, 1972.

Pflug, D.G., M. Schattenburg, A.I. Akinwande, and H.I. Smith, "100 nm Gate Aperture Field Emitter Arrays," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Pflug, D.G., M. Schattenburg, H.I. Smith, and A.I. Akinwande, "100nm Aperature Field Emitter Arrays for Low Voltage Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 1998 International Electron Devices Meeting*. San Francisco, CA: IEEE, 1998, pp. 855-858.

Phillips, P.M., S.T. Smith, and H.F. Gray, "Electromagnetic properties of a field emission distributed amplifier," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R.E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 211-216.

Phillips, P.M., R.E. Niedert, C. Hor, and L. Malsawm, "Field Emitter Arrays for Three Terminal RF Amplifiers," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 88, 1994.

Phillips, P.M., R.E. Neidert, L. Malsawma, and C. Hor, "Microwave Triode Amplifiers from 1 to 2 GHz using Molybdenum Thin-Film-Field-Emission Cathode Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 42, pp. 1674-1680, 1995.

Phillips, P.M., E.G. Zaidman, C. Hor, and L. Malsawma, "Experiment Design for Determination of Transverse Energy Profile Field Emitted Electron Beam," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 135.

Phillips, P.M., C. Hor, L. Malsawma, K.L. Jensen, and E.G. Zaidman, "Design and construction of apparatus for characterization of gated field emitter array electron emission," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 67, pp. 2387-2393, 1996.

Pierce, D.T., R.J. Celotta, G.-C. Wang, W.N. Unertl, A. Galejs, C.E. Kuyatt, and S.R. Mielczarek, "GaAs spin polarized electron source," *Review of Scientific Instrumentation*, vol. 51, pp. 478-499, 1980.

Pivovar, L.I. and V.I. Gordienko, "Micro-Discharge and Pre-Discharge Currents between Metal Electrodes in High Vacuum," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 3, pp. 2101-2105, 1958.

Pivovar, L.I. and V.I. Gordienko, "Prebreakdown Conduction between Electrodes in Ultra-High and High Vacuum," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 908-912, 1963.

Pliskovskii, V.Y., M.S. Sukonnik, and V.A. Shishkin, "Use of a field-emission microscope to measure the pressure of pump oil," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 19, pp. 1347-1351, 1975.

Plummer, E.W. and T.N. Rhodin, "Atomic Perfection and Field Emission from Tungsten (110) Surface," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 11, pp. 194-196, 1967.

Plummer, E.W., J.W. Gadzuk, and R.D. Young, "Resonance Tunneling of Field Emitted Electrons through Adsorbates on Metal Surfaces," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 7, pp. 487-491, 1969.

Plummer, E.W. and R.D. Young, "Field-Emission Studies of Electronic Energy Levels of Adsorbed Atoms," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 1, pp. 2088-2109, 1970.

Plummer, E.W. and J.W. Gadzuk, "Surface States on Tungsten," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 25, pp. 1493-1495, 1970.

Plummer, E.W. and A.E. Bell, "Field Emission Energy Distributions of Hydrogen and Deuterium on the (100) and (110) Planes of Tungsten," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 9, pp. 583-590, 1972.

Pogemiller, J.E., H.H. Busta, and B.J. Zimmerman, "Gated chromium volcano emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 680-684, 1994.

Politzer, B.A. and P.H. Cutler, "A Model Calculation of Field Emission from 3d Bands in Nickel," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 22, pp. 277-289, 1970.

Politzer, J. and T.E. Feuchtwang, "The Potential Barrier for Field Emisson from a Multi-Faceted Tip, and the Extension of the Fowler-Nordheim Theory to Include Patch-Fields," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 19, pp. 443-463, 1970.

Politzer, B.A. and P.H. Cutler, "Band-Structure Calculation of the Electron Spin Polarization in Field Emission from Ferromagnetic Nickel," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 28, pp. 1330-1333, 1972.

Polizzotti, R.S. and G. Erhlich, "The Work Function of Perfect W(110) Planes: Fowler-Nordheim Studies," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 91, pp. 24-36, 1980.

Ponomarenko, V.I. and D.I. Trubetskov, "Radiotechnical Analogue of the Vacuum Microtriode Oscillator (Results of Experiment, Comparison to the Theory)," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 278-280, 1994.

Poppeller, M., E. Cartier, and R.M. Tromp, "Hot electron emission lithography," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 2835-7, 1998.

Powell, A.H., R.J. Slaughter, and D.R. Edwards, "An Apparatus for Investigating 50 c/s Voltage Pre-breakdown Electron Emission in Vacuum Insulation at Low Temperature (124°K)," *Int. J. Electronics*, vol. 21, pp. 393-399, 1966.

Pryor, R.W., "Polycrystalline Diamond, Boron Nitride and Carbon Nitride Thin Film Cold Cathodes," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 416, pp. 425-430, 1996.

Pryor, R.W., "Carbon-doped boron nitride cold cathodes," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 68, pp. 1802-1804, 1996.

Pryor, R.W. and L. Li, "Boron Nitride Cold Cathodes," presented at 1997 Electronic Materials Conference, Fort Collins, CO, 1997.

Pryor, R.W., L. Li, and H.H. Busta, "Electron Emission from Cold Cathodes," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 449, pp. 1127-1132, 1997.

Pryor, R.W., L. Li, and H.H. Busta, "Sputtered Thin Film Boron Nitride Cold Emitters on Metal Substrates," in *Tech. Digest of the 1997 International Electron Devices Meeting*. New York: IEEE, 1997, pp. 733-736.

Ptitsin, V.E., "Instability of thermal field electron emission," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 373-376, 1991.

Pupeter, N., A. Göhl, T. Habermann, E. Mahner, G. Müller, H. Piel, P. Niedermann, and W. Hänni, "Field emission measurements with μm resolution on chemical-vapor-deposited polycrystalline diamond films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2056-2059, 1996.

Pupeter, N., T. Habermann, A. Kirschner, E. Mahner, G. Müller, and H. Piel, "Comparative studies on enhanced field emission from mechanically and chemically polished broad-area Nb, Cu, and Al cathodes," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 94-100, 1996.

Purcell, S.T., V.T. Binh, N. Garcia, M.E. Lin, R.P. Andres, and R. Reifenberger, "Field emission from narrow bands above the Fermi level of nanometer-scale objects," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 49, pp. 17259-17263, 1994.

Purcell, S.T., V.T. Binh, and N. Garcia, "64 meV measured energy dispersion from cold field emission nanotips," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 67, pp. 436-438, 1995.

Purcell, S.T., V.T. Binh, and R. Baptist, "Nanoprotrusion model for field emission from integrated microtips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 1666-77, 1997.

Pushpavati, P.J. and A. van der Ziel, "Noise in Space Charge Limited Field Emission Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 12, pp. 395-398, 1965.

Py, C. and R. Baptist, "Stability of the emission of a microtip," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 685-688, 1994.

Py, C. and R. Baptist, "Low-energy interference with Spindt-type microtips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 410-413, 1995.

Py, C., J. Itoh, and T. Hirano, "In-Plane Refocusing of a Microtips Electron Beam by a Surrounding Ring," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 171-175.

Py, C., J. Itoh, T. Hirano, and S. Kanemaru, "In-plane Refocusing of a Microtips Electron Beam by a Surrounding Ring," *Bulletin of the Electrotechnical Laboratory*, vol. 59, pp. 31-37, 1995.

Py, C., J. Itoh, T. Hirano, and S. Kanemaru, "Beam Focusing Characteristics of Silicon Microtips with an In-Plane Lens," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 44, pp. 498-502, 1997.

Qin, M. and Q.-A. Huang, "Fabrication of Self-Aligned P^+ Silicon Gate Field Emission Arrays on Glass Substrate for RF Operation," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Rabinovich, A., "Estimation of the Field Emission Current Density Drawn from Ultra Sharp Field Emitters," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 70, pp. 181-185, 1978.

Radon, T. and C. Kleint, "Photo Field-Emission Spectroscopy of Optical Trannsitions in the Band Structure of Tungsten," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 60, pp. 540-560, 1976.

Radon, T. and C. Kleint, "Photo Field Emission Spectroscopy of the Tantalum Band Structure by HeNe Laser Radiation," *Acta Phys. Polon.*, vol. A57, pp. 257-266, 1980.

Radon, T., "Photo Field Emission Spectroscopy of Γ—P and Γ—<013> Bands of Tungsten," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 100, pp. 353-367, 1980.

Radon, T. and S. Jaskólka, "Photofield Emission Spectroscopy of the Tungsten <100> Band Structure," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 231, pp. 160-164, 1990.

Raiko, V., R. Spitzl, B. Aschermann, D. Theirich, J. Engemann, N. Pupeter, T. Habermann, and G. Müller, "Field emission observations from CVD diamond-coated silicon emitters," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 290-291, pp. 190-195, 1996.

Rakhimov, A.T., N.V. Suetin, E.S. Soldatov, M.A. Tomofeyev, A.S. Trifonov, and V.V. Khanin, "STM Study of Diamond Films Electron Field Emission," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Rakhshandehroo, M.R. and S.W. Pang, "Fabrication of Si field emitters by dry etching and mask erosion," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 612-616, 1996.

Rakhshandehroo, M.R. and S.W. Pang, "Sharpening Si field emitter tips by dry etching and low temperature plasma oxidation," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 3697-3701, 1996.

Rakhshandehroo, M.R., F. Sukardi, and S.W. Pang, "Simulation and dry etching of field emitter tips in Si," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 14, pp. 1832-8, 1996.

Rakhshandehroo, M.R. and S.W. Pang, "Self-aligned Si Field Emitter Arrays with Precise Control in Tip Sharpness and Gate-Tip Spacing," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 43-47.

Rakhshandehroo, M.R. and S.W. Pang, "Fabrication of self-aligned silicon field emission devices and effects of surface passivation on emission current," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 765-9, 1998.

Rakhshandehroo, M.R. and S.W. Pang, "High Current Si Field Emission Devices with Plasma Passivation and HfC Coating," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Rakhshandehroo, M.R., J.W. Weigold, W.C. Tian, and S.W. Pang, "Dry etching of Si field emitters and high aspect ratio resonators using an inductively coupled plasma source," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2849-54, 1998.

Rakhshandehroo, M.R. and S.W. Pang, "High Current Density Si Field Emission Devices with Plasma Passivation and HfC Coating," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 46, pp. 792-797, 1999.

Ranc, S., M. Pitaval, and G. Fontaine, "Stable Field Emission for Electron Beam Illumination," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 57, pp. 667-678, 1976.

Rangelow, I.W., "Sharp silicon tips for AFM and field emission," *Microelectron. Eng.*, vol. 23, pp. 369-372, 1994.

Rao, K.A., A.E. Bell, G.A. Schwind, and L.W. Swanson, "A combination electron/ion field emission source," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 7, pp. 1793-1797, 1989.

Ravi, T.S., R.B. Marcus, T. Gmitter, H.H. Busta, and J.T. Niccum, "Fabrication of atomically sharp tungsten tips," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 57, pp. 1413-1415, 1990.

Ravi, T.S., R.B. Marcus, and D. Liu, "Oxidation sharpening of silicon tips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 9, pp. 2733-2737, 1991.

Ray, R. and G.D. Mahan, "Dynamical Image Charge Theory," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 42A, pp. 301-302, 1972.

Renau, A., F.H. Read, and J.N.H. Brunt, "The charge-density method of solving electrostatic problems with and without the inclusion of space-charge," *J. Phys. E: Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 15, pp. 347-354, 1982.

Research Staff of the General Electric Company, "The Emission Electrons under the Influence of Intense Electric Fields," *Phil. Mag. (Series 7)*, vol. 1, pp. 609-635, 1926.

Rho, S.J., J.Y. Shim, E.J. Chi, H.K. Baik, and S.-M. Lee, "The field emission characteristics of a-C:H thin films prepared by helical resonator plasma enhanced chemical vapor deposition," *Japanese Journal of Applied Physics, Part 2 (Letters)*, vol. 36, pp. L1051-4, 1997.

Riege, H., "Ferroelectric electron emission: Principles and technology," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 318-324, 1997.

Rinne, C.L., A.D. Batchelor, P.S. Fedkiw, and J.J. Hren, "Field Emission from Electrodeposited Metal Dendrite Arrays," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Rinzler, A.G., J.H. Hafner, P. Nikolaev, L. Lou, S.G. Kim, D. Tománek, P. Nordlander, D.T. Colbert, and R.E. Smalley, "Unraveling Nanotubes: Field Emission from an Atomic Wire," *Science*, vol. 269, pp. 1550-1553, 1995.

Roberson, C.W., "Bright Electron Beams for Free Electron Lasers," *Proc. SPIE*, vol. 453, pp. 320-327, 1984.

Robertson, J. and W.I. Milne, "Properties of Diamond-Like Carbon for Thin Film Microcathodes for Field Emission Displays," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 424, pp. 381-386, 1997.

Robertson, J., "Amorphous carbon cathodes for field emission display," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 296, pp. 61-5, 1997.

Robertson, J., "Mechanism of Electron Field Emission from Diamond and Diamond-Like Carbon," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Robins, E.S., M.J.G. Lee, and P. Langlois, "Effect of optical diffraction on laser heating of a field emitter," *Can. J. Phys.*, vol. 64, pp. 111-17, 1986.

Rockstad, H.K., T.K. Tang, J.K. Reynolds, T.W. Kenny, W.J. Kaiser, and T.B. Gabrielson, "A miniature, high-sensitivity, electron tunneling accelerometer," *Sens. Actuators A*, vol. A53,

pp. 227-31, 1996.

Rodewald, H.J., "Progress in X-Ray — Flash — Technics," *Microtecnic*, vol. 20, pp. 381-383, 1966.

Rose, D.J., "On the Magnification and Resolution of the Field Emission Electron Microscope," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 98, pp. 1169, 1955.

Rose, D.J., "On the Magnification and Resolution of the Field Emission Electron Microscope," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 27, pp. 215-220, 1956.

Rosenman, G. and I. Rez, "Electron emission from ferroelectric materials," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 73, pp. 1904-1908, 1993.

Rozhnev, A.G., D.V. Sokolov, and D.I. Trubetskov, "Crossed-Field Orotron with Field Emission Cathodes Arrays," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 274-277, 1994.

Ruffieux, P., O. Groening, P. Groening, L. Diederich, O. Kuettel, and L. Schlapbach, "Lowering of the Work Function on Carbon Surfaces Due to Hyrdrogen Plasma Treatment," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Russell, A.M., "Field Emission Spectrometer," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 33, pp. 1324-1327, 1962.

Russell, A.M. and E. Litov, "Observation of the Band Gap in the Energy Distribution of Electrons Obtained from Silicon by Field Emission," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 2, pp. 64-66, 1963.

Ryskin, N.M., A.G. Rozhnev, and D.I. Trubetskov, "Theoretical study of field emission from non-uniform emitters," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 310-314.

Ryu, H., A.-K. Jun, and H.-D. Park, "Effect of decomposition reaction of nitrates on luminescent properties of thulium doped YTa_7O_{19}," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 667-670.

Sadwick, L.P., Y.J. Zhang, D.J. Schaeffer, S.G. Holmes, D.G. Petelenz, and R.J. Hwu, "Microminiature Thermionic Vacuum Tube Diodes," in *Technical Digest of the 1993 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1993, pp. 769-772.

Sadwick, L.P., Y.J. Zhang, D.J. Schaeffer, S.G. Holmes, D.G. Petelenz, R.J. Hwu, and G.M. Sandquist, "Progress in Microminiature Thermionic Vacuum Tube Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 1994 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1994, pp. 779-782.

Saito, Y., K. Hamaguchi, K. Hata, K. Uchida, Y. Tasaka, F. Ikazaki, M. Yumura, A. Kasuya, and Y. Nishina, "Conical beams from open nanotubes," *Nature*, vol. 389, pp. 554-555, 1997.

Saito, Y., K. Hamaguchi, T. Nishino, K. Hata, K. Tohji, A. Kasuya, and Y. Nishina, "Field emission patterns from single-walled carbon nanotubes," *Japanese Journal of Applied Physics, Part 2 (Letters)*, vol. 36, pp. L1340-2, 1997.

Saito, Y., S. Uemura, and K. Hamaguchi, "Cathode ray tube lighting elements with carbon nanotube field emitters," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 37, pp. L346-8, 1998.

Saitou, N., "Trajectory Analysis of Ions Formed in the Field Emitter Inter-Electrode Region," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 66, pp. 346-356, 1977.

Sakai, K., I. Nomura, E. Yamaguchi, M. Yamanobe, S. Ikeda, T. Hara, K. Hatanaka, Y. Osada, H. Yamamoto, and T. Nakagiri, "Flat Panel Displays Based on Surface-Conduction Electron Emitters," in *Proceedings of the 16th International Display Research Conference (Eurodisplay '96)*. Birmingham, England: SID, 1996, pp. 569-572.

Sakai, T., T. Ono, M. Nakamoto, and N. Sakuma, "Self-aligned Si gate FEAs using Transfer Mold Technique," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 48-52.

Sakai, T., T. Ono, M. Nakamoto, and N. Sakuma, "Self-aligned Si gate field emitter arrays using the transfer mold technique," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 770-2, 1998.

Sakai, T., T. Ono, N. Sakuma, K. Nakayama, and H. Ohashi, "Si-Gate Transfer Mold FEAs for a Study of the Possibility of High-Voltage Switching," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Sakuma, N., T. Ono, and T. Sakai, "Reproducibly Sharpened Pyramidal Diamond Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 451-454.

Salmon, L.T.J. and E. Braun, "Energy distribution of electrons field-emitted from cadmium sulphide," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 16, pp. 527-32, 1973.

Sanford, C.A. and N.C. MacDonald, "Electron optical characteristics of negative electron affinity cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 6, pp. 2005-2008, 1988.

Sanford, C.A. and N.C. MacDonald, "Laser pulsed GaAs cathodes for electron microscopy," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 7, pp. 1903-1907, 1989.

Sangster, A.J., "Field-emission microwave amplifier: a reappraisal," *IEE J. on Solid-State and Electron Devices*, vol. 1, pp. 151-157, 1977.

Sankarraman, N., P. Niedermann, R.J. Noer, and O. Fischer, "Characterization of Enhanced Field Emission Sites on Niobium Surfaces Due to Heat Treatment," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C7, pp. 133-138, 1986.

Santos, E.J.P. and N.C. MacDonald, "Emission of Electrons from a Patterned Negative Electron Affinity Cathode," in *Tech. Digest 1992 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1992, pp. 743-746.

Santos, E.J.P. and N.C. MacDonald, "Integration of microstructures onto negative electron affinity cathodes: Fabrication and operation of an addressable negative electron affinity cathode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 2362-2366, 1993.

Sato, E., H. Isobe, and F. Hoshino, "High-intensity flash x-ray apparatus for biomedical radiography," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 57, pp. 1399-1408, 1986.

Sato, E., H. Isobe, and T. Yanagisawa, "Control Methods for the Field Emission X-Ray Spectra and Their Applications," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 133-138, 1987.

Sato, E., H. Isobe, and T. Yanagisawa, "Repetional Type of Field Emission X-Ray Source Having Variable Spectra," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 48-C6, pp. 121-126, 1987.

Sato, M., "A method of beam size approximation for field emission systems," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 9, pp. 2972-2976, 1991.

Satyanarayana, B.S., A. Hart, W.I. Milne, and J. Robertson, "Field emission from tetrahedral amorphous carbon," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 1430-1432, 1997.

Satyanarayana, B.S., W.I. Milne, and J. Robertson, "Study of Field Emission from Carbon Based Micro-cathodes and the Effect of Back Contacts on Emission Barrier," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Savage, W.R., "High-Field Electron Emission from Cadmium Telluride," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 3198-3201, 1962.

Savage, W.R., "High Field Emission from Indium Antimonide," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 1, pp. 144-147, 1963.

Savage, W.R., "High-Field Electron Emission from Gallium Arsenide," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 732-733, 1963.

Savoye, E.D. and D.E. Anderson, "Injection and Emission of Hot Electrons in Thin-Film Tunnel Emitters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. 3245-3265, 1967.

Sawada, K., K. Ji, and T. Ando, "Characterization of p-Type Silicion Field Emitters," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. L1345-L1347, 1994.

Sawada, K., N. Matsumura, and T. Ando, "Photosensitive Field Emitters Including *a*-Si:H p-i-n Photodetection Region," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 45, pp. 321-325, 1998.

Sazonov, V.P., I.I. Golenitsky, and S.A. Rumyantsev, "FEA-based super multi-beam microwave devices," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 285, 1994.

Sazonov, V.P. and S.A. Rumyantsev, "The Broadband Field-Emission Microtube Incorporating a Virtual Cathode," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 768-771.

Sáenz, J.J., N. García, H. de Raedt, and V.T. Binh, "Electron Emission from Small Microtips," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 73-78, 1989.

Sbiaa, Z. and A.I. Akinwande, "Simulation of Cone Deposition Process for Field Emitter Displays," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Scalapino, D.J. and S.M. Marcus, "Theory of Inelastic Electron-Molecule Interactions in Tunnel Junctions," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 18, pp. 459-461, 1967.

Schachter, L., J.D. Ivers, J.A. Nation, and G.S. Kerslick, "Analysis of a diode with a ferroelectric cathode," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 73, pp. 8097, 1993.

Schade, H., H. Nelson, and H. Kressel, "Efficient Electron Emission from GaAs-$Al_{1-x}Ga_xAs$ Optoelectronic Cold-Cathode Structures," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 18, pp. 413-414, 1971.

Schade, H., H. Nelson, and H. Kressel, "Novel GaAs-(AlGa)As Cold-Cathode Structure and Factors Affecting Extended Operation," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 20, pp. 385-387, 1972.

Scheer, J.J. and J. van Laar, "GaAs-Cs: A New Type of Photoemitter," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 3, pp. 189-193, 1965.

Schiller, P.J., S.M. Zurn, and D.L. Polla, "Electrical Characteristics of Sealed Field Emission Diodes Using Sharp Vertical Edge Structures," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 513-515.

Schlesser, R., B.L. McCarson, M.T. McClure, and Z. Sitar, "Field emission energy distribution analysis of wide bandgap field emitters," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 141-145.

Schlesser, R., M.T. McClure, W.B. Choi, J.J. Hren, and Z. Sitar, "Energy distribution of field emitted electrons from diamond coated molybdenum tips," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 70, pp. 1596-1598, 1997.

Schlesser, R., M.T. McClure, B.L. McCarson, and Z. Sitar, "Bias voltage dependent field-emission energy distribution analysis of wide band-gap field emitters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 82, pp. 5763-72, 1997.

Schlesser, R., B.L. McCarson, M.T. McClure, and Z. Sitar, "Field emission energy distribution analysis of wide-band-gap field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 689-92, 1998.

Schlesser, R., B.L. McCarson, and Z. Sitar, "Voltage-dependent field emission energy distribution measurements (V-FEED) on wide bandgap cold cathodes," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Schmid, H., H.-W. Fink, and J. Kreuzer, "In-line holography using low-energy electrons and photons: Applications for manipulation on a nanometer scale," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2428-31, 1995.

Schmidt, L. and R. Gomer, "Adsorption of Potassium on Tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 42, pp. 3573-3598, 1965.

Schmidt, L.D. and R. Gomer, "Adsorption of Potassium on Tungsten: Measurements on Single-Crystal Planes," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 45, pp. 1605-1623, 1966.

Schmidt, L.D., "Adsorption of Barium on Tungsten: Measurements on Individual Crystal Planes," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 46, pp. 3830-3841, 1967.

Schoessler, C. and H.W.P. Koops, "Nanostructured Integrated Electron Source," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 772-777.

Schoessler, C. and H.W.P. Koops, "Nanostructured integrated electron source," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 862-5, 1998.

Schottky, W., *Z. Physik*, vol. 14, pp. 80, 1923.

Schroder, D.K. and R.N. Thomas, "Experimental confirmation of the Fowler-Nordheim law for large-area field emitter arrays," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 23, pp. 15-16, 1973.

Schroder, D.K., R.N. Thomas, J. Vine, and H.C. Nathanson, "The Semiconductor Field-Emission Photocathode," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 21, pp. 785-798, 1974.

Schwartz, C. and M.W. Cole, "Photostimulated Field Emission — Triangular Barrier Model," *Surf. Sci. Lett.*, vol. 95, pp. L243-L248, 1980.

Schwartz, C. and M.W. Cole, "Photostimulated Field Emission -- Image Rounded Barrier Model," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 115, pp. 290-300, 1982.

Schwoebel, P.R. and G.R. Hanson, "Cathode Bombardment Stimulated Microstructure Growth—Average Ion Energy," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C2, pp. 59-66, 1986.

Schwoebel, P.R. and C.A. Spindt, "Field-emitter array performance enhancement using hydrogen glow discharges," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 63, pp. 33-35, 1993.

Schwoebel, P.R. and C.A. Spindt, "Glow discharge processing to enhance field-emitter array performance," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 2414-2421, 1994.

Schwoebel, P.R., C.A. Spindt, I. Brodie, and C.E. Holland, "*In Situ* Enhancement of Field-Emitter Array Performance," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 378, 1994.

Schwoebel, P.R., C.A. Spindt, and I. Brodie, "Electron emission enhancement by overcoating molybdenum field-emitter arrays with titanium, zirconium, and hafnium," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 338-343, 1995.

Schwoebel, P.R. and I. Brodie, "Surface-science aspects of vacuum microelectronics," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 1391-1410, 1995.

Seiwatz, R. and M. Green, "Space Charge Calculations for Semiconductors," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 29, pp. 1034-1040, 1958.

Seleznev, B.V., A.V. Kandidov, A.T. Rakhimov, and N.P. Sostchin, "Peculiarities of emission current flow in diode-structured FEDs," in *Proceedings of the 16th International Display Research Conference (Eurodisplay '96)*. Birmingham, England: SID, 1996, pp. 207-210.

Senzaki, K. and K. Kawasaki, "Adsorption and dissociation of CO on tungsten surface studied by field- emission microscopy," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 11, pp. 1363-71, 1972.

Serena, P.A., L. Escapa, J.J. Sáenz, N. Garía, and H. Rohrer, "Coherent electron emission from point sources," *J. Microsc.*, vol. 152, pp. 43-51, 1988.

Shah, I., "Field-emission displays," *Physics Display*, vol. 10, pp. 45-48, 1997.

Shahriary, I., J.R. Schwank, and F.G. Allen, "Energy loss and escape depth of hot electrons from shallow *p-n* junctions in silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 50, pp. 1428-1438, 1979.

Shandle, J., "A Revolution is in Store for Flat-Panel Displays," in *Electronic Design*, 1993, pp. 59-73.

Sharma, R.B., A.D. Adsool, N. Pradeep, and D.S. Joag, "Adsorption studies of cobalt on tungsten (110), (100) and (111) planes by probe-hole field emission microscopy," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 177-185, 1996.

Shaw, J.L., N. Papanicalau, and H.F. Gray, "Emission-Induced Changes in the Field Emission Characteristics of Individual Micron-Sized GaAs Pyramids," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 124-126, 1994.

Shaw, J.L. and K.L. Jensen, "High Field Surface Charge Density in Graded Gap Semiconductors," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 175-178, 1994.

Shaw, J.L., D. Temple, and H.F. Gray, "Field Emission Properties of Coated Silicon Tips," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 358-361, 1994.

Shaw, J.L., R.S. Sillmon, H.F. Gray, and D. Park, "Field Emission from GaAs Pyramids Fabricated Using Selected Area Vapor Phase Epitaxy," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 408-412.

Shaw, J.L., H.F. Gray, K.L. Jensen, and T.M. Jung, "Graded electron affinity electron source," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2072-2079, 1996.

Shaw, J.L. and H.F. Gray, "Increased Si FEA Emission Current and Correlated Changes in A and B at Elevated Temperature," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 743-749.

Shaw, J.L. and H.F. Gray, "Emission Limiting in Silicon Field Emitters," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Shcherbakov, G.P. and I.L. Skol'skaya, "Experimental Investigation of the Energy Distribution of Field-Emitted Electrons from CdS Single Crystals," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 4, pp. 2581-2588, 1963.

She, J.C., S.E. Huq, J. Chen, S.Z. Deng, and N.S. Xu, "A Comparative Study of Electron Emission Characteristics of Silicon Tip Arrays with and without Amorphous Diamond Coating," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Sheffield, R.L., E.R. Gray, and J.S. Fraser, "The Los Alamos Photoinjector Program," *Nucl. Instr. and Meth.*, vol. A272, pp. 222-226, 1988.

Sheng, H. and S.-J. Chua, "Investigation of Quantum Transmission Effect on Property of Planar-Doped Barrier Diode," *Modern Physics Letters B*, vol. 7, pp. 895-905, 1993.

Sheng, X., H. Koyama, and N. Koshida, "Efficient surface-emitting cold cathodes based on electroluminscent porous silicon diodes," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 385-389.

Sheng, X., H. Koyama, and N. Koshida, "Efficient surface-emitting cold cathodes based on electroluminescent porous silicon diodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 793-5, 1998.

Shepherd, W.B. and W.T. Peria, "Observation of Surface-State Emission in the Energy Distribution of Electrons Field-Emitted from (100) Oriented Ge," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 38, pp. 461-498, 1973.

Sheshin, E.P., A.L. Suvorov, A.F. Bobkov, and D.E. Dolin, "Light Source on the Basis of Carbon Field Electron Cathodes: Design and Parameters," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 423-426, 1994.

Shesterkin, V.I. and Y.A. Grigoriev, "Emission characteristics of matrix carbon field emission cathodes with large current conditions," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 739-742.

Shi, X., L.K. Cheah, B.K. Tay, and S.R.P. Silva, "Electron field emission from surface treated tetrahedral amorphous carbon films," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 74, pp. 833-5, 1999.

Shieh, J.-L., R.-J. Ren, T.-J. Shieh, D.P. Klemer, and C.-Y. Chen, "Comparison of a triangular-shape field emitter array and flat surface-emitter vacuum diodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 501-504, 1993.

Shieh, J.-L., R.-J. Ren, T.-J. Sheih, D.P. Klemer, and C.-Y. Chen, "Comparison of a triangular-shape field emitter array and flat surface-emitter vacuum diodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 501-504, 1993.

Shim, J.Y., E.J. Chi, H.K. Baik, K.M. Song, and S.M. Lee, "Effect of Deposition Conditions and Post Treatment of Diamond on Field Emission Characteristics," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 465-469.

Shim, J.Y., E.J. Chi, S.J. Rho, and H.K. Baik, "Investigation of Electron Emission from Si and Hot Filament CVD Diamond," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 424, pp. 403-408, 1997.

Shim, J.Y., E.J. Chi, H.K. Baik, K.M. Song, and S.M. Lee, "Effect of Heat Treatment of Diamond Films on Field Emission Property," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Shimoyama, H., A. Ohshita, and S. Maruse, "Relativistic Considerations on Electron Optical Brightness," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 11, pp. 150-157, 1972.

Shimoyama, H. and S. Maruse, "Theoretical Considerations on Electron Optical Brightness for Thermionic, Field and T-F Emissions," *Ultramicroscopy*, vol. 15, pp. 239-254, 1984.

Shin, I.H. and T.D. Lee, "A Study of Improved Electron Emission Characteristics of Micro-Patterned DLC Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Shiomi, H., "Reactive ion etching of diamond in O_2 and CF_4 plasma, and fabrication of porous diamond for field emitter cathodes," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. 7745-8, 1997.

Shirokov, E.G., "Increasing the Total Field-Emission Current," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 14, pp. 1134-1139, 1970.

Shkuratov, S.I., "High temperature superconductors in strong electric fields," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 88-99, 1992.

Shkuratov, S.I., S.N. Ivanov, and S.N. Shilimanov, "Field electron microscopy and spectroscopy of HTSC perfect monocrystals," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 224-231, 1992.

Shkuratov, S.I., "High-temperature superconducting thin films in strong electric fields," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 353-361, 1993.

Shkuratov, S.I., S.N. Ivanov, and S.N. Shilimanov, "Field electron emission microscopy and spectroscopy of $YBa_2Cu_3O_{6.9}$ single crystals at different temperatures," *Physica*, vol. C213, pp. 321-326, 1993.

Shkuratov, S.I., S.N. Shilimanov, and S.N. Ivanov, "Preparation of high- T_c superconducting single-crystal sharp-pointed specimens for field electron emission microscopy and spectroscopy," *Supercond. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 6, pp. 520-524, 1993.

Shkuratov, S.I., "Electron concentration in $YBa_2Cu_3O_{6.9}$ single crystals determined from field electron emission spectroscopic measurements," *Physica*, vol. C230, pp. 283-291, 1994.

Shkuratov, S.I., I.A. Dorofeev, S.N. Shilimanov, N.I. Polushkin, S.V. Pesterev, N.N. Salaschenko, and S.N. Ivanov, "Fabrication of Metallic Tip Emitters Using the Scanning Tunneling Microscope," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 512.

Shkuratov, S.I., S.A. Barengolts, and E.A. Litvinov, "Heating and failure of niobium tip cathodes due to a high-density pulsed field electron emission current," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 1960-1967, 1995.

Shkuratov, S.I., S.N. Ivanov, and S.N. Shilimanov, "Field Emission Lab: Field Emission

Spectrometer Combined with Field Ion/Electron Microscope," *Pribory i Tekhnika Eksperimenta*, vol. 39, pp. 588-596, 1996.

Shoulders, K.R., "Microelectronics Using Electron-Beam-Activated Machining Techniques," in *Advances in Computers*, vol. 2, F. L. Alt, Ed. New York: Academic Press, 1961, pp. 135-293.

Shovlin, J.D. and M.E. Kordesch, "Electron emission from chemical vapor deposited diamond and dielectric breakdown," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 65, pp. 863-865, 1994.

Shovlin, J.D. and M.E. Kordesch, "Emission Microscopy of Low-Field Cold Electron Emission from CVD Diamond Films," *Bull. Am. Phys. Soc.*, vol. 39, pp. 161, 1994.

Shrednik, V.N., "The Problem of the Interpretation of Field Emission Patterns of Metal-Film Cathodes," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 1, pp. 1037-1042, 1960.

Shrednik, V.N., "Investigation of Atomic Layers of Zirconium on the Faces of a Tungsten Crystal by Means of Electron and Ion Projectors," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 3, pp. 1268-1279, 1961.

Shrednik, V., "Thermo-Field Microprotusions as Point Emitters of Electrons and Ions," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 420-421, 1994.

Shrednik, V.N., D.V. Glazanov, and E.L. Kontorovitch, "To The Theoy of Dynamic Surface Changes While High-Temperature Field Evaporation," presented at 11th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Sidorkin, A.S. and B.M. Barinskii, "Electron emission from ferroelectric plate stimulated by switching," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 325-328, 1997.

Sidyakin, A.V., "Calculation of the Polarization Contribution to the Energy of Interactio of a Charge with the Surface of a Metal," *Sov. Phys. JETP*, vol. 31, pp. 308-312, 1970.

Silva, S.R.P., G.A.J. Amaratunga, and J.R. Barnes, "Self-texturing of nitrogenated amorphous carbon thin films for electron field emission," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 1477-9, 1997.

Silva, S.R.P. and R.G. Forbes, "Controlling mechanisms for field-induced electron emission from diamond-like carbon films," *Ultramicroscopy*, vol. 73, pp. 51-57, 1998.

Silva, S.R.P., G.A.J. Amaratunga, and K. Okano, "Modelling of the Electron Field Emission Process in Polycrystalline Diamond-Like Carbon Thin Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Silva, S.R.P., R.D. Forrest, and J.M. Shannon, "Electron Field Emission from Amorphous Silicon," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Simmons, J.G., "Generalized Formula for the Electric Tunnel Effect between Similar Electrodes Separated by a Thin Insulating Film," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 1793-1803, 1963.

Simmons, J.G., "Note on the Barrier Heights in Al-Al_2O_3-Al Tunnel Junctions," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 17, pp. 104-105, 1965.

Simmons, J.G., "Potential Barrier Attenuation Due To Electric Field Penetration of the Electrodes," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 16, pp. 233-234, 1965.

Simmons, J.G., R.R. Verderber, J. Lytollis, and R. Lomax, "Coherent Scattering of Hot Electrons in Gold Films," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 17, pp. 675-677, 1966.

Simmons, J.G. and R.R. Verderber, "Observations on Coherent Electron Scattering in Thin-Film, Cold Cathodes," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 10, pp. 197-199, 1967.

Simmons, J.G. and R.R. Verderber, "New conduction and reversible memory phenomena in thin insulating films," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. 301, pp. 77-102, 1967.

Singer, B. and H.D. Doolittle, "X-Ray Pinhole Photographic Evidence of Multiple Field-Emission

Sources," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. 2002-2003, 1965.

Sinitsyn, N.I., Y.V. Gulyaev, M.B. Golant, I.S. Nefyodov, G.V. Torgashov, Y.F. Zakharchenko, and A.I. Zhbanov, "Analysis of the possibility of performing microelectronic microwave vacuum devices with extended interation on field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 477-480, 1993.

Sinitsyn, N.I., Y.V. Gulyaev, G.V. Torgashov, L.A. Chernozatonskii, Z.Y. Kosakovskaya, Y.F. Zakharchenko, N.A. Kiselev, A.L. Musatov, A.I. Zhbanov, S.T. Mevlyut, and O.E. Glukhova, "Thin films consisting of carbon nanotubes as a new material for emission electronics," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 145-150, 1997.

Sinitsyn, N.I., G.V. Torgashov, Y.V. Gulyaev, S.A. Knyazev, and Z.I. Buyanova, "Experimental investigation of the influence of Si, Mo, Ni, B atom inclusions in carbon nanocluster films on their field emission properties," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Skala, S.L., D.A. Ohlberg, A.A. Talin, and T.E. Felter, "Gold Overcoatings on Spindt-Type Field Emitter Arrays," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 424, pp. 387-391, 1997.

Slivkov, I.N., "Initiation of Electrical Breakdown in Vacuum by Field Emission," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 11, pp. 249-253, 1966.

Slusarczuk, M.M.G., "The Effect of Technology and Materials Choice on Field Emission Display Performance," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 424, pp. 363-369, 1997.

Smith, J.R., "Beyond the Local-Density Approximation: Surface Properties of (110) W," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 25, pp. 1023-1026, 1970.

Smith, R., "The sputtering of field electron emitters by self-generated positive ions," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 17, pp. 1045-1053, 1984.

Smith, R.T., "Electronics Development for Field-Emission Displays," *Inf. Disp.*, vol. 14, pp. 12-15, 1998.

Smoluchowski, R., "Anisotropy of the Electronic Work Function of Metals," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 60, pp. 661-674, 1941.

Sodha, M.S. and P.K. Kaw, "Field emission from negatively charged solid particles," *Brit. J. Appl. Phys. (J. Phys. D)*, vol. 1, Ser. 2, pp. 1303-1307, 1968.

Sohda, Y., D.M. Tanenbaum, S.W. Turner, and H.G. Craighead, "Fabrication of arrayed glassy carbon field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 343, 1997.

Sokol'skaya, I.L. and G.P. Shcherbakov, "Study of Strong Field Effects in Field-Emitting Crystals of Cadmium Sulfide," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 3, pp. 120-126, 1961.

Sokol'skaya, I.L., "Adsorption, Migration and Evaporation of Cadmium on Tungsten," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 3, pp. 574-579, 1961.

Sokol'skaya, I.L. and G.N. Fursey, "Study of Prebreakdown Phenomena of Tungsten Emitters by Means of High-Density Field Emission Pulses," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 1387-1394, 1962.

Sokol'skaya, I.L. and G.N. Fursey, "Influence of Different Coatings on the Nature of Prebreakdown Phenomena of Tungsten Emitters by Means of High-Density Field Emission Current," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 1395-1403, 1962.

Sokol'skaya, I.L. and N.V. Mileshkina, "Field Emission of Electrons from Thin Layers of Germanium on Tungsten," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 3, pp. 2460-2465, 1962.

Sokol'skaya, I.L. and G.P. Shcherbakov, "Nonlinearity of the Volt-Ampere Characteristics of Field Emission from CdS Single Crystals," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 4, pp. 31-36, 1962.

Sokol'skaya, I.L. and N.V. Mileshkina, "Field Emission and Surface Migration of Germanium on Tungsten," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 6, pp. 1401-1410, 1964.

Sokolich, M., E.A. Adler, R.T. Longo, D.M. Goebel, and R.T. Benton, "Field Emission from Submicron Emitter Arrays," in *IEDM Tech. Digest*, 1990, pp. 159-162.

Sokolov, D.V., A.G. Rozhnev, and D.I. Trubetskov, "Approximate Calculation of Fields in Thin-Film Field-Emission (TFFE) Triodes," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 359-362.

Sokolov, D.V. and D.I. Trubetskov, "Vacuum microwave microelectronic devices with periodic deflection of discrete electron flow," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 631-635.

Sokolov, D.V. and D.I. Trubetskov, "The Miniature Field-Emission Cross-Field Multiplier of Frequency," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Sokolovskaia, I.L., "Surface Migration of Tungsten Atoms in an Electric Field," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 1, pp. 1147-1154, 1957.

Sokolovski, D. and L.M. Baskin, "Traversal time in quantum scattering," *Phys. Rev. A*, vol. 36, pp. 4604-4611, 1987.

Solntsev, V.A., "Possibility of amplification of microwaves using the negative conduction of an electron beam (polytron)," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 484-486, 1993.

Solntsev, V.A., "The electric field gain in the cathode with fractal multistep surface," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 349-352.

Solntsev, V.A., "Carcinotrode -- the BWO with the automodulation of the cathode emission," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 730-734.

Solntsev, V.A., A.N. Rodionov, and N.I. Tatarenko, "Calculation of Electric Field of Experimentally Obtained Nanoscale Field Emission Structures," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Sommerfeld, A. and H. Bethe, in *Handbuch der Physik*, vol. 24. Berlin: Springer, 1933, pp. 441.

Song, Y.-H., J.H. Lee, S.-Y. Kang, Y.-I. Lee, K.I. Cho, and H.J. Yoo, "Analysis of Electron Emission Degradation in Silicon Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 440-444.

Song, H.Y., D.K. Jeong, and J.D. Lee, "Current Mode Column Driver for FED," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 701-705.

Song, Y.-H., J.H. Lee, S.-Y. Kang, Y.-I. Lee, K.I. Cho, and H.J. Yoo, "Analysis of electron emission degradation in silicon field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 815-17, 1998.

Souza, C.F.A., N.P. Andion, and C.M.C. de Castilho, "Electric Potential and Field Near Pointed Shaped Surfaces," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 55-58, 1996.

Soven, P., E.W. Plummer, and N. Kar, "Field Emission Energy Distribution (Clean Surfaces)," *Crit. Rev. Solid State Sci.*, vol. 6, pp. 111-131, 1976.

Sowers, A.T., J.A. Christman, M.D. Bremser, B.L. Ward, R.F. Davis, and R.J. Nemanich, "Thin films of aluminum nitride and aluminum gallium nitride for cold cathode applications," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 2289-2291, 1997.

Sowers, A.T., B.L. Ward, and R.J. Nemanich, "Field Emission Induced Damage from Nitrogen Doped Diamond Films Grown by Microwave Plasma CVD," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Spallas, J.P., S.C. Arney, C.C. Cheng, and N.C. MacDonald, "Self-aligned silicon-strip field emitter array," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 1-4.

Spallas, J.P. and N.C. MacDonald, "Fabrication and Operation of Silicon Field Emission Cathode Arrays," in *IEDM Tech. Digest*, 1991, pp. 209-212.

Spallas, J.P., J.H. Das, and N.C. MacDonald, "Self-aligned silicon field emission cathode arrays formed by selective, lateral thermal oxidation of silicon," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 437-440, 1993.

Spallas, J.P., R.D. Boyd, J.A. Britten, A. Fernandez, A.M. Hawryluk, M.D. Perry, and D.R. Kania, "Field emitter array patterning for large scale flat panel displays using laser interference lithography," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 103.

Spallas, J.P., A.M. Hawryluk, and D.R. Kania, "Field emitter array mask patterning using laser interference lithography," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 1973-1978, 1995.

Spallas, J.P., R.D. Boyd, J.A. Britten, A. Fernandez, A.M. Hawryluk, M.D. Perry, and D.R. Kania, "Fabrication of sub-0.5 □m diameter cobalt dots on silicon substrates and photoresist pedestals on 50 cm × 50 cm glass substrates using laser interference lithography," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2005-2007, 1996.

Speidel, R., D. Kurz, and K.H. Gaukler, "Energieverteilungen der Elektronen aus einem Strahlerzeugungssystem mit Feldemissionskathode," *Optik*, vol. 54, pp. 257-265, 1979.

Speidel, R. and G. Benner, "Electron beam microrecorder with field emission gun," *Optik*, vol. 73, pp. 138-145, 1986.

Spicer, W.E., "Negative Affinity 3-5 Photocathodes: Their Physics and Technology," *Appl. Phys.*, vol. 12, pp. 115-130, 1977.

Spindt, C.A. and K.R. Shoulders, "Research in Micron-Size Field-Emission Tubes," presented at IEEE Conference on Tube Techniques, 1966.

Spindt, C.A., "A Thin-Film Field-Emission Cathode," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 39, pp. 3504-3505, 1968.

Spindt, C.A., I. Brodie, L. Humphrey, and E.R. Westerberg, "Physical properties of thin-film field emission cathodes with molybdenum cones," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 47, pp. 5248-5263, 1976.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, and R.D. Stowell, "Field Emission Cathode Array Development for High-Current-Density Applications," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 16, pp. 268-276, 1983.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, and R.D. Stowell, "Recent Progress in Low-Voltage Field-Emission Cathode Development," *J. de Phys.*, vol. 45-C9, pp. 269-278, 1984.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, I. Brodie, J.B. Mooney, and E.W. Westerberg, "Field Emitter Arrays Applied to Vacuum Fluorescent Display," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 153-154, 1988.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, I. Brodie, J.B. Mooney, and E.R. Westerberg, "Field-Emitter Arrays Applied to Vacuum Fluorescent Display," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 225-228, 1989.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, A. Rosengreen, and I. Brodie, "Field-Emitter Arrays for Vacuum Microelectronics," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2355-2363, 1991.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, A. Rosengreen, and I. Brodie, "Field Emitter Array Development for Gigahertz Operation," in *Technical Digest of the 1992 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1992, pp. 363-365.

Spindt, C.A., "Microfabricated field-emission and field-ionization sources," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266,

pp. 145-154, 1992.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, A. Rosengreen, and I. Brodie, "Field-emitter-array development for high-frequency operation," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 468-473, 1993.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, A. Rosengreen, and I. Brodie, "Progress in Field-Emitter Array Development for High-Frequency Operation," in *Technical Digest of the 1993 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1993, pp. 749-752.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, I. Brodie, P. Schwoebel, R. Kubena, and F. Stratton, "The Fabribation and Performance of Gated Field-Emitter Arrays with Nanometer Feature Sizes," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 57-61, 1994.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, P.R. Schwoebel, and I. Brodie, "Field-Emitter-Array Development for Microwave Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 1995 International Electron Devices Meeting*. Washington, D.C.: IEEE, 1995, pp. 389-392.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, P.R. Schwoebel, and I. Brodie, "Maximizing Field-Emitter-Array Transconductance for Microwave Applications," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 137.

Spindt, C.A. and I. Brodie, "Molybdenum Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 1996 International Electron Devices Meeting*. San Francisco: IEEE, 1996, pp. 289-292.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, P.R. Schwoebel, and I. Brodie, "Field-emitter-array development for microwave applications," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1986-1989, 1996.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, P.R. Schwoebel, and I. Brodie, "Field-Emitter-Array Development for Microwave Applications (II)," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 200-205.

Spindt, C.A., C.E. Holland, P.R. Sohwoebel, and I. Brodie, "Field emitter array development for microwave applications. II," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 758-61, 1998.

Staufer, U., L.P. Muray, D.P. Kern, and T.H.P. Chang, "Investigation of emitter tips for scanning tunneling microscope-based microprobe systems," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 9, pp. 2962-2966, 1991.

Stepanova, A.N., L.L. Aksenova, A.V. Kuznetsov, E.V. Rakova, and E.I. Givargizov, "Heteroepitaxial deposition of single-crystal diamond particles on sharpened Si tips," *Mater. Lett.*, vol. 22, pp. 285-288, 1995.

Stepanova, A.N., V.V. Zhirnov, L.V. Bormatova, E.I. Givargizov, E.S. Mashkova, and V.A. Molchanov, "Field Emission from As-Grown and Ion-Beam-Sharpened Diamond Particles Deposited on Silicon Tips," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 103-106, 1996.

Stepanova, A.N., E.I. Givargizov, L.V. Bormatova, V.V. Zhirnov, E.S. Mashkova, and A.V. Molchanov, "Preparation of Ultrasharp Diamond Tip Emitters by Ion Beam Etching," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 98-102.

Stepanova, A.N., E.I. Givargizov, L.V. Bormatova, V.V. Zhirnov, E.S. Mashkova, and A.V. Molchanov, "Preparation of ultrasharp diamond tip emitters by ion-beam etching," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 678-80, 1998.

Stephani, D. and J. Eibl, "Fabrication of densely packed, sharp, silicon field emitters using dry etching," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R.E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 9-12.

Stephani, D., J. Eibl, D.W. Branston, and W. Bartsch, "Microfabrication of Metal-Coated Silicon Tips and Their Field Emission Properties," *Microelectron. Eng.*, vol. 13, pp. 505-508, 1991.

Stepien, Z.M., J. Kukulka, and W. Lenkow, "The Measurements of Surface Migration Activation

Energy for Edge Positioned Atoms of Tungsten (011) Plane," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C7, pp. 165-168, 1986.

Stepien, Z.M., "Metallic glass field emission spectra," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 109-111, 1989.

Stepien, Z.M., "Field emission spectroscopy of potassium on single crystal planes of molybdenum," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 107-109, 1992.

Stern, T.E., B.S. Gossling, and R.H. Fowler, "Further Studies in the Emission of Electrons from Cold Metals," *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A*, vol. A124, pp. 699-723, 1929.

Stetsenko, B.V., A.F. Yatsenko, and L.S. Miroshnichenko, "Effect of Surface States on Transient Processes in Silicon Field Cathodes," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 1, pp. 349-355, 1970.

Stewart, D. and P. Wilson, "Recent developments in broad area field emission cold cathodes," *Vacuum*, vol. 30, pp. 527-532, 1980.

Stewart, D., P.D. Wilson, R.V. Latham, and N.K. Allen, "Energy spectra of electrons field emitted from a broad area composite cathode of tantalum carbide," *J. Mat. Sci.*, vol. 16, pp. 111-117, 1981.

Stolte, C.A., J. Vilms, and R.J. Archer, "The Schottky Barrier Cold Cathode," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 12, pp. 945-954, 1969.

Stratton, R., "Field Emission from Semiconductors," *Proc. Phys. Soc. (London)*, vol. B68, pp. 746-757, 1955.

Stratton, R., "Theory of Field Emission from Semiconductors," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 125, pp. 67-82, 1962.

Stratton, R., "Volt-Current Characteristics for Tunneling Through Insulating Films," *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, vol. 23, pp. 1177-1190, 1962.

Stratton, R., "Energy Distributions of Field Emitted Electrons," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 135, pp. A794-A805, 1964.

Stratton, R., "Electron Tunneling with Diffuse Boundary Conditions," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 136, pp. A837-A841, 1964.

Stratton, R., "On approximate thermionic and field emission equations," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 8, pp. 175-177, 1965.

Strayer, R.W., W. Mackie, and L.W. Swanson, "Work Function Measurements by the Field Emission Retarding Potential Method," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 34, pp. 225-248, 1973.

Su, T., C.L. Lee, and J.C.-M. Huang, "Electrical and Thermal Modeling of a Gated Field Emission Triode," in *Technical Digest of the 1993 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1993, pp. 765-768.

Suchorski, Y., W.A. Schmidt, and J.H. Block, "Local Electrostatic Fields in Front of Individual Surface Atoms: A New Aspect in Vacuum Microelectronics," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 8-10, 1994.

Sugino, T., S. Kawasaki, K. Tanioka, and J. Shirafuji, "Electron emission characteristic of boron nitride films synthesized by plasma-assisted chemical vapor deposition," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 123-126.

Sugino, T., S. Kawasaki, Y. Yokota, Y. Iwasaki, and J. Shirafuji, "Electron emission characteristics of polycrystalline diamond films," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 513-517.

Sugino, T., S. Kawasaki, and K.T.J. Shirafuji, "Electron emission from boron nitride coated Si field emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 2704-2706, 1997.

Sugino, T., K. Tanioka, S. Kawasaki, and J. Shirafuji, "Characterization and Field Emission of Sulfur-Doped Boron Nitride Synthesized by Plasma-Assisted Chemical Vapor Deposition," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. L463-L466, 1997.

Sugino, T., S. Kawasaki, Y. Yokota, Y. Iwasaki, and J. Shirafuji, "Electron emission characteristics of polycrystalline diamond films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 720-3, 1998.

Sugino, T., S. Kawasaki, K. Tanioka, and J. Shirafuji, "Electron emission characteristics of boron nitride films synthesized by plasma-assisted chemical vapor deposition," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1211-1214, 1998.

Sugino, T., K. Kuriyama, C. Kimura, and S. Kawasaki, "Temperature dependence of field emission characteristics of phosphorus-doped polycrystalline diamond films," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 268-270, 1998.

Sugino, T., K. Kuriyama, S. Kawasaki, Y. Iwasaki, and J. Shirafuji, "Internal electron emission in phosphorus-doped polycrystalline diamond field emitters," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 37, pp. L413-16, 1998.

Sugiyama, Y., "Recent progress on magnetic sensors with nanostructures and applications," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 1075-1083, 1995.

Suh, K.S., K.I. Cho, S.J. Jang, S. Nahm, and J.D. Byun, "PL Studies on $Zn_x(Li_{0.5}Ga_{0.5})_{1-x}Ga_2O_4$ Phosphors," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 687-691.

Suh, K.-S., S.-J. Jang, K.-I. Cho, S. Nahm, and J.-D. Byun, "Compositional dependence of luminescence of lithium zinc gallate phosphor," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 858-61, 1998.

Sukonnik, M.S. and V.A. Shishkin, "Field-emission microscope as a hydrocarbon pressure gauge," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 21, pp. 500-502, 1976.

Sullivan, T.E., P.H. Cutler, and A.A. Lucas, "Thermal and field emission effects of laser radiation on metal whisker diodes. Application to infrared detection devices," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 54, pp. 561-79, 1976.

Sullivan, T.E., Y. Kuk, and P.H. Cutler, "Proposed Planar Scanning Tunneling Microscope Diode: Application as an Infrared and Optical Detector," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2659-2664, 1989.

Summers, C.J., "Phosphors for Field Emission Displays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 244-248.

Sumner, R.C., "Microlithographic challenges for flat panel display production," *Solid State Technol.*, vol. 39, pp. 103-110, 1996.

Sune, C.T., G.W. Jones, and H.F. Gray, "Silicon Field Emitter Arrays for Cathodoluminescent Flat Panel Displays," presented at 1991 International Display Research Conference, San Diego, California, 1991.

Sune, C.T., G.W. Jones, and D. Vellenga, "Fabrication of encapsulated silicon-vacuum field-emission transistors and diodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 10, pp. 2984-2988, 1992.

Sunjic, M., G. Toulouse, and A.A. Lucas, "Dynamical Corrections to the Image Potential," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 11, pp. 1629-1631, 1972.

Suvorov, A.L., E.P. Sheshin, D.E. Dolin, and G.G. Kuzyakhmetov, "Field electron current noise of metal-film emitters," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 26-30, 1994.

Suvorov, A.L., E.P. Sheshin, V.V. Protasenko, A.F. Bobkov, Y.N. Cheblukov, and D.E. Dolin, "Micro-Roughed Field Electron Graphyte Cathodes Prepared Using Radiation Technique," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 326-329, 1994.

Suvorov, A.L., E.P. Sheshin, N.E. Lazarev, and N.N. Chubun, "Vacuum Luminescent Light Source with Carbon Fibres Field Emission Cathode," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995.

Swank, R.K., "Characteristics of a ZnS:Pd:Cs_2O Cold Cathode," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 41, pp. 778-781, 1970.

Swanson, L.W., R.W. Strayer, and F.M. Charbonnier, "The Effect of Electric Field on Adsorbed Layers of Cesium on Various Refractory Metals," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 2, pp. 177-187, 1964.

Swanson, L.W., L.C. Crouser, and F.M. Charbonnier, "Energy Exchanges Attending Field Electron Emission," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 151, pp. 327-340, 1966.

Swanson, L.W. and L.C. Crouser, "Anomalous Total Energy Distribution for a Tungsten Field Emitter," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 16, pp. 389-392, 1966.

Swanson, L.W. and L.C. Crouser, "Total-Energy Distribution of Field-Emitted Electrons and Single-Plane Work Functions for Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 163, pp. 622-641, 1967.

Swanson, L.W. and L.C. Crouser, "Anomalous Total-Energy Distribution for a Molybdenum Field Emitter," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 19, pp. 1179-1181, 1967.

Swanson, L.W. and R.W. Strayer, "Field-Electron-Microscopy Studies of Cesium Layers on Various Refractory Metals: Work Function Change," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 48, pp. 2421-2442, 1968.

Swanson, L.W. and L.C. Crouser, "Angular Confinement of Field Electron and Ion Emission," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 40, pp. 4741-4749, 1969.

Swanson, L.W. and L.C. Crouser, "The Effect of Polyatomic Adsorbates on the Total Energy Distributions of Field Emitted Electrons," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 23, pp. 1-29, 1970.

Swanson, L.W. and A.E. Bell, "Recent Advances in Field Electron Microscopy of Metals," in *Adv. Electron. Electron Phys.*, vol. 32, L. Marton, Ed. New York: Academic Press, 1973, pp. 194-309.

Swanson, L.W., "Comparative study of the zirconiated and built-up W thermal-field cathode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 12, pp. 1228-1233, 1975.

Swanson, L.W. and N.A. Martin, "Field electron cathode stability studies: Zirconium/tungsten thermal field cathode," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 46, pp. 2029-2050, 1975.

Swanson, L.W. and G.A. Schwind, "Electron emission from a liquid metal," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 49, pp. 5655-5662, 1978.

Swanson, L.W., "Current Fluctuations from Various Crystal Faces of a Clean Tungsten Field Emitter," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 70, pp. 165-180, 1978.

Swanson, L.W. and D.R. McNeely, "Work Functions of the (001) Face of the Hexaborides of Ba, La, Ce and Sm," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 83, pp. 11-28, 1979.

Swanson, L.W. and D. Tuggle, "Recent Progress in Thermal Field Electron Source Performance," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 8, pp. 185-196, 1981.

Swanson, L.W., D. Tuggle, and J.-Z. Li, "The Role of Field Emission in Submicron Electron Beam Testing," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 106, pp. 241-255, 1983.

Sykes, D.E. and E. Braun, "Field Emission from Lead Telluride," *phys. stat. sol. (b)*, vol. 69, pp. K137-K140, 1975.

Tagawa, M., S. Takenobu, N. Ohmae, and M. Umeno, "Field-stimulated exoelectron emission form

99.9999% pure Al," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 53, pp. 626-627, 1988.

Takai, M., M. Yamashita, H. Wille, S. Yura, S. Horibata, and M. Ototake, "Enhancement in emission current from dry-processed n-type Si field emitter arrays after tip anodization," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 441-444, 1995.

Takai, M., M. Yamashita, H. Wille, S. Yura, S. Horibata, and M. Ototake, "Enhanced electron emission from *n*-type porous Si field emitter arrays," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 66, pp. 422-423, 1995.

Takai, M., T. Kishimoto, M. Yamashita, H. Morimoto, S. Yura, A. Hosono, S. Okuda, S. Lipp, L. Frey, and H. Ryssel, "Modification of field emitter array tip shape by focused ion-beam irradiation," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1973-1976, 1996.

Takai, M., N. Suzuki, H. Morimoto, A. Hosono, and S. Kawabuchi, "Effect of laser irradiation on electron emission from Si field emitter arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 63-67.

Takai, M., T. Iriguchi, H. Morimoto, A. Hosono, and S. Kawabuchi, "Electron emission from gated silicide field emitter arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 367-370.

Takai, M., H. Morimoto, A. Hosono, and S. Kawabuchi, "Effect of gas ambient on improvement in emission behavior of Si field emitter arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 416-420.

Takai, M., H. Morimoto, A. Hosono, and S. Kawabuchi, "Effect of gas ambient on improvement in emission behavior of Si field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 799-802, 1998.

Takai, M., T. Iriguchi, H. Morimoto, A. Hosono, and S. Kawabuchi, "Electron emission from gated silicide field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 790-2, 1998.

Takai, M., N. Suzuki, H. Morimoto, A. Hosono, and S. Kawabuchi, "Effect of laser irradiation on electron emission from Si field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 780-2, 1998.

Takemura, H., N. Furutake, M. Nisimura, S. Tsuida, M. Yoshiki, A. Okamoto, and S. Miyano, "Fully large-scale integration-process-compatible Si field emitter technology with high controllability of emitter height and sharpness," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 488-490, 1997.

Takemura, H., Y. Tomihari, N. Furutake, F. Matsuno, M. Yoshiki, N. Takada, A. Okamoto, and S. Miyano, "A Novel Vertical Current Limiter Fabricated with a Deep Trench Forming Technology for Highly Reliable Field Emitter Arrays," in *Tech. Digest of the 1997 International Electron Devices Meeting*. New York: IEEE, 1997, pp. 709-712.

Takemura, H., M. Yoshiki, N. Furutake, Y. Tomihari, A. Okamoto, and S. Miyano, "Si Field Emitter Array with 90-nm-Diameter Gate Holes," in *Technical Digest of the 1998 International Electron Devices Meeting*. San Francisco, CA: IEEE, 1998, pp. 859-862.

Talin, A.A., T.E. Felter, and D.J. Devine, "Effects of Potassium and Lithium Metal Deposition on the Emission Characteristics of Spindt-type Thin Film Field Emission Microcathode Arrays," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 366-369, 1994.

Talin, A.A., T.E. Felter, and D.J. Devine, "Effects of potassium and lithium metal deposition on the emission characteristics of Spindt-type thin-film field emission microcathode arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 448-451, 1995.

Talin, A.A., L.S. Pan, K.F. McCarty, T.E. Felter, H.J. Doerr, and R.F. Bunshah, "The relationship between the spatially resolved field emission characteristics and the raman spectra of a nanocrystalline diamond cold cathode," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 3842-3844, 1996.

Talin, A.A., T.E. Felter, T.A. Friedmann, J.P. Sullivan, and M.P. Siegal, "Electron field emission from amorphous tetrahedrally bonded carbon films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 14, pp. 719-722, 1996.

Tanabe, E., A. McEuen, M. Trail, G. Meddaugh, and S. Bandy, "Field emission in microwave cavity," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 16-20, 1994.

Tang, C.-M., A.C. Ting, and T. Swyden, "Field-emission arrays — a potentially bright source," *Nucl. Instr. and Meth.*, vol. A318, pp. 353-357, 1992.

Tang, C.-M., Y.Y. Lau, and T.A. Swyden, "Deflection Microwave Amplifier with Field Emission Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 1993 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1993, pp. 757-760.

Tang, C.-M., T.A. Swyden, A.C. Ting, X.F. Liu, L. Yadon, C.T. Sune, and G.W. Jones, "Observation of Emission from Silicon Field-Emission Arrays with Focusing," in *Technical Digest of the 1993 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1993, pp. 761-764.

Tang, C.-M., Y.Y. Lau, and T.A. Swyden, "Deflection microwave and millimeter-wave amplifiers," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 790-794, 1994.

Tang, C.-M., Y.Y. Lau, and T.A. Swyden, "Deflection microwave amplifier with field-emitter arrays," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 65, pp. 2881-2883, 1994.

Tang, C.-M., T.A. Swyden, and A.C. Ting, "Planar lenses for field-emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 571-575, 1995.

Tang, C.-M., T.A. Swyden, L.N. Yadon, D. Temple, C.A. Ball, W.D. Palmer, J.E. Mancusi, D. Vellenga, and G.E. McGuire, "Theory and Experiment of Field-Emitter Arrays with Planar Lens Focusing," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 77-80.

Tang, C.-M., "Gated, Field-Emitter Arrays and Its Potential Applications," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 135.

Tang, C.-M. and T.M. Swyden, "Theory and Experiment of Field-Emitter Arrays with Planar Lens Focusing," in *IEEE Conference Record-Abstracts 1995 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science*. New York: IEEE, 1995, pp. 281.

Tang, C.-M., "Microelectronic applications for RF sources and accelerators," presented at 1995 Particle Accelerator Conference, Dallas, TX, 1995.

Tang, Y., B. Wang, C. Wang, K. Xue, L. Tong, and J.K.O. Sin, "Improvements on Gate Current Characteristics of Double-Gate Race-Track-Shaped Field Emitter Structures," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 286-290.

Tang, C.-M., "Data and Numerical Analysis of FEA Experiments with Linear Planar Lenses," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Tang, Y., C. Wang, B. Wang, K. Xue, and L. Tong, "Simulated I-V Characteristics of the Race-Track-Shaped Field Emitter Structures With Small Spacing Between the Emitter and the Gate," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Tantraporn, W., "Electron Current through Metal—Insulator—Metal Sandwiches," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 7, pp. 81-91, 1964.

Tao, X. and S. Xia, "Novel Cathode-on-Film VME Pressure Sensor," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Taranko, E., "Volume Effect in Photofield Emission from Metals," *J. de Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. 163-167, 1977.

Taranko, E., "The Influence of the Surface Potential Barrier on Photofield Emission from Metals," *Acta Phys. Polon.*, vol. A53, pp. 761-764, 1978.

Taylor, W., N.S. Xu, R.V. Latham, B.J. Goddard, W. Kalbreier, J. Tan, H.J. Hopman, J. Verhoeven, and D.J. Chivers, "The Effects of Surface Treatments on the High Voltage Vacuum Performance of Alumina Based Insulators," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Tcherepanov, A.Y., A.G. Chakhovskoi, and V.B. Sharov, "Flat panel display prototype using low-voltage carbon field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 482-486, 1995.

Teisseyre, Y., R. Coelho, and R. Haug, "Photo-Stimulated Field Emission of Barium-Coated Tungsten," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 52, pp. 120-124, 1975.

Teisseyre, Y., R. Haug, and R. Coelho, "Emission Photoélectrique D'Une Pointe En W ou W—Ba Soumise À Un Champ Électrique," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 75, pp. 592-608, 1978.

Teisseyre, Y., R. Haug, and R. Coelho, "Influence de la Polarisation de la Lumière sur L'Émission Photoélectrique Stimulée par Effet de Champ," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 87, pp. 549-560, 1979.

Temple, D., H.F. Gray, C.A. Ball, J.E. Mancusi, W.D. Palmer, G.E. McGuire, and J.L. Shaw, "Fabrication and Electrical Performance of High Aspect Ratio Gated Silicon Field Emission Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 113-117.

Temple, D., C.A. Ball, W.D. Palmer, L.N. Yadon, D. Vellenga, J. Mancusi, G.E. McGuire, and H.F. Gray, "Fabrication of column-based silicon field emitter arrays for enhanced performance and yield," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 150-157, 1995.

Temple, D., D. Palmer, J. Mancusi, L. Yadon, D. Vellenga, and G.E. McGuire, "Measured Performance of Silicon Field Emitter Arrays in Gaseous Ambients," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Theophilou, A.K. and A. Modinos, "Metallic-Field Effect and Its Consequences in Field Emission, Field Ionization, and the Capacitance of a Capacitor," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 6, pp. 801-812, 1972.

Thiele, J.-U., P. Kania, and P. Oelhafen, "Electronic structure and electron emission of lithium-containing amorphous hydrogenated carbon films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 15, pp. 1739-1744, 1997.

Thomas, R.N. and H.C. Nathanson, "Transmissive-mode silicon field emission array photoemitter," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 21, pp. 387-389, 1972.

Thomas, R.N. and H.C. Nathanson, "Photosensitive field emission from silicon point arrays," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 21, pp. 384-386, 1972.

Thomas, R.N., R.A. Wickstrom, D.K. Schroder, and H.C. Nathanson, "Fabrication and Some Applications of Large-Area Silicon Field Emission Arrays," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 17, pp. 155-163, 1974.

Thomas, R.E., J.W. Gibson, G.A. Haas, and R.H. Abrams, Jr., "Thermionic Sources for High-Brightness Electron Beams," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 37, pp. 850-861, 1990.

Thomson, M.G.R., "Electron-electron scattering in microcolumns," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 3498-502, 1994.

Thomson, M.G.R. and T.H.P. Chang, "Lens and deflector design for microcolumns," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2445-9, 1995.

Thomson, M.G.R., "Compression of field-emission angular distribution using a cathode shield," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2455-8, 1995.

Timm, G.W. and A. van der Ziel, "Noise in Field Emission Diodes," *Physica*, vol. 32, pp. 1333-1344, 1966.

Todd, C.J. and T.N. Rhodin, "Work Function in Field Emission — The (110) Plane of Tungsten," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 36, pp. 353-369, 1973.

Todd, C.J. and T.N. Rhodin, "Adsorption of Single Alkali Atoms on Tungsten Using Field Emission and Field Desorption," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 42, pp. 109-138, 1974.

Todokoro, H., S. Nomura, and T. Komoda, "Observation of Atom Images by Means of Field Emission STEM," *J. Electron Microsc.*, vol. 26, pp. 213-214, 1977.

Todokoro, H., Y. Sakitani, S. Fukuhara, and Y. Okajima, "Development of a Scanning Auger Electron Microscope Equipped with a Field Emission Gun," *J. Electron Microsc.*, vol. 30, pp. 107-113, 1981.

Todokoro, H., N. Saitou, and S. Yamamoto, "Role of Ion Bombardment in Field Emission Current Instability," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 21, pp. 1513-1516, 1982.

Tolt, Z.L., R.L. Fink, and Z. Yaniv, "Electron Emission from Patterned Diamond Flat Cathodes," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 171-175.

Tolt, Z.L., R.L. Fink, and Z. Yaniv, "Electron emission from patterned diamond flat cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1197-1198, 1998.

Tolt, Z.L., R.L. Fink, L.H. Thuesen, R. Robinder, L. Jacobs, and Z. Yaniv, "Addressable Carbon Thin Film Cathode," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Toma, Y., S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "Electron-beam characteristics of double-gated Si field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1902-1905, 1996.

Tomas, C., J.P. Girardeau-Montaut, M. Afif, M. Romand, M. Charbonnier, and T.M. Duc, "Dependence of photoemission efficiency on the pulsed laser cleaning of tungsten photocathodes, part 1: Experimental," *Appl. Phys. A*, vol. A64, pp. 467-71, 1997.

Tomaschke, H. and D. Alpert, "Field Emission from a Multiplicity of Emitters on a Broad-Area Cathode," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. 881-883, 1967.

Tomaschke, H.E. and D. Alpert, "Role of Submicroscopic Projections in Electrical Breakdown," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 4, pp. 192-198, 1967.

Tomita, M. and T. Kuroda, "Comment on "Field Penetration and Band Bending Near Semiconductor Surfaces in High Electric Field" by T. T. Tsong," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 50-C8, pp. 37-40, 1989.

Tonomura, A., T. Matsuda, J. Endo, H. Todokoro, and T. Komoda, "Development of a Field Emission Electron Microscope," *J. Electron Microsc.*, vol. 28, pp. 1-11, 1979.

Tonomura, A., "Applications of electron holography," *Rev. Mod. Phys.*, vol. 59, pp. 639-69, 1987.

Tonomura, A., "Electron Holography: A New View of the Microscopic," *Physics Today*, vol. 43, pp. 22-29, 1990.

Tonomura, A., K. Harada, J. Bonevich, and T. Matsuda, "Electron Holography and Applications to Superconducting Vortex Observation," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 13-16, 1994.

Tringides, M.C., P. Seymour, K. Jacobs, H.H. Busta, and J.D. Pogemiller, "Single micromachined emitter characteristics," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 396-399, 1993.

Trolan, J.K., J.P. Barbour, E.E. Martin, and W.P. Dyke, "Electron Emission from a Lattice Step on Clean Tungsten," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 100, pp. 1646-1649, 1955.

Trottier, T.A., B.R. Chalamala, R.O. Petersen, and M. Stainer, "Electron Stimulated Desorption of FED Phosphors," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Troyan, P.E., R.B. Lubsanov, G.A. Vorobyev, S.A. Ghyngazov, I.V. Lakstroem, and S.S. Kramor, "Flat display based on the metal-insulator-metal emitter array," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11,

pp. 514-517, 1993.

Troyan, P.E. and R.B. Luvsanov, "Heat Treatment Influence on the Emission Properties of Thin Film MIM Systems," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 267-270, 1994.

Troyan, P.E. and L.A. Troyan, "Area effect in a thin film MIM emitter," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Troyon, M., "High current efficiency field emission gun system incorporating a preaccelerator magnetic lens. Its use in CTEM.," *Optik*, vol. 57, pp. 401-419, 1980.

Trubetskov, D.I., V.I. Ponomarenko, A.G. Rozhnev, and D.V. Sokolov, "Results of Theoretical Researches of Vacuum Microelectronics Microwave Devices in Saratov University," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 128-132.

True, R., "Simulation of Thin Film Field Emitter Array Cathodes," in *Technical Digest of the 1992 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1992, pp. 379-382.

Trujillo, J.T. and C.E. Hunt, "Fabrication of silicon field emission points for vacuum microelectronics by wet chemical etching," *Semicond. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 6, pp. 223-225, 1991.

Trujillo, J.T. and C.E. Hunt, "Fabrication of gated silicon field-emission cathodes for vacuum microelectronics and electron-beam applications," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 454-458, 1993.

Trujillo, J.T., A. Chakhovskoi, and C.E. Hunt, "Low Voltage Silicon Field Emitters With Gold Gates," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 42-46.

Trujillo, J.T., A.G. Chakhovskoi, and C.E. Hunt, "Effects of vacuum conditions on low frequency noise in silicon field emission devices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 401-404, 1997.

Truxillo, S.G., J.C. Blair, N.G. Einspruch, and R. Stratton, "High-Field Emission from Indium Arsenide," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 44, pp. 1724, 1966.

Tsong, T.T. and E.W. Müller, "Effects of Static-Field Penetration and Atomic Polarization on the Capacity of a Capacitor, Field Evaporation, and Field Ionization Processes," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 181, pp. 530-534, 1969.

Tsong, T.T., "Field Penetration and Band Bending Near Semiconductor Surfaces in High Electric Fields," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 81, pp. 28-42, 1979.

Tsong, T.T., "Field Penetration and Band Bending for Semiconductor of Simple Geometries in High Electric Fields," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 85, pp. 1-18, 1979.

Tsong, T.T., D.L. Feng, and H.M. Liu, "Atomic Structures in Reconstruction of High Index Surfaces of Silicon," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 199, pp. 421-438, 1988.

Tsong, T.T. and C. Chen, "The dynamics and stability of solid surfaces of nanostructures," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 167-172.

Tsong, T.T., "Dynamic Behavior and Instability of Field Emitter Surfaces," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2317-2319, 1991.

Tsukamoto, T., N. Watanabe, and M. Okunuki, "Electron emission from GaAs Schotky diodes," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 65-68.

Tsukerman, V.A., L.V. Tarasova, and S.I. Lobov, "New Sources of X Rays," *Sov. Phys. - Usp.*, vol. 14, pp. 61-71, 1971.

Tuczek, H., "Beitrag zur Deutung des Hochvakuumdurchschlags aus Feldemissionsbildern," *Z. f. angew. Physik*, vol. 9, pp. 388-394, 1957.

Tuggle, D., L.W. Swanson, and J. Orloff, "Application of a thermal field emission source for high resolution, high current *e*-beam microprobes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 16, pp. 1699-1703, 1979.

Tuggle, D.W., J.Z. Li, and L.W. Swanson, "Point cathodes for use in virtual source electron optics," *J. Microsc.*, vol. 140, pp. 293-301, 1985.

Tuggle, D.W. and L.W. Swanson, "Emission characterisitcs of the ZrO/W thermal field electron source," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 3, pp. 220-223, 1985.

Tuggle, D.W., L.W. Swanson, and M.A. Gesley, "Current density distribution in a chromatically limited electron microprobe," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 4, pp. 131-134, 1986.

Tumareva, T.A., V.A. Ivanov, and T.S. Kirsanova, "The investigation of the electron energy distribution and the structure of the thin films and microcrystals by field emission methods," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 87/88, pp. 18-23, 1995.

Uemura, K., S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "Fabrication of Si Field Emitter Tip for a Three-Dimensional Vacuum Magnetic Sensor," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 6629-6631, 1996.

Uemura, K., S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "Fabrication of a three-dimensional vacuum magnetic sensor with a Si tip," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 36, pp. 7754-6, 1997.

Uh, H.S., S.J. Kwon, and J.D. Lee, "A Novel Fabrication Process of a Silicon Field Emitter Array with Thermal Oxide as a Gate Insulator," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 16, pp. 488-490, 1995.

Uh, H.S. and J.D. Lee, "New fabrication method of silicon field emitter arrays using thermal oxidation," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 456-460, 1995.

Uh, H.S., S.H. Jo, J.H. Nam, Y.S. Cho, H.S. Nam, S.J. Kwon, J.S. Yoo, and J.D. Lee, "Electron Emission and Luminescent Characteristics of Vacuum-sealed Poly-Si Field Emitter Arrays," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 251-255.

Uh, H.S., B.G. Park, and J.D. Lee, "Formation of Mo Silicide on Poly-Si Field Emitters for Improved Emission Stability," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 371-375.

Uh, H.S., S.J. Kwon, and J.D. Lee, "Process design and emission properties of gated n^+ polycrystalline silicon field emitter arrays for flat-panel display applications," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 472-476, 1997.

Uh, H.S., B.G. Park, and J.D. Lee, "Enhanced Electron Emission and Its Stability from Gated Mo-polycide Field Emitters," in *Tech. Digest of the 1997 International Electron Devices Meeting*. New York: IEEE, 1997, pp. 713-716.

Uh, H.S., B.G. Park, and J.D. Lee, "Surface application of molybdenum silicide onto gated poly-Si emitters for enhanced field emission performance," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 866-70, 1998.

Uh, H.S., B.G. Park, and J.D. Lee, "Improvement of electron emission efficiency and stability by surface application of molybdenum silicide onto gated poly-Si field emitters," *IEEE Electron Device Lett.*, vol. 19, pp. 167-70, 1998.

Underwood, R.D., D. Kapolnek, B.P. Keller, S. Keller, S. DenBaars, and U. Mishra, "Field Emission From Selectively Regrown GaN Pyramids," presented at 54th Device Research Conference, Santa Barbara, California, 1996.

Underwood, R.D., D. Kapolnek, B.P. Keller, S. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Selective-area Regrowth of GaN Field Emission Tips," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 41, pp. 243-245, 1997.

Underwood, R.D., D. Kapolnek, S. Keller, B.P. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "GaN FEA diode with integrated anode," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 132-136.

Underwood, R.D., D. Kapolnek, B.P. Keller, S. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Selective-Area Regrowth of GaN Field Emission Tips," in *Proceedings of the Topical Workshop on III-V Nitrides (TWN'95)*, I. Akasaki and K. Onabe, Eds.: Pergamon, 1997, pp. 181-183.

Underwood, R.D., S. Keller, U.K. Mishra, D. Kapolnek, B.P. Keller, and S.P. DenBaars, "GaN field emitter array diode with integrated anode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 822-5, 1998.

Underwood, R.D., P. Kozodoy, S. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "InGaN/GaN Field Emitters with a Piezoelectrically-Lowered Surface Barrier," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Underwood, R.D., P. Kozodoy, S. Keller, S.P. DenBaars, and U.K. Mishra, "Piezoelectric surface barrier lowering applied to InGaN/GaN field emitter arrays," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, pp. 405-7, 1998.

Unger, J., Y.A. Vlasov, and N. Ernst, "Probe hole field electron/field ion microscopy and energy spectroscopy of ultrasharp [111]-oriented tungsten tips," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 87/88, pp. 45-52, 1995.

Urayama, M., T. Ise, Y. Maruo, A. Kishi, R. Imamoto, and T. Takase, "Silicon Field Emitter Capable of Low Voltage Emission," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 32, pp. 6293-6296, 1993.

Utsugi, H. and R. Gomer, "Field Desorption of Cesium from Tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 37, pp. 1720-1722, 1962.

Utsugi, H. and R. Gomer, "Field Desorption of Barium from Tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 37, pp. 1706-1719, 1962.

Utsumi, T., "Cathode- and Anode-Induced Electrical Breakdown in Vacuum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 38, pp. 2989-2997, 1967.

Utsumi, T. and G.C. Dalman, "A High-Density Field-Emitting Semiconductor Cathode Produced by a Voltage-Breakdown Process," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 11, pp. 397-399, 1967.

Utsumi, T., "Vacuum Microelectronics: What's New and Exciting," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2276-2283, 1991.

Utsumi, T., "Vacuum microelectronics for future display technology," *J. Soc. Inf. Disp.*, vol. 1, pp. 313-17, 1993.

van der Heide, P.A.M., G.G.P. van Gorkom, A.M.E. Hoeberechts, A.A. van Gorkum, and G.F.A. van de Walle, "Silicon cold cathodes based on PIN diodes," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 141-144.

van der Ziel, A., "The Space Charge Suppression of Flicker Effect," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 85, pp. 392, 1952.

van Gorkom, G.G.P. and A.M.E. Hoeberechts, "Electron emission from depletion layers of silicon *p-n* junctions," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 51, pp. 3780-3785, 1980.

van Gorkom, G.G.P. and A.M.E. Hoeberechts, "An Efficient Silicon Cold Cathode for High Current Densities. I. Experimental data and main results," *Philips J. Res.*, vol. 39, pp. 51-60, 1984.

van Gorkom, G.G.P. and A.M.E. Hoeberechts, "Performance of silicon cold cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 4, pp. 108-111, 1986.

van Gorkom, G.G.P. and A.M.E. Hoeberechts, "An Efficient Silicon Cold Cathode for High Current Densities. II. Comparison with theory and discussion," *Philips J. Res.*, vol. 41, pp. 343-384, 1986.

van Gorkom, G.G.P. and A.M.E. Hoeberechts, "Silicon cold cathodes," *Philips Tech. Rev.*, vol. 43, pp. 49-57, 1987.

van Gorkom, G.G.P. and A.M.E. Hoeberechts, "Silicon cold cathodes as possible sources in electron lithography systems," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 5, pp. 1544-1548, 1987.

van Gorkom, G.G.P. and A.M.E. Hoeberechts, "Back-biased junction cold cathodes: history and state of the art," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 41-52.

van Oostrom, A., "Field Emission Cathodes," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 2917-2922, 1962.

van Oostrom, A., "Temperature Dependence of the Work Function of Single Crystal Planes of Tungsten in the Range 78° - 298° K," *Phys. Lett.*, vol. 4, pp. 34-36, 1963.

van Oostrom, A.G.J., "Validity of the Fowler-Nordheim Model for Field Electron Emission," *Philips Research Reports Supplements*, pp. 1-102, 1966.

van Oostrom, A., "Field emission of electrons and ions," *Philips Tech. Rev.*, vol. 33, pp. 277-292, 1973.

van Veen, G.N.A., "Space-charge effects in Spindt-type field emission cathodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 655-661, 1994.

van Veen, G.N.A., B. Theunissen, K. van de Heuvel, R. Horne, and A.L.J. Burgmans, "Collimated sputter deposition, a novel method for large area deposition of Spindt type field emission tips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 478-481, 1995.

Van Zutphen, T., "Development of a GaAs Avalanche Electron-Emitting Diode Cold-Electron Emitter," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 36, pp. 2715-2719, 1989.

van Zutphen, T., "Theoretical Structural Optimization of a GaAs PN or PIN Structured Avalanche Electron Emitting Diode," in *Technical Digest of the 1989 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1989, pp. 537-540.

van Zutphen, T., "An Avalanche Electron Emitting Diode in Gallium Arsenide," in *unknown*. Delft: Delft University of Technology, unknown, pp. 123.

Vanderplaats, N.R., E.G. Zaidman, and M.A. Kodis, "Density Modulated Microwave Power Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 1988 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1988, pp. 526-529.

Vatannia, S., G. Gildenblat, and J. Schiano, "Resonant tunneling emitter quantum mechanically coupled to a vacuum gap," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 82, pp. 902-904, 1997.

Vatannia, S., J.L. Schiano, G. Gildenblat, and M.D. Ginsberg, "Resonant Tunneling Displacement Transducer," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 45, pp. 1616-1619, 1998.

Vaudaine, P. and R. Meyer, ""Microtips" Fluorescent Display," in *IEDM Tech. Digest*, 1991, pp. 197-200.

Vecht, A., D.W. Smith, S.S. Chadha, C.S. Gibbons, J. Koh, and D. Morton, "New electron excited light emitting materials," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 781-784, 1994.

Vecht, A., "Engineering Phosphors for FEDs," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Veneklasen, L.H. and B.M. Siegel, "A field-emission illumination system using a new optical configuration," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 43, pp. 4989-4996, 1972.

Veneklasen, L.H. and B.M. Siegel, "Oxygen-Processed Field Emission Source," *J. Appl. Phys.*,

vol. 43, pp. 1600-1604, 1972.

Ventova, I.D. and G.N. Fursei, "Surface self-diffusion in critical reorganization," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 18, pp. 1533-1537, 1974.

Ventova, I.D. and G.N. Fursei, "Thermal smoothing after critical remolding. III.," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 22, pp. 513-514, 1977.

Ventova, I.D., G.N. Fursei, and S.A. Polezhaev, "Formation of microscopic protuberances at the vertex of a sharp metal tip in a strong electric field. Critical remolding. II," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 22, pp. 509-512, 1977.

Ventova, I.D. and G.I. Fursei, "Remolding of the vertex of a fine-tip microcrystal into a polyhedron. I," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 22, pp. 506-508, 1977.

Verderber, R.R. and J.G. Simmons, "A Hot Electron, Cold Cathode, Emitter," *The Radio and Electronic Engineer*, vol. 33, pp. 347-351, 1967.

Vernickel, H., "Messung der Änderung der Austrittsarbeit im Feldelektronenmikroskop mit einer Wechselstrommethode," *Z. f. angew. Physik*, vol. 19, pp. 498-501, 1965.

Vibrans, G.E., "Vacuum Voltage Breakdown as a Thermal Instability of the Emitting Protusion," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 2855-2857, 1964.

Vladimirov, V.V., V.N. Gorshkov, D.V. Mozyrsky, and P.V. Poritsky, "The Dynamical Effects in Liquid-Metal Ion Sources," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 244-247, 1994.

Vladimirov, G.G. and A.V. Drozdov, "Surface modification by the voltage pulse in a scanning tunneling microscope," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 482-487, 1997.

Vlasov, Y.A., V.G. Pavlov, and V.N. Shrednik, "High-temperature field evaporation of thermofield microscopic protuberances," *Sov. Tech. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 12, pp. 224-225, 1986.

Vlasov, J.A., O.L. Golubev, and V.N. Shrednik, "Progress in the Study of Themo-Field Phenomena," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 49-C6, pp. 131-136, 1988.

Vodenicharov, H.M. and S.G. Christov, "Current-Field Characteristics of Al-Al_2O_3-Al Sandwiches in the Regions of Thermionic and *T-F* Emission," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 15, pp. 933-943, 1972.

Vorburger, T.V., D. Penn, and E.W. Plummer, "Field Emission Work Functions," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 48, pp. 417-431, 1975.

Vorob'yev, M.D. and L.P. Smirnov, "Sources of Low-Frequency Noise Formation in MIM Cathodes," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 24, pp. 88-93, 1979.

Walters, C.S., M.W. Fox, and R.V. Latham, "Electron-optical imaging of high-β prebreakdown currents," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 911-919, 1974.

Wang, S.C. and R. Gomer, "Diffusion of hydrogen, deuterium, and tritium on the (110) plane of tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 83, pp. 4193-4209, 1985.

Wang, C., A. Garcia, D.C. Ingram, M. Lake, and M.E. Kordesch, "Cold Field Emission form CVD Diamond Films Observed in Emission Electron Microscopy," *Electron. Lett.*, vol. 27, pp. 1459-1461, 1991.

Wang, B.P., L. Tong, Z. Huang, and Y. Cai, "Fabrication and Characteristic of Silicon and Tungsten Field-Emission Arrays," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 374-376, 1994.

Wang, C.-C., W.-F. Lee, T.-K. Ku, M.-S. Chen, M.-S. Feng, I.-J. Hsieh, and H.-C. Cheng, "A New Fabrication Technology for Field-Emission Triodes with Emitter-Gate Separation of 0.18 μm," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. L85-L87, 1995.

Wang, H.-X., C.-C. Zhu, J.-H. Liu, and X.-P. Lee, "Design of Vacuum Magnetic Sensor With

Multiple-pair Anodes," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 378-381.

Wang, B., J.K.O. Sin, J. Cai, M.C. Poon, Y. Tang, C. Wang, and L. Tong, "Novel Single- and Double-Gate Race-Track-Shaped Field Emitter Structures," in *Tech. Digest of the 1996 International Electron Devices Meeting*. San Francisco, CA: IEEE, 1996, pp. 313-316.

Wang, B., L. Tong, J.K.O. Sin, and V.M.C. Poon, "Electrostatic analysis of field emission triode with volcano-type gate," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1938-1941, 1996.

Wang, B.P. and L. Tong, "A study of the optimum field emitter shape for vacuum electronics applications," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 101-106, 1996.

Wang, W.N., N.A. Fox, J.W. Steeds, S.R. Lin, and J.E. Butler, "Negative electron affinity observed in boron-doped *p*-type diamond films by scanning field emission spectroscopy," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 80, pp. 6809-6812, 1996.

Wang, C.-C., T.-K. Ku, I.-J. Hsieh, and H.-C. Cheng, "Fabrication and Characterization of the Pd-Silicided Emitters for Field-Emission Devices," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 3681-3685, 1996.

Wang, C., B. Wang, H. Zhao, J.K.O. Sin, and M.C. Poon, "Numerical modeling of the disk-edge field emitter triode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 394-397, 1997.

Wang, Q.H., T.D. Corrigan, J.Y. Dai, R.P.H. Chang, and A.R. Krauss, "Field emission from nanotube bundle emitters at low fields," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 70, pp. 3308-10, 1997.

Wang, B., J.K.O. Sin, J. Cai, V.M.C. Poon, C. Wang, Y. Tang, and L. Tong, "Numerical and Experimental Characterization of Single- and Double-Gate Race-Track-Shaped Field Emitter Structures," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 45, pp. 554-559, 1998.

Wang, Q.H., A.A. Setlur, J.M. Lauerhaas, J.Y. Dai, E.W. Seelig, and R.P.H. Chang, "A nanotube-based field-emission flat panel display," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 72, pp. 2912-13, 1998.

Wang, X., J.P. Zhao, Z.Y. Chen, S.Q. Yang, T.S. Shi, and X.H. Liu, "Field emission from amorphous diamond films prepared by filtered arc deposition," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 317, pp. 356-358, 1998.

Wang, W.-C., C.-H. Tsai, K.-L. Tsai, Y.-S. Fran, C.-Y. Sheu, and L.K. Hseu, "A Highly Reliable Field Emission Display," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Wang, B., Z. Huang, J.K.O. Sin, Y. Tang, C. Wang, and K. Xue, "Fabrication and Characteristics of Emitter-Sharpened Double-Gate Race-Track-Shaped Field Emitter Structure," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Ward, J.W. and R.L. Seliger, "Trajectory calculations of the extraction region of a liquid-metal ion soruce," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 19, pp. 1082-1086, 1981.

Ward, B.L., A.T. Sowers, and R.J. Nemanich, "Electron Emission Properites of Nitrogen Containing MPCVD Diamond Films," presented at 1997 Electronic Materials Conference, Fort Collins, CO, 1997.

Ward, B.L., O.-H. Nam, J.D. Hartman, S.L. English, B.L. McCarson, R. Schlesser, Z. Sitar, R.F. Davis, and R.J. Nemanich, "Electron emission characteristics of GaN pyramid arrays grown via organometallic vapor phase epitaxy," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 84, pp. 5238-42, 1998.

Wardly, G.A., "Potential of Field Emission Cathodes for Microfabrication," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 10, pp. 975-978, 1973.

Warren, J.B., "Control of silicon field emitter shape with isotropically etched oxide masks," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 37-40.

Warren, H.P., T.J. Wiltsey, E.C. Chou, F.C. Wong, and J. N. C. Luhmann, "1 to 25 GHz Vacuum FET Distributed Amplifier Analysis," in *IEDM Tech. Digest*, 1990, pp. 171-174.

Watanabe, K., T. Satoh, and K. Watanabe, "First principles molecular dynamics study on the electronic structures of the Si(100) surface in electric fields," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 67, pp. 13-16, 1993.

Weber, M., M. Rudolph, J. Kretz, and H.W.P. Koops, "Electron-beam induced deposition for fabrication of vacuum field emitter devices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 461-464, 1995.

Weber, A., U. Hoffman, T. Löhken, C.-P. Klages, M. Kühn, C. Spaeth, and F. Richter, "Carbon-Based Field Emitters for Field-Emission Displays," in *SID 97 Digest*, vol. 28. Los Angeles: SID, 1997, pp. 591-594.

Wei, Y., B.R. Chalamala, B.G. Smith, and C.W. Penn, "Surface Chemical Changes on Field Emitter Arrays Due to Device Aging," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Wei, L., W. Baoping, and Y. Hanchun, "Simulation study on performance of field emitter array," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2881-6, 1998.

Weibiao, W., J. Changchun, J. Hong, Y. Guang, Z. Haifeng, and F. Xiwu, "Field Emission Performance of Diamond Film with Grid," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Weibiao, W., J. Changchun, C. Zhensheng, J. Jinxiu, and F. Xiwu, "Interanal Field Emission Study of Aluminum Base Field Emitter," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Weichold, M.H., J.D. Legg, M.E. Mason, and T.C. James, "Manufacturable vacuum field emission diodes," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 505-510, 1993.

Weidong, L. and L. Enze, "A theoretical study on field emission diodes," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 58-60, 1994.

Weidong, L., X. Yaoguo, and Z. Changchun, "Field emission properties of diamond coated silicon tip array," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 448-450.

Weinberg, Z.A., "On tunneling in metal-oxide-silicon structures," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 53, pp. 5052-5056, 1982.

Weiss, B.L., A. Badzian, L. Pilione, T. Badzian, and W. Drawl, "Electron Emission From Disordered Tetrahedral Carbon," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 103-106.

Weiss, B.L., A. Badzian, L. Pilione, T. Badzian, and W. Drawl, "Electron emission from disordered tetrahedral carbon," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 71, pp. 794-6, 1997.

Weiss, B.L., A. Badzian, L. Pilione, T. Badzian, and W. Drawl, "Fabrication of thin-film cold cathodes by a modified chemical vapor deposition diamond process," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 681-3, 1998.

Wells, T. and M.M. El Gomati, "Silicon Micromachined Field Electron Emitters," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 401-404, 1994.

Wells, T., M.M. El-Gomati, and J. Wood, "Low temperature reactive ion etching of silicon with SF_6/O_2 plasmas," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 434-438, 1997.

Werner, K., "U.S. Display Industry on The Edge," in *IEEE Spectrum*, vol. 32, 1995, pp. 62-69.

Wheeler, C.B., "Space charge limited field emission in a plane parallel geometry," *J. Phys. A: Math., Nucl. Gen.*, vol. 6, pp. 1439-1450, 1973.

Wheeler, C.B., "Analysis of the planar field-emission diode," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 267-279, 1974.

Wheeler, C.B., "Space-charge-limited bipolar current flow between concentric spherical electrodes," *IEE Proceedings*, vol. A129, pp. 387-390, 1982.

Wheeler, C.B., "Influence of space charge on field emission of electrons from spherical points," *IEE Proceedings*, vol. A132, pp. 104-108, 1985.

Whitcutt, R.D.B. and B.H. Blott, "Band Edge at the (111) Surface of Copper Measured by the Total Energy Distribution of Field-Emitted Electrons," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 23, pp. 639-640, 1969.

Whitfield, M.D., B. Baral, R.B. Jackman, S.S. Proffitt, S.J. Probert, C. Goeting, and J.S. Foord, "Field Emission from RF Plasma-Enhanced CVD Diamond Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Wiesner, J.C. and T.E. Everhart, "Point-cathode electron sources—electron optics of the initial diode region," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 44, pp. 2140-2148, 1973.

Wiesner, J.C. and T.E. Everhart, "Point-cathode electron sources—Electron optics of the initial diode region: Errata and addendum," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 45, pp. 2797-2798, 1974.

Williams, R. and C.R. Wronski, "Electron Emission from the Schottky Barrier Structure ZnS:Pt:Cs," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 13, pp. 231-233, 1968.

Williams, B.F. and R.E. Simon, "Electron Emission from a "Cold-Cathode" GaAs *p-n* Junction," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 14, pp. 214-216, 1969.

Williams, B.F. and J.J. Tietjen, "Current Status of Negative Electron Affinity Devices," *Proc. IEEE*, vol. 59, pp. 1489, 1971.

Williams, D.W. and W.T. Williams, "Field-emitted current necessary for cathode-initiated vacuum breakdown," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 5, pp. 280-290, 1972.

Williams, D.W. and W.T. Williams, "Effect of electrode surface finish on electrical breakdown in vacuum," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 5, pp. 1845-1854, 1972.

Williams, D.W. and W.T. Williams, "Initiation of electrical breakdown in vacuum," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 6, pp. 734-743, 1973.

Williams, M.D., M.D. Feuer, S.C. Shunk, N.J. Sauer, and T.Y. Chang, "Negative electron affinity based vacuum collector transistor," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 71, pp. 3042-3044, 1992.

Williams, K.R. and R.S. Muller, "IC-Processed Hot-Filament Vacuum Microdevices," in *Technical Disgest of the 1992 International Electron Devices Meeting*, 1992, pp. 387-390.

Williams, R.T., S.R. Evatt, J.D. Legg, and M.H. Weichold, "Blue light emission observed in a monolithic thin film edge emission vacuum microelectronic device," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 500-504, 1995.

Williams, N.M., A.O. Christensen, and J.J. Cuomo, "Field Emission Characteristics of Chromium Silicide (Cr3Si) and Chromium Silicide-Silicon Oxide Cermet on Copper and Mo Tips," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Wilshaw, P.R. and E.C. Boswell, "Field emission from pyramidal cathodes covered in porous silicon," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 662-665, 1994.

Windsor, E.E., "Construction and performance of practical field emitters from lathanum hexaboride," *Proc. IEE*, vol. 116, pp. 348-350, 1969.

Wisitsora-at, A., W.P. Kang, J.L. Davidson, M. Howell, Q. Li, J.F. Xu, and D.V. Kerns, "Gated Diamond Field Emitter Array with Ultra Low Operating Voltage and High Emission Current," in *55th Device Research Conference Digest*: IEEE, 1997, pp. 150-151.

Wisitsora-at, A., W.P. Kang, J.L. Davidson, Q. Li, J.F. Xu, and D.V. Kerns, "A New Self-Aligned Gated Diamond Field Emitter Array with Sub-V Turn-on Voltage and High Emission Current," presented at 56th Device Research Conference, Charlottesville, VA, 1998.

Wisitsora-at, A., W.P. Kang, J.L. Davidson, Q. Li, J.F. Xu, and D.V. Kerns, "Temperature Insensitive Self Align Gated Diamond Field Emitter," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Wojak, G.J., V.V. Zhirnov, W.B. Choi, J.J. Cuomo, and J.J. Hren, "Interpretation of I-V Characteristics of Diamond Cold Cathodes," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 146-150.

Wolfe, J.E., "Abstract: Electron gun for data storage micromachining," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 12, pp. 1169, 1975.

Wolfe, J.E., "Operational experience with zirconiated T-F emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 16, pp. 1704-1708, 1979.

Wong, T.K.S. and S.G. Ingram, "Observational of Fowler-Nordheim tunnelling at atmospheric pressure using Au/Ti lateral tunnel diodes," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 979-985, 1993.

Wood, R.W., "A New Form of Cathode Discharge and the Production of X-Rays, Together with Some Notes on Diffraction," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 10 (series 1), pp. 1-10, 1897.

Workowski, C.J. and J.J. Czyzewski, "Field Emission Spectrometer with an Electron Multiplier Operating in the Phase-Sensitive Detection System," *Acta Phys. Polon.*, vol. A39, pp. 523-529, 1971.

Workowski, C.J., "A retarding potential field electron emission spectrometer," *J. Phys. E: Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 13, pp. 67-73, 1980.

Worster, J., "Focal Properties and Aberrations in the Cathode Region of a field Emission Electron Gun," *Optik*, vol. 29, pp. 498-505, 1969.

Wortman, R., R. Gomer, and R. Lundy, "Surface Diffusion of Hydrogen and Oxygen on Tungsten," *J. Chem. Phys.*, vol. 24, pp. 161-162, 1956.

Wysocki, J., "Temperature dependence of field emission of single crystal planes of tungsten," *Acta Phys. Polon.*, vol. 35, pp. 195-8, 1969.

Wysocki, J., "Thermal-field emission from single crystal planes of tungsten," *Acta Phys. Polon.*, vol. A42, pp. 129-45, 1972.

Wysocki, J. and C. Kleint, "Photo Field Emission from Tungsten and Periodic Current Deviations," *Acta Phys. Polon.*, vol. A48, pp. 157-174, 1975.

Xia, S.H., J. Liu, S.F. Chen, J.H. Han, and D.F. Cui, "Vacuum Microelectronic Pressure Sensor with Novel Cathode," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 648-652.

Xia, S.H. and J. Liu, "Vacuum microelectronic pressure sensor with novel "stepped" or "curved" cathode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1226-1232, 1998.

Xia, S., X. Tao, and S. Jia, "Package of VME Pressure Sensors," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Xie, C., "Field Emission Characteristic Requirements for Field Emission Displays," in *Proceedings of the 1994 International Display Research Conference*, 1994, pp. 444-447.

Xie, C., C.N. Potter, R.L. Fink, C. Hilbert, A. Krishnan, D. Eichman, N. Kumar, H.K. Schmidt, M.H. Clark, A. Ross, B. Lin, L. Fredin, B. Baker, D. Patterson, and W. Brookover, "Use of Diamond Thin Films for Low Cost Field Emission Displays," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 229-232, 1994.

Xie, C., "Effect of emission uniformity on performance of field emission displays," in *Technical*

Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference, 1995, pp. 149-153.

Xie, T., W.A. Mackie, and P.R. Davis, "Field emission from ZrC films on Si and Mo single emitters and emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2090-2092, 1996.

Xie, C., "Some design issues of field emission display," *Proc. SPIE*, vol. 2892, pp. 46-52, 1996.

Ximen, J., H. Ximen, and L. Zhou, "Electron optical properties and aberrations of a miniaturized electron beam system," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 10, pp. 1197-1202, 1992.

Xu, N.S. and R.V. Latham, "II. Thermal and Photo-Assisted Hot-Electron Emission from MIM Microstructures," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C2, pp. 73-77, 1986.

Xu, N.S. and R.V. Latham, "I. Field-Induced Hot-Electron Emission (FIHEE) from MIM Microstructures," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C2, pp. 67-72, 1986.

Xu, N.S. and R.V. Latham, "A Spatially Resolved Energy Analysis of Field-Induced Hot-Electron Emission (FIHEE) from MIM Microstructures," *Journal de Physique Colloque*, vol. 47-C7, pp. 95-99, 1986.

Xu, N.S. and R.V. Latham, "Coherently scattered hot electrons emitted from MIM graphite microstructures deposited on broad-area vacuum-insulated high-voltage electrodes," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 19, pp. 477-482, 1986.

Xu, N.S. and R.V. Latham, "The application of an energy-selective imaging technique to a study of field-induced hot electrons from broad-area high-voltage electrodes," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 274, pp. 147-160, 1992.

Xu, N.S., R.V. Latham, and Y. Tzeng, "Field-Dependence of the Area-Density of 'Cold' Electron Emission Sites on Broad-Area CVD Diamond Films," *Electron. Lett.*, vol. 29, pp. 1596-1597, 1993.

Xu, N.S., Y. Tzeng, and R.V. Latham, "Similarities in the 'cold' electron emission characteristics of diamond coated molybdenum electrodes and polished bulk graphite surfaces," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 26, pp. 1776-1780, 1993.

Xu, N.S., Y. Tzeng, and R.V. Latham, "A diagnostic study of the field emission characteristics of individual micro-emitters in CVD diamond films," *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys.*, vol. 27, pp. 1988-1991, 1994.

Yadon, L.N., D. Temple, W.D. Palmer, C.A. Ball, G.E. McGuire, C.-M. Tang, and T.A. Swyden, "Mini-column silicon field-emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 580-584, 1995.

Yadon, L.N., D. Temple, C.A. Ball, W.D. Palmer, J.E. Mancusi, D. Vellenga, G.E. McGuire, C.M. Tang, H.F. Gray, and J.L. Shaw, "Pre- and Post-Metal Oxidation Sharpening Effects on Silicon Field Emitter Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 197-201.

Yamaguchi, K. and S. Tada, "Fabrication of GaAs Microtips for Scanning Tunneling Microscopy by Wet Etching," *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, vol. 143, pp. 2616-2619, 1996.

Yamamoto, S., S. Hosoki, S. Fukuhara, and M. Futamoto, "Stability of Carbon Field Emission Current," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 86, pp. 734-742, 1979.

Yamamoto, S., I. Watanabe, S. Sasaki, and T. Yaguchi, "Absolute work function measurements with the retarding potential method utilizing a field emission electron source," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 266, pp. 100-106, 1992.

Yamamoto, K., M. Yokomakura, S. Inohara, and K. Nonomura, "A 14-in. Color Flat-Panel Display Using Filament Cathodes," *SID Digest of Technical Papers*, vol. 25, pp. 381-384, 1994.

Yamamoto, Y. and T. Miyokawa, "Emission characteristics of a conical field emission gun," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2871-5, 1998.

Yamane, K., Y. Muto, S. Kawata, H. Nakane, and H. Adachi, "Emission Microscope studies on FEAs," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Yamaoka, Y., T. Goto, M. Nakao, S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "Fabrication of Silicon Field Emitter Arrays with 0.1-□m-Diameter Gate by Focused Ion Beam Lithography," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 34, pp. 6932-6934, 1995.

Yamaoka, Y., S. Kanemaru, and J. Itoh, "Fabrication of Silicon Field Emitter Arrays Integrated with Beam Focusing Lens," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 35, pp. 6626-6628, 1996.

Yamazaki, Y., M. Miyoshi, T. Nagai, and K. Okumura, "Development of the field emission electron gun integrated in the sputter ion pump," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 9, pp. 2967-2971, 1991.

Yang, G., K.K. Chin, and R.B. Marcus, "Electron Field Emission Through a Very Thin Oxide Layer," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2373-2376, 1991.

Yang, S., F. Zhang, C. Stoffers, S.M. Jacobsen, C.J. Summers, P.N. Yocom, and S. McClelland, "Characterization of potential low-voltage phosphors for field emission devices," *Proc. SPIE*, vol. 2408, pp. 194-199, 1995.

Yang, S., C. Stoffers, F. Zhang, B.K. Wagner, J. Penczek, S.M. Jacobsen, and C.J. Summers, "Low Voltage Properties of Field Emission Display Phosphors," in *Proceedings of the 16th International Display Research Conference (Eurodisplay '96)*. Birmingham, England: SID, 1996, pp. 181-184.

Yang, Y.-J., F.T. Korsmeyer, V. Rabinovich, and M. Ding, "An Efficient 3-Dimensional CAD Tool for Field-Emission Devices," in *Technical Digest of the 1998 International Electron Device Meeting*. San Francisco, CA: IEEE, 1998, pp. 863-866.

Yankelevich, Y.B., Y.A. Barengolz, M.B. Khaskelberg, J.J. Wolfengaut, and V.N. Davydov, "Analysis of formed insulator thin films in non-heated cathodes," *Vacuum*, vol. 43, pp. 609-612, 1992.

Yankelevitch, Y.B., "The thin film metal-insulator-metal system used as a non-heated source of electrons," *Vacuum*, vol. 30, pp. 97-107, 1980.

Yankelevitch, Y., Y. Barengolzs, and M. Khaskelberg, "Thin-film metal-insulator-metal systems in the non-heated electron emitter regime," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 73-76.

Yao, J.J., S.C. Arney, and N.C. MacDonald, "Fabrication of High Frequency Two-Dimensional Nanoactuators for Scanned Probe Devices," *J. Microelectromech. Syst*, vol. 1, pp. 14-22, 1992.

Yatsenko, A.F., "On a Model of Photo-Field-Emission from p-Type Semiconductors," *phys. stat. sol. (a)*, vol. 1, pp. 333-348, 1970.

Yau, Y.W., R.F.W. Pease, A.A. Iranmanesh, and K.J. Polasko, "Generation and applications of finely focused beams of low-energy electrons," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 19, pp. 1048-1052, 1981.

Yavas, O., N. Suzuki, M. Takai, A. Hosono, and S. Kawabuchi, "Laser cleaning of field emitter arrays for enhanced electron emission," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 72, pp. 2797-9, 1998.

Yeh, C. and K. Najafi, "A Low-Voltage Tunneling-Based Silicon Microaccelerometer," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 44, pp. 1875-1882, 1997.

Yoder, M.N., "Wide Bandgap Semiconductor Materials and Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 43, pp. 1633-, 1996.

Yokoo, K., A. Uchimi, T. Ogishi, R. Nakamura, S. Ono, and K. Usami, "Fabrication of ultrathin films on n-Si substrate for electron tunnelling emitter arrays," in *Vacuum Microelectronics 89*, vol. 99, *IOP Conference Series*, R. E. Turner, Ed. Bristol: IOP Publishing Ltd, 1989, pp. 21-24.

Yokoo, K., H. Tanaka, S. Sato, J. Murota, and S. Ono, "Emission characteristics of metal-oxide-semiconductor electron tunneling cathode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 11, pp. 429-432, 1993.

Yokoo, K., S. Sato, G. Koshita, I. Amano, J. Murota, and S. Ono, "Energy distribution of tunneling emission from Si-gate metal-oxide-semiconductor cathode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 801-805, 1994.

Yokoo, K., M. Arai, M. Mori, J. Bae, and S. Ono, "Active control of the emission current of field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 491-493, 1995.

Yokoo, K. and T. Ishihara, "Field Emission Monotron for THz Emission," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 123-127.

Yokoo, K., G. Koshita, S. Hanzawa, Y. Abe, and Y. Neo, "Experiments of highly emissive metal-oxide-semiconductor electron tunneling cathode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2096-2099, 1996.

Yokoo, K., M. Arai, M. Kawakami, H. Kayama, N. Kitano, and H. Mimura, "Emission Characteristics of JFET-Based Field Emitter Arrays," in *55th Device Research Conference Digest*: IEEE, 1997, pp. 152-153.

Yokota, Y., S. Kawasaki, and T. Sugino, "Field emission characteristics from grains and polycrystalline films of phosphorus-doped diamond grown by chemical vapor deposition," *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 37, pp. L456-8, 1998.

Yokota, Y., S. Tagawa, and T. Sugino, "Planar field emitters fabricated by sulfur-doped boron nitride," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Yoon, Y.J., Y. Lu, B. Lalevic, and R.J. Zeto, "Silicon vacuum microdiode with on-chip anode," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 648-651, 1994.

Yoon, Y.J., K.W. Kim, H.K. Baik, S.M. Lee, and J.I. Han, "Hydrogen sorption characteristics of advanced Zr-based alloy getters for field emission display," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 720-724.

Yoon, Y.J., G.B. Kim, E.J. Chi, J.Y. Shim, and H.K. Baik, "Effects of Phase and Thickness of Cobalt Silicide on Field Emission Properties of Silicon Emitters," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Yoshiki, M., N. Furutake, H. Takemura, A. Okamoto, and S. Miyano, "A novel field emiter array technology for sub-half-micron diameter gates," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Yoshitake, M. and K. Yoshihara, "Electric states of segregated metal atom on metal surfaces and potential use for field emitter," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 13, pp. 2407-2411, 1995.

Young, R.D. and E.W. Müller, "Experimental Measurement of the Total-Energy Distribution of Field Emitted Electrons," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 113, pp. 115-120, 1959.

Young, R.D., "Theoretical Total-Energy Distribution of Field-Emitted Electrons," *Phys. Rev.*, vol. 113, pp. 110-114, 1959.

Young, R.D. and E.W. Müller, "Progress in Field-Emission Work-Function Measurements of Atomically Perfect Crystal Planes," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 33, pp. 91-95, 1962.

Young, R.D. and H.E. Clark, "Anomalous Work Function of the Tungsten (110) Plane," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 9, pp. 265-268, 1966.

Young, R.D. and H.E. Clark, "Effect of Surface Patch Fields On Field-Emission Work-Function Determinations," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 17, pp. 351-353, 1966.

Young, R.D. and C.E. Kuyatt, "Resolution Determination in Field Emission Energy Analyzers," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 39, pp. 1477-1480, 1968.

Young, P.L. and R. Gomer, "Energy Distributions of Field-Emitted Electrons from Tungsten in the Presence of Adsorbed CO," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 30, pp. 955-958, 1973.

Young, R.W., "A technique for studying the multiple emission sites on broad area electrodes in vacuum," *Vacuum*, vol. 24, pp. 167-172, 1974.

Young, R.A., "Space-Time Formulation for the Dynamic Image Potential: Application to Photo-Assisted Field Emission," *Solid State Commun.*, vol. 45, pp. 263-266, 1983.

Yu, M.L., B.W. Hussey, H.-S. Kim, and T.H.P. Chang, "Emission characteristics of ultrasharp cold field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 3431-3435, 1994.

Yu, M.L., B.W. Hussey, E. Kratschmer, T.H.P. Chang, and W.A. Mackie, "Improved emission stability of carburized HfC<100> and ultrasharp tungsten field emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 2436-2440, 1995.

Yu, M.L., H.-S. Kim, B.W. Hussey, T.H.P. Chang, and W.A. Mackie, "Energy distributions of field emitted electrons from carbide tips and tungsten tips with diamondlike carbon coatings," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 3797-3801, 1996.

Yu, M.L., N.D. Lang, B.W. Hussey, T.H.P. Chang, and W.A. Mackie, "New Evidence for Localized Electronic States on Atomically Sharp Field Emitters," *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, vol. 77, pp. 1636-1639, 1996.

Yu, Z.X. and N.S. Xu, "A Study of Thermal Instability of a Conduction Channel in Dielectric Media," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 357-361.

Yu, Z.X. and N.S. Xu, "Thermal instability of a conduction channel in chemical vapor deposition diamond films," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1194-1196, 1998.

Yu, Z.X. and N.S. Xu, "A Theoretical Study of Thermal Instability of Tips with and without Diamond Coatings," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Yu, L., N. Ding, J. Li, and C. Zhu, "Field Emission Characteristics of PECVD fabricated BN Film," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Yuan, G., C.C. Jin, H. Ji, C.Z. Gu, B.L. Zhang, H. Jiang, T.M. Zhou, Y.Q. Ning, Y.Z. Wang, W.B. Wang, and Y.X. Jin, "Influence of Silicon Tip Arrays on Effective Work Function of Diamond," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 445-447.

Yuan, G., C.C. Jin, Y.X. Jin, C.Z. Gu, H. Ji, B.L. Zhang, T.M. Zhou, H. Jiang, Y.Z. Wang, W.B. Wang, and J.S. Li, "Emission Property of Nitrogen Implanted Diamond," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 697-700.

Yuan, G., C.C. Jin, B.L. Zhang, H. Jiang, T.M. Zhou, Y.Q. Ning, Y.Z. Wang, W.B. Wang, Y.X. Jin, H. Ji, and C.Z. Gu, "Influence of silicon tip arrays on effective work function of diamond [for field emission displays]," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 710-11, 1998.

Yuan, G., L. Han, X. Wang, C. Gu, H. Ji, T. Zhou, H. Jiang, B. Zhang, W. Wang, H. Zhao, Y. Tian, C. Jin, H. Chen, and Y. Jin, "The Effects of Acid Treatment on Field Emission from Diamond Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Yuan, G., H. Ji, T.M. Zhou, H. Jiang, H.F. Zhao, Y.Z. Wang, W.B. Wang, C.C. Jin, and Y.X. Jin, "A Study of Influence of Interface on Field Emission From Diamond Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Yue, W.K., D.L. Parker, and M.H. Weichold, "Porous Silicon Electron-Emitting Source," in *IEDM Tech. Digest*, 1990, pp. 167-170.

Yun, M.H., V.A. Burrows, and M.N. Kozicki, "Analysis of KOH etching of (100) silicon on insulator for the fabrication of nanoscale tips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 2844-8, 1998.

Yun-Peng, L. and Z. Mao-Sheng, "The boundary element algorithm for the electric field of the Spindt device," *Surf. Sci.*, vol. 246, pp. 75-78, 1991.

Yun-Peng, L. and L. Enze, "Space charge of field emission triode," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 76/77, pp. 7-10, 1994.

Yunjun, L., H. Jintian, Y. Ning, and Z. Binglin, "Field electron emission from highly graphitic diamond films with ball-like surface morphologies," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 137-140.

Yunpeng, L., L. Weidong, and L. Enze, "A new approach to tunneling," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 195-198, 1994.

Yunpeng, L. and L. Enze, "Electron tunneling in double-barrier diode," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 87/88, pp. 75-78, 1995.

Yunpeng, L., L. Cunzhi, and L. Enze, "A New Approach to Tunneling," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 49-53, 1996.

Zaidman, E.G. and M.A. Kodis, "Emission Gated Device Issues," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2221-2228, 1991.

Zaidman, E.G., "Simulation of Field Emission Microtriodes," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 40, pp. 1009-1016, 1993.

Zaidman, E.G. and K.L. Jensen, "Analytic Expressions for Emission Characteristics as a Function of Experimental Parameters in Sharp Field Emitter Devices," *Revue "Le Vide, les Couches Minces"*, pp. 21-24, 1994.

Zaidman, E.G., K.L. Jensen, and M.A. Kodis, "A, B, and C characterization of gated field emission arrays for radio frequency device performance," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1994-1999, 1996.

Zakharchenko, Y.F., G.V. Torgashov, Y.V. Gulyaev, N.I. Sinitsyn, I.S. Nefedov, A.I. Zhbanov, and E.M. Il'in, "Two-stage distributed amplifier on field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 1982-1985, 1996.

Zakharchenko, Y.F., N.L. Sinitsyn, and Y.V. Gulyaev, "Simulation of field emission and electrodynamic characteristics for triode near-cathode modulators with edge emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 391-393, 1997.

Zakharchenko, Y.F., N.I. Sinitsyn, and Y.V. Gulyaev, "Distributed generator with extended interaction on field emitter arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 533-534, 1997.

Zakharchenko, Y.F., Y.V. Gulyaev, N.I. Sinitsyn, and A.P. Shirokov, "Analysis of Two-Dimensional Field Emitter Arrays with Fractal Emitting Surface," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Zeitoun-Fakiris, A., "The Anode Hot Spot Regime in Vacuum Breakdown," *IEEE Trans. Elec. Insul.*, vol. 20, pp. 697-699, 1985.

Zeitoun-Fakiris, A. and B. Jüttner, "Effect of Anode Gas Liberation on Prebreakdown Currents in Vacuum," *IEEE Trans. Elec. Insul.*, vol. 23, pp. 83-86, 1988.

Zhang, L., A.Q. Gui, and W.N. Carr, "Lateral vacuum microelectronic logic gate design," *J. Micromech. Microeng.*, vol. 1, pp. 126-134, 1991.

Zhang, J. and T.C. Lo, "Sealed Wedge-shaped Silicon Power Triode," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 266-270.

Zhang, F.-L., Y.-D. Jiang, S. Yang, J. Penczek, B.K. Wagner, Z.-L. Wang, and C.J. Summers, "A Three Dimensional Model for Electron Excitation of Field Emission Display Phosphors," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 266-270.

Zhang, B., N. Yao, Y. Li, Z. Bi, and X. Wang, "Field Emission from Nano-crystallite Diamond Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Zhang, B., N. Yao, Y. Li, Z. Bi, and X. Wang, "Field Emission from Diamond-Like Carbon Films," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Zhao, J.P., Z.Y. Chen, X. Wang, S.Q. Yang, T.S. Shi, X.H. Liu, J. Jang, and K.C. Park, "Field emission from filtered arc deposited amorphous diamond," *Mater. Lett.*, vol. 35, pp. 157-60, 1998.

Zhdan, A.G., M.I. Yelinson, and V.B. Sandomirskiy, "Investigation of the Spectra of Field Emission Electrons Emitted from Semiconductors," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 7, pp. 630-645, 1962.

Zheng, C. and T. Linsu, "Dynamical characteristics of liquid metal ion sources," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 7, pp. 1813-1815, 1989.

Zhirnov, V.V. and E.I. Givargizov, "Chemical vapor deposition and plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition carbonization of silicon microtips," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 12, pp. 633-637, 1994.

Zhirnov, V.V., E.I. Givargizov, and P.S. Plekhanov, "Field emission from silicon spikes with diamond coatings," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 13, pp. 418-421, 1995.

Zhirnov, V.V., A.B. Voronin, E.I. Givargizov, and A.L. Meshcheryakova, "Emission stability and high current performance of diamond-coated Si emitters," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2034-2036, 1996.

Zhirnov, V.V., L. Bormatova, E.I. Givargizov, P.S. Plekhanov, U.T. Son, A.V. Galdetsky, and B.A. Belyavsky, "Field emission properties of Au-Si eutectic," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 144-147, 1996.

Zhirnov, V.V., W.B. Choi, J.J. Cuomo, and J.J. Hren, "Diamond coated Si and Mo field emitters: diamond thickness effect," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 94/95, pp. 123-128, 1996.

Zhirnov, V.V., "On the Cold Emission Mechanism of Diamond Coated Tips," *J. de Phys. IV*, vol. 6-Colloque C5, pp. 107-112, 1996.

Zhirnov, V.V., "Emission mechanism and optimum parameters of diamond cold cathodes," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 485-489.

Zhirnov, V.V., E.I. Givargizov, N.N. Chubun, and A.N. Stepanova, "Field-Emission Lamps Based on Diamond Coated Silicon Emitters," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 490-493.

Zhirnov, V.V., J. Liu, G. Wojak, W.B. Choi, J.J. Cuomo, and J.J. Hren, "Environmental effects on electron emission from a diamond surface," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 504-508.

Zhirnov, V.V., G.J. Wojak, W.B. Choi, J.J. Cuomo, and J.J. Hren, "Wide band gap materials for field emission devices," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A*, vol. 15, pp. 1733-1738, 1997.

Zhirnov, V.V., E.I. Givargizov, A.V. Kandidov, B.V. Seleznev, and A.N. Alimova, "Emission characterization of diamond-coated Si field emission arrays," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 15, pp. 446-449, 1997.

Zhirnov, V.V., J. Liu, G.J. Wojak, J.J. Cuomo, and J.J. Hren, "Environmental effect on the electron emission from diamond surfaces," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 1188-93, 1998.

Zhirnov, V.V. and E.I. Givargizov, "Measurements of Emitter Resistance in Si FEA," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Zhirnov, V.V., B.V. Seleznev, A.A. Blyablin, A.V. Kandidov, J.A. Mankelevich, and N.V. Suetin, "Electron Divergence Measurements of a Si FEA with Extracting Grid," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Zhirnov, V.V., O.M. Kuettel, O. Groening, A.N. Alimova, A.I. Kosarev, A.J. Vinogradov, P.Y. Detkov, P.I. Belobrov, E. Maillard-Schaller, and L. Schlapback, "Characterization of Field Emission Cathodes Based on Different Diamond Materials," presented at 11th IVMC, Asheville, NC, 1998.

Zhongping, H., C. Panao, Z. Shudan, C. Yong, and W. Baoping, "Fabrication and Characteristics of Micro-vacuum Tube of Si-tip FEAs," in *Technical Digest of the 8th International Vacuum Microelectronics Conference*, 1995, pp. 18-22.

Zhou, D., A.R. Krauss, L.C. Qin, T.G. McCauley, D.M. Gruen, T.D. Corrigan, R.P.H. Chang, and H. Gnaser, "Synthesis and electron field emission of nanocrystalline diamond thin films grown from N_2/CH_4 microwave plasmas," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 82, pp. 4546-50, 1997.

Zhu, X. and E. Munro, "A computer program for electron gun design using second-order finite elements," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 7, pp. 1862-1869, 1989.

Zhu, W., G.P. Kochanski, S. Jin, L. Seibles, D.C. Jacobson, M. McCormack, and A.E. White, "Electron field emission from ion-implanted diamond," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 67, pp. 1157-1159, 1995.

Zhu, W., G.P. Kochanski, S. Jin, and L. Seibles, "Defect-enhanced electron field emission from chemical vapor deposited diamond," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 78, pp. 2707-2711, 1995.

Zhu, W., G.P. Kochanski, S. Jin, and L. Seibles, "Electron field emission from chemical vapor deposited diamond," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 14, pp. 2011-2019, 1996.

Zhu, W., G.P. Kochanski, and S. Jin, "Electron Field Emission Properties of Diamond," *Mat. Res. Soc. Symp. Proc.*, vol. 416, pp. 443-448, 1996.

Zhukov, V.M. and G.N. Fursei, "Mechanism for explosive emission. II. State of the cathode surface during explosive emission," *Sov. Phys. Tech. Phys.*, vol. 21, pp. 182-187, 1976.

Zimmerman, D. and R. Gomer, "Temperature Controller for Field Emitter Supports," *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, vol. 36, pp. 1046-1047, 1965.

Zimmerman, S.M., D.B. Colavito, and W.T. Babie, "Development Progress Toward the Fabrication of Vacuum Microelectronic Devices Using Conventional Semiconductor Processing," in *IEDM Tech. Digest*, 1990, pp. 163-166.

Zimmerman, S.M. and W.T. Babie, "A Fabrication Method for the Integration of Vacuum Microelectronic Devices," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 38, pp. 2294-2303, 1991.

Znamirowski, Z., W. Czarczynski, and J. Sobanski, "An edge-type field emission cathode with ion trap," *Appl. Surf. Sci.*, vol. 111, pp. 233-236, 1997.

Zoulkarneev, A.R., N.S. Park, J.P. Hong, and J.M. Kim, "Calculation of Vacuum Conditions Inside a FED using a Monte-Carlo Method," in *Technical Digest of the 10th IVMC*. Seoul: EDIRAK, 1997, pp. 716-719.

Zoulkarneev, A., N.S. Park, J.E. Jung, J.W. Kim, J.P. Hong, and J.M. Kim, "Vacuum analysis inside a field emission display panel: Experimental and Monte Carlo simulation results," *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. B*, vol. 16, pp. 741-4, 1998.

Zubenko, Y.V., A.I. Klimin, and I.L. Sokol'skaya, "Current Voltage Characteristics of the Autoelectron Current from Semiconductors," *Sov. Phys. — Solid State*, vol. 1, pp. 1691-1692, 1960.

Zubenko, Y.V. and I.L. Sokol'skaya, "Field Emission of Gold-Barium Layers," *Radio Eng.*

Electron. Phys., vol. 7, pp. 1381-1387, 1962.

Zubenko, Y.V., "Emission of Titanium Layers on Tungsten and Tungsten Carbide," *Radio Eng. Electron. Phys.*, vol. 8, pp. 1208-1213, 1963.

Zurn, S., Q. Mei, C. Ye, T. Tamagawa, and D.L. Polla, "Sealed Vacuum Electronic Devices by Surface Micromachining," in *IEDM Tech. Digest*, 1991, pp. 205-208.

Zurn, S.M., P.J. Schiller, D.E. Gluman, Q. Mei, and D.L. Polla, "Field Emission Diodes Using Sharp Vertical Edge Structure," in *Technical Digest of the 1994 International Electron Devices Meeting*: IEEE, 1994, pp. 27-30.

Index

T

V

W